Brigham Young University Studies
The Founding Vision of BYU Studies
Clinton F. Larson, 5

BYU Studies in the 1970s
Charles D. Tate, Jr., 11

Confessions of a Chameleon
Edward A. Geary, 15

BYU Studies: Into the 1990s
John W. Welch, 21

Gary Ernest Smith: Invitation to the Viewer
D. R. Dant, 29

BOOK REVIEWS
Daniel H. Ludlow, ed.,
The Encyclopedia of Mormonism
REVIEWED BY Davis Bitton, 31

Daniel H. Ludlow, ed.,
The Encyclopedia of Mormonism
REVIEWED BY Craig W. Beard, 38
The BYU Studies
Cumulative Index, 1959–1991
40

Author Index
41

Title Index
107

Category Index Table of Contents
144

Category Index
145

Book Review Index
by Author of the Book Reviewed
220

Book Review Index
by Title of the Book Reviewed
235

Subject Index
251
TO OUR READERS: BYU Studies is dedicated to the correlation of revealed and discovered truth and to the conviction that the spiritual and the intellectual are complementary and fundamentally harmonious avenues of knowledge. This periodical strives to explore scholarly perspectives on LDS topics. It is committed to seeking truth “by study and also by faith” (D&C 88:118) and recognizes that all knowledge without charity is nothing (1 Cor. 13:2). It proceeds on the premise that faith and reason, revelation and scholarly learning, obedience and creativity are compatible; they are “many members, yet but one body” (1 Cor. 12:20).

Contributions from all fields of learning are invited. BYU Studies strives to publish articles that openly reflect a Latter-day Saint point of view and are obviously relevant to subjects of general interest to Latter-day Saints, while conforming to high scholarly standards. BYU Studies invites personal essays dealing with the life of the mind, reflections on personal and spiritual responses to academic experiences, intellectual choices, values, responsibilities, and methods, as well as quality fiction, short stories, poetry, and drama. Short stories and notes are also welcomed.

Opinions expressed in BYU Studies are the opinions of the contributors and do not necessarily reflect the views of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, Brigham Young University, the editors, the advisors or editorial board, or anyone else.

INSTRUCTIONS TO AUTHORS: Manuscripts must be typed, double-spaced, and should conform to The Chicago Manual of Style. Contributions should not exceed 5,000 words in length (about twenty pages, including footnotes). They should be submitted in duplicate. Wherever possible, a computer disk version of the article should also be submitted or made available. One copy of the article and the disk will be returned if requested.

Articles should be written for the thoughtful nonspecialist. Because BYU Studies aims to avoid dogmatism, ideology, and the covert influence of unstated assumptions, articles should be well reasoned and significantly documented. They should evaluate the data and authorities both for and against the author’s thesis, and personal opinions should be clearly identified as such. Authors should manifest an awareness of all important literature pertinent to the topic. Footnoting should be sufficient, but not excessive. Authors should be prepared to assist BYU Studies in verifying the accuracy of all citations.

Each author will receive three copies of the issue in which his or her contribution appears, plus a one-year subscription to BYU Studies. Send manuscripts to John W. Welch, editor, 522 JRCB, BYU, Provo, UT 84602.

SUBSCRIBERS’ NOTICE: Subscription is $10.00 for four issues, $19.00 for eight issues, and $27.00 for twelve issues. Single issues are $4.00. All subscriptions begin with the current issue unless otherwise requested. Send subscriptions to BYU Studies, 1102 JKHB, BYU, Provo, Utah 84602. If you move, please let us know four weeks before changing your address.

Brigham Young University Studies is abstracted in Current Contents: Behavioral, Social, and Management Sciences; indexed in Religion Index One: Periodicals (articles) and Index to Book Reviews in Religion; and listed in Historical Abstracts, Arts and Humanities Citation Index, American History and Life Annual Index, and MLA International Bibliography.

BYU Studies is published quarterly at Brigham Young University, Provo, Utah ©1992 by Brigham Young University Studies. All rights reserved. Printed in the U. S. A.

4-90-46359-3.3M ISSN 0007-0106
The Founding Vision of *BYU Studies*

Clinton F. Larson

Time is of little consequence when an Event is near. In a rush and emphasis of time, three of us stood in a field to the north of Temple Hill. Darrel said, “I want to establish a language training center for missionaries of the Church. I want it to be part of the department of foreign languages so that the beauties of the languages can be seen with the Truth that is in them.” As with Portuguese, as Gerrit had said, it may be velvet brown; on emerald, silken and lovely, on which the Truth may glisten, as in inflection; down from the radiance of the past, the color and image of each language’s meaning for us.

And I thought of the possibility of a magazine for the university, as it might be, drawing its breath from the influence of ages past, from literature and the books wherein it lies. These images convey the source of thinking and feeling from which the magazine began:

**BELOVED BOOKS**

I met Sir Thomas in a shaded hall,
Where legend hung like tapestry: silver gold
Against a wall, and beyond, a silver lake
Shimmering in a light of evening and brightening in a mist
Of stars. The hush was like a confidence
That rests unspoken in the hush of mind.
“Arthur is there in glory,” he said. Silence
Attended him forever, like the legend
Of the crests that shine against the glowing light.
Blue frost wavered into memory. A lantern
Gathered light from the drowsing sun and kept
The hall in light that remained above, a clerestory
Of the legend of colors: the wash of eglantine,
The purple of Lancelot, deep chrome, vineyard
Ivy, Roman gold, shipwakes holly, and the sangria

Clinton F. Larson is a professor emeritus of English at Brigham Young University. He was editor of *BYU Studies* from 1959 to 1967.
Of stories retold in havens of the yellow gold.
Dim tones illumined them and swept into a panoply.

II
Edmund, Sir, the wondrous years have called
Your platinum into magnificence in the holy
Avenue of stories that shade and brighten declensions
Of your weaving light. Britomart bends across
A stream before the bright and almond Parsifal.
He beckons as if to the Atridae, “Come and know
The will of starlight in your eyes. Lohengrin
Will brighten across the murmur of the lake.”
Deep in the shadows the guest of vision moved
To show the scabbard of Excalibur and hastened
Into the ochre hall. Holinesse is the emerald
Star he holds before you. The willows part
And he comes, resplendent in the azure white
And fall of silver green. She hesitates
And follows him. A Celtic rose wavers
Into iridescence where Stonehenge reveals
The evening sun and the morning where the shape
Of air holds briefly in the sun.

III
Bookes solemnized into books address the conscience.
They began in his ecstasy that he could see
The threading weave into a history. The Messiah
Nodded to him across the centuries, across
The Avon, under lamps in London town,
The English scriptures, and in the far sunset
Of the Cordillera. The rivers mount into a tide
In a seaward rush. O Ariel, the crest
Sweeps up and nearly falls before the rush
Bequeaths the Milton of the bluing sky,
Alfred of the Idylls, Robert of the drama,
And suddenly the American.

We stood together in the field talking, and a cow stood near, nodding
and lowing, it seemed, in assent. We had a compact for a beginning. Not
too long, but after the Escalante accident in which Darrel, and many
others, died, the Language Training Mission became a reality. The
magazine became a reality, too. I remember John Bernhard’s concern for
The Founding Vision

its success. I was able to allay it. In my enthusiasm for what I called it—The Wasatch Review—I remembered how my interest in literature began, from My Book House, a set of illustrated books in which the myths of old became real in my imagination, especially those of the Arthurian Legend. Then reading, in my college days and later, became part of my career as a teacher and a writer, hence the poem, “Beloved Books,” in which I use the antique spelling of book. I hope that a reader of this account can see in the poem the vistas of opportunities in writing for writers and aficionados in the creation of a learned journal at the university. President Wilkinson agreed with my vision, although, I suppose, with reservations.

I made my presentation for The Wasatch Review in a luncheon of administration and faculty, to which the poet Carl Sandburg had been invited because he was in town for a forum assembly. I spoke; President Wilkinson arose and in a loud voice said, “We’re not going to call it The Wasatch Review. That would be an insult to the mountains.” Later, he named the magazine Brigham Young University Studies. Wilkinson, as a student at the university in the World War I period, had assembled some papers of fellow students with his own and had dropped them in a manila folder and called them that. So the magazine had its inception; I was the first editor and sole staff member.

Because time varies according to intensity and motive, I sought, and seek, the correlatives that will make both real. One cannot particularize items satisfactorily over a space of time unless he or she is willing to risk disproof as they disappear into the past. But the poem “Beloved Books” comprises, I think, my attempt to make Brigham Young University Studies a threshold to opportunity for writers in the Church to create a meaningful literature for the Church. Besides being a threshold for the creative writer, it could be a threshold for the scholarly or scientific writers. The emphasis of the magazine was originally upon “writers” in order to attain a proper purview, to achieve literary significance. This is also the purview for my anthology Modern Poetry of Western America.

How can I tell all the names of all those I always intended to include within that purview? I do not intend to consider fewer than I should. I think of Alfred, David, Levi, Eileen, Douglas, Ronald, Sally, Claudia, Susan, John, Edward, Marden, Franklin, Charles, Max, Randy, and all those who have contributed poems, stories, and articles to the magazine. At any rate, the historical authors named in the poem have influenced scores of writers implicitly named under the title “American,” a title which comprises hints of the American dream, or the dream of Zion. All writing is imagination, from hieroglyphs and cuneiform to the present; especially when one considers those painted and pressed marks, the
history of mortal man is, comparatively, the time of a wink in the duration of the earth from its identifiable beginning. All is imagination in the Lord's gift of life.

To some, the mention of writers that arrive from myths and legends of spiritual history may not, or cannot, be accepted. Such a disqualification is arbitrary and for that reason cannot itself seriously qualify. But automatic disqualification is an anti-intellectual pretext that must be seen for what it is. It is like Jonathan Edwards suspending a spider over the fires of a nonacademic hell and implicitly saying, "Roast, roast."

On the contrary, to show that certain names supply meaningful precedents for *BYU Studies* is to show what the writers are and what sort of thing it is that they hope for. Names like Mahonri Morianacumer, Nephi, Alma, Third Nephi, Mormon, and Moroni are well accepted as precedental, and the notion of personal revelation, which cannot be denied by aestheticians, is within the purview. "Three Theories of Religious Language" by Truman G. Madsen⁴ warns of the dangers of acceptance and nonacceptance. Open-mindedness may therefore serve to include serious inquiry even into what seems historically possible in the legendary imagination, into what I term "Atlantis of Switzerland" and "Switzerland of Egypt" (Mont Blanc, Matterhorn, and Jungfrau, which an ancient people imagistically transformed from the wish and memory of a more ancient home into the three large pyramids of Egypt). Therefore, Zarahemla, Sherrizah, and the Library of Alexandria have nearly the same hold on the mind and imagination, at this distance, as Oxford, Cambridge, The University of London, and Harvard. All people have a basis in experience to create what each of them will.

So it is and has been with *BYU Studies*. The magazine heralds spiritual and intellectual opportunity according to personal revelation. Nephi does not prescribe limitations for writers who are honest in heart. He said:

Now, I Nephi, cannot write in an effective, powerful way. When a man speaks, the Holy Ghost can reach the hearts of his listeners. But because men harden their hearts, they do not put great value upon writing. But I have written what I have written, and I know my writing is of great value to my people. So, I pray continually for my people by day, and I weep for them by night. I cry to my God in faith, and I know he will hear me.⁵

This is also the persuasion of the writers who have contributed to *BYU Studies*. 
NOTES

1 The three were H. Darrel Taylor, Ernest J. Wilkins, and Clinton. H. Darrel was at that time chairman of the Language Department at Brigham Young University. He served the BYU campus from 1948 until his untimely death in 1963. Ernest J. Wilkins later became president of the Language Training Mission. He taught in the Language Department at BYU from 1953–74.

2 Gerrit de Jong, Jr., founding dean of Fine Arts, musical composer, and professor of modern languages at Brigham Young University. He served on campus from 1925–70.

3 On June 10, 1963, a group of boy scouts and their leaders were on their way to Hole-in-the-Rock, the Southern Utah historic site where Mormon pioneers blazed a shortcut across the wilderness. They intended to begin a river trip on the Colorado. The two-ton cattle truck in which the group was traveling stalled on a steep hill and rolled backward off a thirty-foot embankment. Six adults and seven youths were killed; among them was H. Darrel Taylor.


5 2 Ne. 33:1–3 (paraphrased by the author).
BYU Studies in the 1970s

Charles D. Tate, Jr.

In my editorial in the first issue of BYU Studies that I edited,¹ I noted that from its inception the journal was to be a “Voice for the Community of LDS Scholars.” Since there are enough other scholarly journals that will publish secular scholarly studies by LDS authors, BYU Studies was distinctively to be the journal in which faithful Latter-day Saint scholars could publish articles that explored the correlation of their secular studies and their religious convictions. As most of the rest of the world does not believe in modern revelation as a viable medium of scholarly information, none of the “regular” academic journals would take the kinds of articles BYU Studies was interested in publishing.

I also noted that critical synthesis was more important than critical analysis and that articles should strive to build the right thing in BYU Studies, not just tear down the wrong thing. Professor Charles Mâlik, a world-renowned diplomat and former president of the United Nations General Assembly, said essentially the same thing in a forum address given on October 12, 1967, at BYU: “Nothing is more unworthy than simply to analyze and stop there. The pure analysts who analyze and stop are the plague of this age.”²

Editing BYU Studies for sixteen years was an interesting road to travel. It was lined with interesting challenges and decisions. One of the very first decisions that had to be made was when does good taste take precedence over scholarship? When does deciding for good taste border on or even become censorship? The specific situation was whether to leave a widely-known profane quote about God in an article or to replace it with a statement that the person shook his fist at heaven and profaned against God. Although it seems so simple and clear cut to me today, it was a difficult decision to make in 1967, when most of the scholars were certain that BYU Studies was totally controlled by the Church and could not publish anything not approved by the Brethren. Actually, the Brethren never did exercise any control over BYU Studies while I was the editor.

Charles D. Tate, Jr., is a professor of English and Ancient Scripture at Brigham Young University. He was editor of BYU Studies from 1967 to 1983.
I can only assume it was the same with those editors before and after me. The question was less one of censorship; it was more a question of good taste. The decision was made that to print profane references about anybody was in bad taste, even though such references may be in widely-known quotes that had been published elsewhere, and we changed the reference. That decision made a huge difference through the years that followed.

In the fall of 1967, we were just getting ready to send our second issue (Winter 1968) to press when the Church announced it had been given several pieces of papyri associated with Joseph Smith. The most famous fragment was what is left of the source for Facsimile #2 in the book of Abraham in the Pearl of Great Price (the controversial parts showing the head of the angel having been lost). We held back printing that issue until the Church released pictures of those fragments for scholarly publication. BYU Studies was able to print articles by Hugh Nibley and James R. Clark about the papyri with excellent black-and-white pictures of those fragments.

The issue that was most instrumental in establishing BYU Studies as a valuable scholarly historical journal was the Spring 1969 issue on the origins of the Church in New York. The articles in that issue showed that when scholars do their homework they find that Joseph Smith was telling the truth about what was happening around him historically. No scholarship can prove or disprove the truth of the First Vision; it remains the domain of the Spirit to reveal that truth; but scholarship can study the historical setting and test the accuracy of the Prophet’s recorded statements about other things that were happening to him such as the religious revival and the presence of the Methodist minister (identified as George Lane by Oliver Cowdery in his 1834 history of the Church). Articles in that landmark issue showed that, contrary to what people had assumed and enemies of the Church had demanded that we show, the revival Joseph Smith attended did not happen in the early spring of 1820. It had taken place earlier in the summer of 1819, and after thinking about what he had heard there, the Prophet decided to go pray in the early spring of 1820, which is exactly what the Prophet said happened. Another article showed that the Reverend George Lane indeed was at the revival in 1819 and in all logical likelihood passed through Palmyra on his way to Canada early in the summer of 1820, so he could have seen Joseph, heard of his vision, and told him it was not of God, as Joseph said happened. In subsequent years we dedicated one issue in each annual volume to research about the history of the Church—two years each in New York, Ohio, and Missouri, four years for Nauvoo, then on to the plains and into Salt Lake City.
Another significant contribution BYU Studies made to scholarship in the Church during my tenure as editor was the publishing of the articles by Robert J. Matthews on the Joseph Smith Translation of the Bible (JST). Building on critical synthesis, Professor Matthews showed that the RLDS 1944 printed version of the JST was truer to the original manuscripts than the 1867 edition had been. These articles in BYU Studies and Professor Matthews's publication of his fuller study, "A Plainer Translation": Joseph Smith's Translation of the Bible, A History and Commentary did much to make including short references from the JST in the footnotes and reprinting larger selections in the Appendix of the 1979 LDS edition of the King James Version of the Bible possible.

One thing we learned about the readers of BYU Studies, however, is that they like variety in the articles in each issue. We had thought they wanted us to research a topic thoroughly and make all the articles pertain to that single topic. Bringing special issues together takes a lot of work to get the articles from different scholars, and coordinating that effort is a real struggle. One time when the editorial staff had been working especially hard to pull together an issue on ancient studies, we finally had to give up on getting enough articles in and ready for printing. Since we were almost past the deadline for having the issue printed and in the mail, we pulled together all the other articles we had ready for publication and published a potpourri issue. Our reader response was so favorable that we decided to print fewer special issues, with the major exception being our annual issues exploring the history of the Church in different times and places.

In the 1970s, BYU Studies moved typesetting from hot-metal Linotype to cold-copy computer composition. Even though the move made production more efficient, it eliminated the many trips to the BYU Press building to take copy to be typeset, to proofread, and to approve page makeup. I personally missed the interaction with the people at the Press because they were as interested in getting our journal out as we were and they wanted it to look good as much as we did. They are professionals in their work. I thank them for helping BYU Studies become what it became while I was the editor.

One of the frustrations of editing BYU Studies came from trying and failing to get the number of subscriptions over five thousand. We tried every which way to advertise the journal only to go out to talk about it and have people say they had not heard of it before. I hope Jack can apply his special touch to this challenge and show us how to get the Church members aware of what the journal does and get thousands more subscribers. He seems to have a kind of Midas touch in such things, and I wish him and BYU Studies well under his editorship.
NOTES

Confessions of a Chameleon

Edward A. Geary

John Keats coined the term "negative capability" to describe a poet's ability to present his or her material objectively and impersonally. The poet with negative capability, Keats declared, "has no character" and takes "as much delight in conceiving an Iago as an Imogen. What shocks the virtuous philosopher, delights the camelion Poet." Negative capability is probably an optional quality for poets, but it is almost essential for editors—except, of course, those few who deliberately make their publications a sounding board for their own opinions. For the most part, an editor's job is to make other people look good. To the extent that he or she succeeds, an editor's contributions are virtually invisible. Only failure is obvious.

As I look over the eight volumes and more than four thousand pages of BYU Studies for which I served as editor, I am struck both by how much and how little of myself I find in them. As an author, I made only three brief appearances, a two-page Editor's Column in my first issue and two book reviews. This follows from my conviction that as a general rule editors should not publish their own work. (I am writing the present self-serving essay not of my own volition but at the request of my successor.) The contents of the journal do of course reflect—for better or worse—my editorial judgments in selecting manuscripts for publication from among those submitted. But very few articles have appeared in BYU Studies merely because I wanted to see them there. I have tried to respect the process of peer review, and I have depended very heavily on the counsel of my associates, David J. Whittaker, Richard L. Anderson, Ronald W. Walker, and Paul H. Peterson—all of them much better qualified than I to judge work in most areas of Mormon studies. Several issues have had guest editors who assumed the primary responsibility for soliciting and selecting manuscripts.

Nevertheless, there is scarcely one among the thirty-plus issues that does not represent many, many hours of my own labor. I could point to several articles on which I firmly believe I invested more time and more

Edward A. Geary is an associate dean of Humanities at Brigham Young University. He was the editor of BYU Studies from 1984 to 1991.
creative and scholarly effort than the listed author. (Authors, of course, see these matters somewhat differently.) It is a common complaint among the editors of academic journals that their contributions are the least appreciated of all scholarly activities. If I had published four thousand pages of my own work over the last eight years, I would have a prodigious reputation. If I had edited eight separate volumes of scholarly work in my field, it would have impressed my colleagues and supervisors as a very substantial achievement. But because it was "only a journal"—and an unspecialized journal at that—my editorial labors count for little in my professional vita.

The life of a chameleon is not without its rewards. It is an interesting challenge not to impose your own conception of the subject on a work, but to adapt to the texture and coloration of the author’s ideas and in a sense enable an article to become what it wanted to be but was not. There is also a certain satisfaction in wielding the editorial “hidden hand,” knowing that you played a larger part in determining the final form and effect of an article than the reader—and perhaps even the author—will ever guess.

Being a chameleon can also be awkward on occasion. I have spent more time and emotional energy than I care to remember arguing for the publication of views with which I did not agree, but which I nevertheless believed should not be silenced. I have sat in meetings of BYU faculty and smiled blandly while a colleague declared that no genuine scholar would besmirch his or her reputation by appearing in the pages of BYU Studies. I have written conciliatory letters to narrow-minded readers whose opinions I secretly despised. And I endured—we all endured—the fiasco of a thick issue devoted to Mark Hofmann’s “discoveries” that appeared just as those discoveries were being unmasked as a fraud.

Taken all in all, my tenure at BYU Studies has been an interesting experience. It is something I am happy to have done and happy now to leave to someone else. Before I disappear altogether, however, I would like to shed my protective coloration and express my real views on a few matters pertaining to the journal.

I believe scholarly journals in general are very important. They are among the few remaining bastions against the trivialization of thought in the two-column article and the twenty-second sound bite that dominate the popular media. And perhaps a non-specialized scholarly journal such as BYU Studies has a special role since it still tries to speak with some depth and thoroughness to serious, inquiring general readers. The journal suffers, however, under the burden of an unfortunate name. Brigham Young University Studies sounds like the title of a rather ponderous and dull monograph series. It certainly does not suggest anything very lively. And it is a misnomer. As the journal has evolved, it is by no means
a cross-sectional representation of the scholarship being done at Brigham Young University. It has become primarily a journal of Mormon history and religious studies, with occasional articles on other topics. That is how contributors think of the journal, as indicated in the manuscripts submitted, and it is what most of the readers expect.

BYU Studies is also an institutional journal, for better or for worse. It is all very well for us to print a disclaimer in each issue to the effect that contributors are expressing their own views and not necessarily those of the editors, the university, or the Church. Many readers persist nonetheless in assuming there is some kind of institutional endorsement of the materials published—and do not hesitate to protest when they encounter ideas that do not agree with their own views of what the Church and BYU should be promoting. Then, too, the editors cannot help but be influenced by knowing that a copy of every issue of BYU Studies goes to each member of the First Presidency, the Quorum of the Twelve, the Quorums of the Seventy, and the Presiding Bishopric. And at least some of those copies get read, as we have learned sometimes to our gratification and sometimes to our consternation.

The university leaders are also well aware of the tensions inherent in publishing a noncorrelated academic journal in a university sponsored by a highly correlated church. They must at times have held their collective breath, wondering whether something published in BYU Studies would create problems. To their credit, however, they have given the editors a rather free hand. In eight years, I can think of only three occasions when representatives of the university administration expressed concern about something we were thinking of publishing. The first such incident occurred early in my editorial tenure. We had commissioned a book review of several works of so-called "scientific creationism." The review was moderate in tone and well reasoned in its arguments, but because it contained the E-word (evolution), someone on the editorial staff suggested that we ought to pass it by the academic vice president's office. The official who read it recommended against stirring up the waters of controversy, and so we killed the review. If I had known then what I know now, I would simply have gone ahead and published the review without asking anybody's counsel.

Our second encounter with the administration came when a group of BYU faculty proposed a special issue of BYU Studies "in the interest of peace." The call for contributions issued by the guest editors apparently raised concerns in some quarters, and I was asked to meet with the academic vice president and his staff to consider whether peace was too political an issue to be examined in a journal published by Brigham Young University. I remember this as one of the strangest meetings I ever
attended. The upshot, however, was that the administration decided to leave the matter to the discretion of the editors. We left it pretty much to the discretion of the guest editors, and the result was one of our finest issues. The third incident also involved a guest-edited issue and brought a member of the board of trustees into the discussion in addition to the academic vice president. Once again, however, the officials eventually decided to trust the judgment of the editors.

The impression I gleaned from these encounters was that at least some members of the board and the administration genuinely wanted to see BYU Studies engage substantial issues rather than always trying to play it safe. I think it is important to affirm this impression even though I cannot substantiate it with any explicit license. The leaders of the Church, invested as they are with the heavy responsibility of advancing the Kingdom of God on the earth, are understandably sensitive to public image. They do not enjoy—any more than the rest of us would—being compelled to correct erroneous impressions, or deal with unnecessary controversy, or dodge the bullets of critical snipers from within their own ranks. At the same time, I believe that in general they hope the members of the Church will take responsibility for their own stewardships and carry out their assigned tasks with energy and imagination—even if that means making occasional mistakes. They want BYU to be a genuine university, and, if the university is to sponsor a scholarly journal, they want it to be an instrument of serious and substantive inquiry. In my view, those goals are not best realized when every decision is made in fear and trembling over what “the Brethren” might think of it.

I don’t wish to leave the impression that I have worked alone. On the contrary, I have depended at every point on excellent and dedicated associates. I have mentioned those who have served as my associate editors. I already think back nostalgically to our freewheeling and stimulating editorial meetings. The professional staff have also made very important contributions. Linda Hunter Adams has been an example of unfailing devotion to BYU Studies, promoting the journal at every opportunity, always on the lookout for promising articles, and a fine copy editor. M. Shayne Bell played a vital role in putting the production of the journal on an efficient footing at a time when we were embarrassingly behind schedule, getting out six or seven issues a year on a budget designed for four. When Shayne left to pursue other opportunities, Doris Dant stepped in with her fine insights and tough-minded efficiency to keep production on track. Additional contributions have come from a series of student interns who provided invaluable help with copy editing and typesetting, checked articles for accuracy, and served the subscribers in a multitude of ways. I can think of no better way to sum up the pleasure
of working with these good people than by quoting William Butler Yeats's lines:

Think where man’s glory most begins and ends,
And say my glory was I had such friends.²

NOTES

BYU Studies: Into the 1990s

John W. Welch

For thirty-two years, BYU Studies has published scholarly materials by and for the LDS community. As it moves to the final decade of the twentieth century, this journal plans to expand the variety of its articles and the size of its reading audience. As BYU Studies, together with its sponsoring institution, grows and matures, I hope this channel can provide readers around the world with more information and more well-articulated conclusions and insights, while addressing significant subjects and pressing issues relevant to the work of God on this earth. BYU Studies can and should offer the world the best scholarly perspectives on topics of academic interest to Latter-day Saints.

The purpose of BYU Studies has long been stated on its masthead: “Brigham Young University Studies is a quarterly journal dedicated to the correlation of revealed and discovered truth and to the conviction that the spiritual and intellectual are complementary avenues of knowledge. Contributions from all fields of learning are welcome. Articles should reflect a Latter-day Saint point of view while conforming to high scholarly standards and should be written for the informed nonspecialist.” While I see no need to change this mission statement, how these principles may apply in the 1990s will require ongoing reevaluation with respect to what is said, how it is said, and why it is said.

As the bulk of this volume consists of lengthy indexes of BYU Studies from 1959 to 1991, one may wonder about the idea of addressing more issues in the future than we have in the past. Over the years BYU Studies has published some 1,585 items. Most are articles, but also included are almost 50 bibliographies, 330 book reviews, and 265 poems. A look at these items yields many interesting and sometimes surprising results. Several areas and disciplines are well represented, while others are conspicuously absent. Lots of work still needs to be done.

For example, art has been moderately represented, primarily in the form of notes and comments on artistic works that have been generously

John W. Welch is a professor of law at the J. Ruben Clark Law School at Brigham Young University. He became editor of BYU Studies in December 1991.
published in BYU Studies over the years. Fewer entries have dealt with such subjects as drama, film, music, architecture, material culture, and symbolism. Awaiting development are such topics as the growing contribution of international art in the Church and thoughts about the risks and rewards inherent in the artistic abstraction of sacred experiences and emotions.

A significant collection of articles about the Book of Mormon has been published. They tend to focus on literary and historical topics. Only a few have dealt with the teachings of the Book of Mormon, interpretative issues, questions, or the relevance of contemporary biblical studies to the Book of Mormon. Little explicit effort has been given to thinking about how we think about the Book of Mormon. Methodologies and assumptions usually have gone unstated in Book of Mormon studies; these need to be articulated and examined if scholars who read and write in this area are to communicate effectively with readers in the future.

Conspicuously weak have been biblical studies. Aside from twelve book reviews and a few items on the Joseph Smith Translation or Isaiah, hardly any entries have dealt directly with the Bible. None have addressed the life or ministry of Jesus Christ. In light of all that Latter-day Saint religion and doctrine have to do with the Bible, the need for future attention here is obvious.

Several articles have been published about Brigham Young University. These articles should not give the impression that the scope of BYU Studies is local. Despite its name, BYU Studies is not a journal about BYU, nor is it written primarily to a BYU audience. Together with a considerable collection of articles on education in general, BYU Studies has offered many thoughtful pieces on the challenges and opportunities of combining the best of academic scholarship with the truths and values of the restored gospel of Jesus Christ. But in the future, more academic departments should be involved. In addition to its “Historians Corner” (a regular feature of BYU Studies since 1971), I would welcome an occasional “Philosophers Corner,” “Psychologists Corner,” “Scriptorians Corner,” and so on. More attention can also be given to doctoral dissertations and theses on LDS topics completed at various academic institutions around the world.

The vast majority of articles published by BYU Studies have dealt with Church history. Numerous articles have appeared on Joseph Smith or Brigham Young. The New York, Ohio, Missouri, Illinois, and pioneer periods have been minutely detailed, and the people, places, and events of the nineteenth century Church in lands around the world are vigorously represented. In recognition of this, the Mormon History Association gave a special letter of commendation to BYU Studies in 1969. Begging now
for similar treatment are the accelerating developments of the more recent past, including the history of LDS responses to the intellectual trends of the times, with continuing attention to how and why written and oral history is kept and used by Latter-day Saints.

One of the most valuable contributions of BYU Studies has been its publication and analysis of hundreds of historical documents and bibliographies. As one of the richest repositories of church historical documents, BYU Studies has published more than a hundred valuable letters, diaries, sermons, memoranda, and journals. In many cases this is the only place where these primary historical documents have been printed. By collaborating with the Joseph Fielding Smith Institute for Church History at BYU, we plan to publish at least one new document in each future issue. Beginning in 1992, the annual Mormon Bibliography will also include annotations giving subject information beyond that contained in many titles.

BYU Studies began as a literary publication, and the tradition of publishing fine articles on literary criticism and the image of Mormonism in various artistic contexts has been admirably perpetuated. Poetry has been especially strong and attractive. A smattering of personal essays and short stories has been published, evenly distributed over the years. In the future, we hope that a greater number of essays dealing with the life of the mind will deal with personal and spiritual responses to academic experiences, intellectual choices, values, responsibilities, and methods.

Most of the articles on philosophy appeared in the first decade, while a bundle of later articles discuss issues in political science, psychology, sociology, and organizational behavior. But the need is evident for more LDS scholars to research and analyze contemporary social concerns, popular trends, and academic orientations in relation to gospel perspectives.

In the sciences, many of the distinguished faculty lectures delivered annually at Brigham Young University have been published in this journal. BYU Studies plans to continue its quasi-official role as publisher of the distinguished faculty lectures. As the frontiers of science are pushed back, from molecular biology to intergalactic astronomy, new issues compel our attention from biomedical ethics to metaphysical conceptualizations.

In the areas of Church doctrine, religion, and theology, a fascinating collection of articles has appeared. Several have dealt with the development of doctrinal themes in specific decades of Church history; about a dozen have focused principally on the Doctrine and Covenants. Much useful scholarly work, however, remains to be done in gathering LDS doctrinal sources, placing them in their respective contexts, reflecting on
their logical and moral ramifications, considering how they are interconnected and interdependent, and comparing them with their counterparts in other Christian and world religions.

As BYU Studies moves into the 1990s, the Encyclopedia of Mormonism\(^2\) may provide a useful springboard for many topics. As we organized and edited the Encyclopedia, my fellow editors and I became acutely aware of the fact that many topics of great interest to Latter-day Saints still wait to be approached rigorously, thoroughly, and explicitly in a scholarly publication. We found that, compared with many other religions, Mormonism is relatively young. It was not in the nature of that publication to plow new ground, and most of the topics listed in the Encyclopedia of Mormonism still need to be given further attention. BYU Studies is a place where scholarly perspectives can contribute to that process.

We also could think more about how we as Latter-day Saints think and how we use language. We, too, are vulnerable to trends, comparable to the recent “politically correct” movement, that tend to advance within Latter-day Saint speech certain language that is “religiously correct.” Many such linguistic pressures are beneficial and promote the progress of civilization and culture, but not all of them are salutary.

Equally important to content is tone and purpose. Scholarship is like any other tool; it can be used either for good or for evil. A hammer can be used to build up or tear down, to help or hinder. A tool can even injure the person using it, if the person does not know how to use it correctly and carefully. Knowledge confers a type of power that inevitably will be exercised either righteously or unrighteously, and indeed the natural tendency is to misuse any power that is given (D&C 121:39). Thus I would think that all who venture to speak and write in Church circles must morally confront certain responsibilities that may be said to comprise a sort of academic code of professional conduct. Some important components of such a code would embrace at least the following precepts.

1. Unity. The Lord has clearly stated: “If ye are not one ye are not mine” (D&C 38:27). This principle stands as a beacon for all who strive “for the perfecting of the saints . . . till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God” (Eph. 4:12–13). In a shifting world that necessarily and fortunately features diversity, individuality, heterodoxy, and change, the goal of unity with God and our fellowbeings must be continually cultivated and nourished.\(^3\) The goal of unity does not imply that all scholarly methods or personal views must be the same. As Paul explained, we are “many members, yet but one body” (1 Cor. 12:20). Indeed, even those members “which seem to be more feeble” turn out to be among the “necessary” (1 Cor. 12:22).
2. Harmony. BYU Studies is committed to seeking truth “by study and also by faith” (D&C 88:118). It proceeds on the premise that faith and reason, revelation and scholarly learning, obedience and creativity are compatible and harmonious. One of the great strengths of Mormonism, in my opinion, is its ability to harmonize and transcend in a spiritual, intellectual, and practical unity elements of this mortal existence that appear to most people to be incompatible contradictions. Traditional dichotomies such as mind and body, God and man, spirit and matter, time and eternity, are not viewed in the gospel of Jesus Christ as competing opposites but as companions on a spectrum of degrees of refinement or as opposites whose existence is unified in higher intents and purposes.\(^4\) The objective is to embrace both: ancient and modern, word and deed, intellectual and spiritual, research and teaching, reason and revelation, the “ought” and the “is,” community and individuality, male and female, nature and custom, induction and deduction, analysis and synthesis, rights and duties, subjectivity and objectivity, theory and practice, even mortality and godhood. We can grow beyond issues over which is greater, the spirit or the intellect, the liahona or the iron rod. For Lehi, both symbols were concurrent. For purposes of the spirit, the spirit is greater; and for purposes of the mind, the mind is greater. For Latter-day Saint study and faith, the one is not without the other. As Elder Boyd K. Packer has stated, “Each of us must accommodate the mixture of reason and revelation in our lives. The gospel not only permits but requires it.”\(^5\) Kierkegaard offered the world an Either/Or; Joseph Smith, a Both/And.

3. Honesty. As a primary trait of character, “we believe in being honest” (A of F 13). Accuracy and reliably are of the essence of scholarship. All scholars worth their salt have wrestled long with the questions of what can and cannot, what should and should not, what must or must not be said. They acknowledge and evaluate data both for and against their ideas and theories. They eschew all forms of plagiarism and generously recognize their indebtedness to other scholars. They guard on all sides against the covert influences of unstated assumptions, bias, and esoteric terminology. They describe shades of grey where they exist. They identify clearly their personal opinions as such. They avoid material omissions, for often what is not said can be as misleading as what is said.

4. Thoroughness. “If there is anything virtuous, lovely, or of good report or praiseworthy, we seek after these things” (A of F 13). BYU Studies welcomes contributions from all disciplines, addressing “all things that pertain unto the kingdom of God, that are expedient for you to understand; of things both in heaven and in the earth, and under the earth; things which have been, things which are, things which must shortly come to pass; things which are at home, things which are abroad, . . . that
ye may be prepared in all things when I shall send you again to magnify the calling whereunto I have called you” (D&C 88:78–80). This is a fulfilling but sobering mandate.

5. Humility. Pride has been identified as the pervading sin of our day. As scholars, we have more than our share of exposure to this problem. Arrogance, disdain, overconfidence, dogmatism, and many other manifestations of intellectual and spiritual pride may well be the main occupational hazards of academia. But the perspectives of scholarship and the gospel can also provide the antidote. First is the acknowledgment that all people are at different stages in the eternal journey toward the glory of God which is intelligence. No person says or understands everything perfectly, and a variety of opinions on a shared scale of progression are expected. Hence, a person’s direction is more important than his or her present stance. Second is the humble awareness that scholarship is not an end in itself. Research cannot create faith; it can only set the stage for greater light and knowledge. As B. H. Roberts once wrote, “The clearer and more complete the statement is, the better opportunity will the Holy Spirit have for testifying to the souls of men that the work is true.”

6. Charity. In order for communication to occur, there must be charity, for no statement exists (including this one) that cannot be misconstrued. If fellowship and goodwill does not exist, especially in an academic setting, we will not communicate with each other. Paul’s confession comes to mind: “Though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge . . . and have not charity, I am nothing” (1 Cor. 13:2, emphasis added). Charity is essential to avoid disputation. Left untempered by love, scholarly debate and critical inquiry will be divisive and unhealthy. Charity is also necessary to avoid offending even the weakest of the saints. Jesus said: “It is impossible but that offences will come: but woe unto him, through whom they come! It were better for him that a millstone were hanged around his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones” (Luke 17:2). Perhaps this is part of what Jesus meant when he told his disciples: “Be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves” (Matt. 10:16).

Over the years, I have followed BYU Studies closely as a reader and writer. As a student at BYU in the 1960s, I enthusiastically supported this publication, to the point of selling subscriptions to students as they finished registering in the old Smith Fieldhouse. I remember wondering if its name wasn’t really a sentence, affirmatively asserting that “BYU studies!” As I look back on those years, still today I consider myself very fortunate to have studied at BYU under extraordinary teachers such as historians George Addy, Jim Allen, Richard Anderson, Marvin Hill, and
Ted Warner; philosophers Truman Madsen and Terry Warner; linguists Reuben Clark, Hugh Nibley, Robert Patch, Doug Phillips, and Max Rogers; Ed Morrell in political science; Don Robinson in mathematics; and Robert Thomas in English; and to have worked with versatile colleagues like John Sorensen, Stephen Ricks, Noel Reynolds, and many others. Because of this experience, I wonder why, at this time in history, we as a people have learned certain things, have made certain discoveries, have established contacts with engaging people, and have had interesting academic experiences. I do not know the answer, but I suspect that such experience was not intended simply for our amusement.

More than ever before, as *BYU Studies* goes into the 1990s, I believe that Brigham Young University has a vital mission to fulfill and that *BYU Studies* is an important vehicle to disseminate studious works to help accomplish that mission. We live in dynamic times. The gospel gives needed orientation as the world faces a steady stream of new challenges. Brigham Young University is uniquely poised to be an active contributor in these developments, offering insights that emerge from the interaction of faith and scholarship. Joseph Smith fully expected the gospel of Jesus Christ “to revolutionize and civilize the world, and cause wars and contentions to cease” and to cause all people “to become friends.”9 *BYU Studies* hopes to fill a helpful supporting role in these eternal purposes.

Since its inception, *BYU Studies* has been in good hands. Section 89 of the Doctrine and Covenants, the Word of Wisdom, is usually thought of as a physical health code, but in the end it not only offers health but wisdom: It promises “wisdom and great treasures of knowledge” (D&C 89:19). Clinton Larson, with a creative genius for sensing meaning, contributed the passion for finding treasures, “even hidden treasures”; Charles Tate, for sixteen years, “ran and was not weary”; and Ed Geary, when faced with hard choices, “did not faint.” I only hope that *BYU Studies* in the 1990s can continue to walk in wisdom’s paths.

---


5 Boyd K. Packer, “I Say Unto You, Be One’ (D&C 38:27),” BYU Devotional Address, February 12, 1991; italics in original.


8 Jesus gave this saying on several occasions. Matthew places it in the context of offending a little child (Matt. 18:6); Mark uses it to caution disciples against restraining anyone who does any good deed in the name of Christ (Mark 9:42); and Luke makes it a general instruction.

Gary Ernest Smith:  
Invitation to the Viewer

Doris R. Dant

The rural images by Gary Ernest Smith featured on our cover reflect the artist’s upbringing on a cattle ranch and farm in northeastern Oregon, an area that produces potatoes as well as cattle. After obtaining an MFA, Smith taught art at Brigham Young University from 1970–73, served as art gallery director for two years, and did commission work. He decided to leave the demands, and the security, of academia and commissioned work because he wanted “to go out and be an artist,”¹ to paint his own ideas full time.

Depending on the same habits of hard work, long hours, and self-reliance he learned as a boy, he evolved a style and a rural focus that earned him further critical acclaim and the label of neo-regionalist. He believes that the nostalgic appeal of his paintings arises from the fact that Americans generally know “‘someone—grandparents or uncles—who came from the farm or maybe still lives there. I think that’s part of what touches people.’”² Below the nostalgic appeal, he notes, “‘there are layers that may be peeled off, revealing information about the individual artist and the psychology of his era.’”³

He draws his rural subjects from childhood memories and from observations made during visits to Oregon. One critic believes that Smith’s style varies according to which of these sources is used. Subjects from Smith’s childhood tend to be heroic and impressionistic. More recent subjects tend to be “less rosy” and surrealistic.⁴ Commenting on the paintings featured here, Smith noted that Potato Digger is in his “better-known style” and Potato Peeler is in a starker, surrealistic style emphasizing shape and color.⁵

When painting from observation, Smith makes sketches but avoids painting on the spot because then “‘I’m influenced by what I see rather than what I feel. I prefer to take from reality and re-create in my head. I wind up with a more symbolic than graphic approach.’”⁶ Re-creation often means simplification: treating only one person, in effect isolating
the individual; detailing body language but not facial expression; and using color to imply heat, dust, and sweat. The fields and faces are painted without distinctive features, sometimes with no features at all, evoking the mystery of the earth and its people. Paradoxically, a field is also transformed into a field each of us knows or thinks we know, and a person becomes an icon inviting us to re-create the subject and review our own reactions, challenges, and meanings.

Thus we of BYU Studies identify with the farmer on the front cover; we have in a sense unearthed the harvest and heaped it up. We stand back from it proudly, with our pitchforks thrust forward and into the soil of a field where more harvests are yet to come—we are still wearing our work clothes. As the curved horizon announces, this is our world. To adapt a Gary Smith comment on his works, we view this issue as “a moment in time, frozen to be observed and studied.”

Those hundreds of you who have contributed to BYU Studies are also like the harvester. As a group, you have spent over thirty years in intellectual and spiritual labors, digging in archives, raking through the somewhat sparse and then burgeoning corpus of print about the world of Mormonism, cultivating your insights, and nourishing us with them. In this index, your past works are gathered together. But, as in the painting, they are less significant than the type of people you are. We have enjoyed your company. May you have many more harvests.

You, our readers, can be like the woman on the back cover. You can take from the harvest what you need, prepare it as you choose, and put it to your own uses. As the painting reveals, there is dignity, strength, and serenity in such pursuits.

That is how we view these paintings. Probably, however, you will accept Gary Smith’s invitation and re-create these figures in your own image.

NOTES

1 Interview with Gary Ernest Smith, Highland, Utah, April 21, 1992.
4 Pyne, “Gary Ernest Smith,” 64.
5 Interview. Smith wrote earlier that he simplifies his subject and places “emphasis on shape and color.” See Journey in Search of Lost Images: Neo-regionalist Gary Ernest Smith (n.p.: Ray E. Johnson, 1989), 17.
7 Journey in Search of Lost Images, 22.
Book Reviews


Reviewed by Davis Bitton, Professor of History, University of Utah.

Of the making of encyclopedias there is no end. And now Mormonism has one. Actually, we have had our Andrew Jenson encyclopedias for many years, and if Bruce R. McConkie’s Mormon Doctrine isn’t a one-volume encyclopedia of its subject, at least in intent, I don’t know what it is. But now we have a lavish, multi-volume, semiofficial encyclopedia, intended for libraries, for the general reader, and for Latter-day Saints. If its bulk and price tag assure that it will not go in the suitcases of missionaries or be carried in little zippered leather tote bags to Sunday meetings, we can nevertheless be sure that it will be much used and will be around for a long time.

Soon I will indulge in the reviewer’s prerogative of grumbling just a little (although I hope not murmuring), but first tribute must be paid to Daniel Ludlow and his editorial board for just getting the job done. When Macmillan indicated an interest and when Brigham Young University and its board of trustees responded affirmatively, the task remained of planning the content, finding contributors, and riding herd on them to get their contributions submitted according to guidelines. And of course there then had to be completed a mammoth work of assembling illustrations, preparing maps, editing, and production. It was enough to be more than a little intimidating. Some of us winced as we thought of the many ways such a work could go sour, creating problems and failing in its purpose. Yet the simple fact is that the job was done, with thoroughness and responsibility, and on time. It must say something about the accumulated talents of Brigham Young University, reinforced by other scholars of the Church, that such an enterprise could be carried to a successful conclusion. One cannot imagine such a feat occurring in that distant year of 1948 when I entered the Y as a freshman.
Since encyclopedias are organized alphabetically according to an irrational but convenient usage that has become standard since at least Pierre Bayle’s seventeenth-century work, it is worth spending time with the twenty-three page “Synoptic Outline” at the beginning of volume 1 (lxv), which groups all the articles according to general topics. Its five major headings—(1) history of the Church, (2) scriptures, (3) doctrines, (4) organization and government of the Church, and (5) “procedures and practices of the Church and its members as they relate to themselves and to society in general”—are each subdivided. The whole outline reveals an admirable overarching conceptualization.

It is of course manifestly impossible to be all things to all people. Indeed, the predictable adjective employed when reviewing any collective work is “uneven.” So let us acknowledge a few problems. For one thing, the choice of authors sometimes raises questions. I have before me a list of scholars who have established their competence and authority on different topics relevant to the Encyclopedia who are not represented. Some of Mormonism’s best scholars are included among the contributors; however, they are obviously far from a complete mustering of the Church’s best and brightest. But, then, you can’t include everyone, and as long as the articles are well done, who cares who does them?

In the early stages of the project a criticism of male domination led to placing Addie Fuhriman and Jeanne B. Inouye on the editorial board. Over one hundred women had already been invited to contribute articles. This is still a minority of those designated to participate, although their articles are convincing evidence that Latter-day Saint women are intelligent and articulate, which of course was never in question for anyone having first-hand experience with Latter-day Saints in those trenches we call wards. As with the 738 contributors in general (lxiv), the number of women authors could have been multiplied several times over.

The editors had the happy idea of inviting non-Mormon contributors. Thus we have the seasoning of such eminent authorities as James H. Charlesworth, Frank Moore Cross, Jr., W. D. Davies, John Dillenberger, Joseph Rosenblatt, Huston Smith, Timothy Smith, Krister Stendahl, Annette Hampshire, and perhaps others. Jan Shipps offers an “independent interpretation” of Mormonism as a new religion (2:937). Especially important is the article on the Reorganized Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints by Richard P. Howard, RLDS Church historian.

The Encyclopedia contains thirteen appendixes. The “Biographical Register of General Church Officers” in appendix 1 is handy but contains only the barest of information: position, date of beginning the appointment, birth date and place, name of spouse, number of children, previous occupational or church-service background, and death date and place.
No plural wives are named or dates of plural marriages given, although where applicable the phrase “practiced plural marriage” is included. The word Seventy is used; but to find out whether a General Authority belongs to the First or the Second Quorum or to that earlier and smaller group then known as the First Council of [the] Seventy, readers will need to consult appendix 5.

“A Chronology of Church History” appears as appendix 2, listing about 250 events from the year 1771 (the birth of Joseph Smith, Sr.) to 1991. As with all such listings, the selection of events is arbitrary. No “significant” events are listed between 1955 and 1961. In 1964 the significant event was “Observance of Family Home Evening reemphasized” (4:1657). Useful enough for a quick orientation, such a chronology is far from an adequate representation of Mormon history year by year.

Appendix 4 reprints some “Doctrinal Expositions of the First Presidency,” and appendix 8 has some letters of the First Presidency. I wish that the introductory statement had acknowledged the existence of James R. Clark’s valuable Messages of the First Presidency,¹ as the Encyclopedia lists this work in its abbreviations of frequently cited works.

A glossary briefly defines several words or expressions common in Latter-day Saint usage. One can quibble here and there. “Great and abominable church” is “all assemblies, congregations, or associations of people not authorized by God and that fight against God and his purposes” (4:1768). A short definition of this nature is likely to be misunderstood, for most organizations, such as the American Historical Association and even the local sewing circle, show no evidence of authorization from God. “Manifesto of 1890” is defined as “the pronouncement that the Church had officially ended the practice of polygamy” (4:1769). Well, at least “pronouncement” and “officially” suggest the possibility of interpretation. But did the Manifesto purport to end the “practice” of polygamy, i.e. the continuation of marriage relationships already established, or only the solemnization of new plural marriages? Fortunately for these and many other key terms in the glossary an asterisk signals the presence of a longer, more adequate article on the same topic in the body of the work.

In the area of Church history, one can turn to “History of the Church” (2:598), which has separate, lengthy articles on six successive periods from 1820 to 1990. By historians of established reputation, these articles cumulatively comprise a very useful history of the Church. Closely related articles are those by Douglas F. Tobler and S. George Ellsworth—“History, Significance to Latter-day Saints” (2:595; only partially adequate to the subject)—and by Howard C. Searle, who wrote excellent articles on church historians (2:589) and Joseph Smith’s History of the Church (2:647).
To derive the complete value of the Encyclopaedia for the study of Church history one needs also to examine the numerous more specialized historical articles, ranging from “First Vision” (2:515) through “Seagulls, Miracle of” (3:1287) and on to “Women, Roles of” (4:1574). Add to these the biographies and place references—“Mountain Meadows Massacre” (2:966), “South Bainbridge (Afton), New York” (3:1400), etc.—and one has a rather good resource for Mormon history on the introductory level.

Always of special interest is the subject of polygamy, treated here under “Plural Marriage” (3:1091). We read that plural marriage was “openly practiced” (3:1094) after the departure of the Saints from Nauvoo. Although it was known by some people, it was not publicly announced or proclaimed until 1852 (3:1094). We read that the exact percentage of participation is unknown but that “a maximum of from 20% to 25% of Latter-day Saint adults were members of polygamous households” (3:1095). Adults? Or married adults? Or should it, as I think, be stated so as to include all family members? Since the degree of participation varied from year to year and from place to place, we are still far from having a precise reading. The article under “History of the Church” states more carefully that “in some communities as much as twenty to twenty-five percent of the Latter-day Saint population eventually lived in polygamous households, with most men who practiced polygamy having one to four plural wives” (2:617).

It is child’s play to come up with suggestions for articles not found here. Especially in the biographies. One can imagine the policy decisions that ruled out many potential biographical sketches, but I would argue strenuously that B. H. Roberts is far more important to understanding Mormon history than, say, David Patten or Junius F. Wells. And where is J. Golden Kimball? Marvin O. Ashton? LeGrand Richards? Matthew Cowley? Or that great missionary Ben E. Rich? Although much information about these and many other figures can be found in the Encyclopaedia by consulting the index—for example, Roberts is discussed under “Intellectual History” (2:685), J. Golden Kimball under “Humor” (2:664), and LeGrand Richards under “Presiding Bishopric” (3:1128)—for anything approaching an encyclopedia of Mormon biography we will have to fall back on Andrew Jenson’s old work,2 supplementing it with such newer compilations as Sister Saints (1978),3 Supporting Saints (1985),4 and the annual editions of the Deseret News Church Almanac.5

If non-Mormon scholars are unimpressed with the articles on the scriptures, Stephen E. Robinson explains in “Bible Scholarship” (1:112) some of the limitations within which Mormons work. (See also Philip Barlow’s Mormons and the Bible, published by Oxford University Press,6 mentioned in the bibliography at the end of the article on “Bible: King
James Version.”) Likewise, theologians and theology students who find little of substance in articles of interest to them should read Louis C. Midgley’s article on “Theology” (4:1475), which explains Latter-day Saint neglect of this area as it is traditionally understood. Within the Latter-day Saint frame of reference, most readers should find the articles on scripture and theology informative.

The influence of the Foundation for Ancient Research and Mormon Studies (F.A.R.M.S.) is apparent in many of the articles on the Book of Mormon. In the article on “Archaeology” (1:62), David J. Johnson offers a carefully worded statement on the paucity of direct confirmation of the Book of Mormon through the surviving remnants of material culture. Nevertheless, Hugh W. Nibley, unique polymath and inspiration to a generation of younger scholars, has written articles on the Book of Mormon’s Near Eastern background, temples, and the teachings of Brigham Young. In addition, to judge from the number of citations to CWHN (Collected Works of Hugh Nibley), his influence is pervasive throughout the Encyclopedia.

Especially welcome are the articles on science and religion by Robert L. Miller and Erich Robert Paul. William E. Evenson’s article on “Evolution” (2:478) explains the main tension well enough, while John L. Sorenson (“Origin of Man”) properly notes a range of opinions on “the actual creation process” (3:1053) and reflects agreement among all Mormons that God created the human race.

A sampling of a few articles might lead one to characterize Mormons as arrogant and triumphalist. You know: “The sectarian world thinks such and such, but we know better.” Actually, I am glad that these authors are forthright and are allowed their own voice. No apologies here, no pusillanimous effort to curry favor with the world. Whatever happens during the next century, the Encyclopedia of Mormonism will stand as a strong statement of Mormonism’s faith position one hundred and sixty years after its origin.

Happily, there is no triumphalism in the descriptive articles which set forth with honesty and frankness the current state of affairs with respect, not to doctrine, but to Mormons as they actually are. For example, see Perry H. Cunningham’s article on “Activity in the Church” (1:13) or Lawrence A. Young’s on “Single Adults” (1:13). Most valuable are the data, supported by wonderfully clear graphs and tables, in the articles on “Vital Statistics” (4:1518) and “Social Characteristics” (3:1371). Inactivity, sex and age distribution, marital characteristics, adults with college experience, women in the work force, substance abuse—it is all here, not the Church as we would like it to be but as it is. On the other hand, the article on “Dating and Courtship” (1:357) sets forth only the ideal of
behavior, and one looks in vain on this occasion for a paragraph acknowledging that, as always, there is a gap between the ideal and the reality.

Sometimes I detect an anhistorical (or ahistorical) bias. On many topics where there has been an evolution of thinking (often the result of what we might prefer to call continuous revelation), the reader is frequently left uninformed. For example, an article on “Dance” (1:354) fails to mention one of the most interesting and revealing facets of that history: the tension between Church standards and some of the popular dances of different eras, including, at one time, the waltz. Truman G. Madsen’s topical summary of the teachings of Joseph Smith has no chronological grounding. And for the Adam–God doctrine, a cross-reference sends us to Hugh Nibley’s entry under “Young, Brigham: Teachings of Brigham Young” (4:1609), where practically nothing on the subject is found. (The better cross reference is to the final paragraphs and references in the article on “Adam” [1:17].) Actually, I like both the Madsen and Nibley articles; they are handy summaries. But they and many other articles ignore development and historical context. Diligent readers can find some of the chronological background in the historical articles, as well as in such entries as “Ward” (4:1541) or “Bishop, History of the office” (1:119).

The attitude in much of the Encyclopedia seems to be, “Give us the facts, ma’am, just the facts.” or, more to the point, “Just tell us what the Church teaches now, not all the tortuous historical peregrinations.” Certainly this is what we get under “Race, Racism” (3:1191). I don’t quarrel with the emphasis but do call attention to it.

There are many gems in these volumes. They cannot all be mentioned, but I wish to express appreciation for Rex E. Lee on “Constitutional Law” (1:315); Stephen R. Covey on “Discipleship” (1:384); Howard M. Bahr on “Individuality” (2:680); Bruce C. Hafen on “Grace” (2:560) and “Justice and Mercy” (2:775); William G. Hartley on “Organization: Organizational and Administrative History” (3:1035); William O. Nelson on “Anti-Mormon Publications” (1:45); C. Terry Warner on “Accountability” (1:13), “Agency” (1:26), and “Truth” (4:1489); Mae Blanch on “Prayer” (3:1117); Michael Hicks on “Music” (2:793); Karen Lynn Davidson on “Hymns and Hymnody” (2:667); Bruce B. Clark on “Blessings” (1:128); Roger R. Keller on “Clergy” (1:288); Keith E. Norman on “Deification, Early Christian” (1:369); and authors of the several articles on literature. But, as when from the pulpit you begin to thank those who have assisted with a ward function, it is probably a mistake to start naming names. Each reader will have a different list of favorites.

There is far more here than just official Mormondom, far more than a slick public-relations presentation of the Church. The reader’s aware-
ness of the larger scope of Mormon culture is enhanced by treatments of “Art in Mormonism” (1:73), “Artists, Visual” (1:70), “Folk Art” (2:516), “Folklore” (2:518), “KSL Radio” (2:800), literature, and music. One can look up “Garments” (2:534), and one can also read about missionary life, visitors centers, and welfare services. Not to be overlooked is David J. Cherrington on “Societies and Organizations” (3:1387), where one can find a clear statement of six important functions that can be fulfilled by unofficial organizations and publications.

We are told that the work is “intended for both the non-Mormon and the LDS reader” (1:Ixi). That tells us something about the level at which these generally brief articles had to be pitched, along with the explanation that the authors were instructed to assume readers who were high school graduates or beginning college students. Of course, so long as the work is expensive and in English, it will not be available to most converts or even Church members. Still, it is a start and should do much good.

There are some surprising omissions (Parley P. Pratt’s plural marriages and the motivation behind his assassination) and inconsistencies. And despite all the best efforts of the production staff, a few typographical errors slipped through. Wulf “Barsh” (1:72) should be Barsch, Gilbert “Scharff” (1:52) should be Scharffs, and, if I am not mistaken, “Dennis” Bitton (3:1414) should be Davis Bitton.

The fact remains that the Encyclopedia of Mormonism is a genuine landmark in publication and scholarship about the Church. As a standard reference source for basic information, and a point of departure for further discussion and research, it will serve us well. All who participated in its completion should be congratulated. Serious students of Mormonism, members or non-members, might well wish to forego ballet tickets for one season—or find an alternative rationalization—in order to purchase it.

NOTES

2 Andrew Jenson, Latter-day Saint Biographical Encyclopedia (Salt Lake City: Western Epics, 1971).
7 Collected Works of Hugh Nibley, ed. Stephen Ricks, and others (Salt Lake City: Deseret Book and the Foundation for Ancient Research and Mormon Studies, 1985–).
ENCYCLOPEDIA OF MORMONISM: The History, Scripture, Doctrine, and Procedure of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. 5 vols. 2333 pp.

Reviewed by Craig W. Beard, University of Alabama at Birmingham Library. This review is reprinted by permission from the Library Journal. The reviewer gave a rating of exceptional to the Encyclopedia.

Although The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints (the Mormons) is one of the largest indigenous religious groups in the United States, many people know little more of the Mormons than their family-oriented television commercials, the Mormon Tabernacle Choir, or Brigham Young University. They may have heard that Mormons practice polygamy (which is not entirely accurate), but most know little about the beginning, history, or distinctive doctrines of the Latter-day Saints (LDS). This work is, in part, an attempt to fill this knowledge gap. It is the first large-scale encyclopedia of Mormonism. The first four volumes contain about 1500 articles on every aspect of Mormon history, doctrine, culture, lifestyle, and more. The articles were written by over 730 men and women from both inside and outside the LDS tradition. Those dealing with "the most distinctive tenets of the Church" were entrusted primarily to LDS writers, while non-LDS writers contributed articles treating mainly background topics. Finding aids include a synoptic outline that organizes the entries under five major headings (history, scriptures, doctrines, organization and government, and procedures and practices), extensive cross-referencing, and a thorough subject index. Thirteen appendixes include such interesting and informative items as a chronology of significant events, a selection of LDS hymns, excerpts from Joseph Smith's "new translation" of the Bible, and current (through January 1, 1991) membership figures. There is also a glossary of frequently used words and phrases. Since most non-LDS readers may not have seminal works readily available, volume 5 contains the complete texts of The Book of Mormon, The Doctrine and Covenants, and The Pearl of Great Price, all of which Mormons accept as inspired scripture alongside the Bible.

A tremendous amount of material is presented here, and one of the outstanding strengths of the set is access to the material through the combination of the outline, cross references, and index. With this trio, one could hardly fail to find a fact or thoroughly research a related topic. Another factor that makes this an important resource is that the vast majority of the contributors are themselves Latter-day Saints. Seeing the Mormons and their tradition through their own eyes, readers gain insight into Mormon self-understanding, which "objective" treatments often
lack. At times, however, the writers seem to be striking a defensive posture or presenting an apologia, particularly in articles dealing with the early (and often armed) conflicts. This criticism in no way negates the overall value of the encyclopedia. It is outstanding in form and substance, and demands a place in public and academic collections.

NOTE

The BYU Studies Cumulative Index
1959–1991

The following indexes list all articles, reviews, poems, works of art, and other materials published in BYU Studies from its beginning in 1959 through and including this fourth issue of volume 31 in 1991.

The Author Index lists each item alphabetically by author. Co-authored articles are listed under the first author. Book reviews are listed under the name of the reviewer. At the end of each entry in the Author Index, an item’s category listings are shown in brackets.

The Title Index lists all items alphabetically by title, disregarding the words A, An, and The at the beginning of titles. Works of art are not listed in the Title Index; they can be readily found in the Category Index. Book reviews are listed in a separate index following the Category Index.

The Book Review Index consists of two parts. The first lists book reviews alphabetically by the author of the book. The second lists reviews alphabetically by the title of the book (book reviews are indexed by the name of the reviewer in the Author Index).

The Category Index groups all published materials into categories and lists them alphabetically by author under each category heading. Each item is listed in one to three categories.

The Subject Index lists the people, places, events, themes, and topics discussed in BYU Studies. An item is included in this index when there is a paragraph or more about that item in the original article or review. The subject of a poem is listed if the poem deals with church history or doctrine. Themes of series of poems are also included.

All indexes are alphabetized letter by letter according to the rules in the Chicago Manual of Style.

Many people have contributed to this index volume. Some have worked for many years on this project or its predecessors. BYU Studies gratefully acknowledges the contributions made by Linda Hunter Adams, Doris Brower, Brian Call, Carolyn Cannon, Doris R. Dant, Gary Gillum, Serena Hansen, Lisa Bolin Hawkins, Tim Hiatt, McLinda Jeffress, Marny Parkin, Kathleen Reynolds, Kent Scadlock, Doug Waddoups, Kathryn Weeks, Christina Welch, and John W. Welch. In addition, students in the winter 1992 editing class (English 410R) taught by Linda Hunter Adams made a major contribution to the Subject Index.
Author Index


Addy, George M., “Lessons from the Past: Or How to Succeed in the University World without Really Trying” (1968), 8:2:216 [Education].


Alexander, Thomas G., review of Annie Clark Tanner, A Biography of Ezra Thompson (1976), 16:2:303 [Biography].


Allen, James B., “‘We Had a Very Hard Voyage for the Season’: John Moon’s Account of the First Emigrant Company of British Saints” (1977), 17:3:339 [Historical Documents].

Allen, James B., “When Our Enemies Are Also Saints: Response to Claudia W. Harris’s ‘Mormons on the Warfront’” (1990), 30:4:21 [International Church, Political Science, War and Peace].


Allen, James B., and Jessie L. Embry, “‘Provoking the Brethren to Good Works’: Susa Young Gates, the Relief Society, and Genealogy” (1991), 31:2:115 [Church Administration, Women].


Sculptures and Carvings].
[Art and Architecture].
Anderson, Desmond L., “Meeting the Challenges of the Latter-day Saints in
Vietnam” (1970), 10:2:186 [International Church, War and Peace].
Anderson, Desmond L., review of R. Joseph Monsen, Jr., and Mark W. Cannon,
Expulsion from Missouri” (1986), 26:3:3 [Biography, Historical Docu-
ments, Missouri Period].
Anderson, Richard Lloyd, “Circumstantial Confirmation of the First Vision
through Reminiscences” (1969), 9:3:373 [Joseph Smith].
[Historical Documents].
11:4:474 [Kirtland Period].
Anderson, Richard Lloyd, “Joseph Smith and the Millenarian Time Table”
(1970), 10:3:283 [Joseph Smith].
Anderson, Richard Lloyd, “New Data for Revising the Missouri ‘Documentary
Anderson, Richard Lloyd, “Reuben Miller, Recorder of Oliver Cowdery’s
Reaffirmations” (1968), 8:3:277 [Pioneer Period].
Anderson, Richard Lloyd, review of Edmund Wilson, The Dead Sea Scrolls,
Anderson, Richard Lloyd, review of F. L. Stewart, Exploding the Myth about
Joseph Smith, the Mormon Prophet (1968), 8:2:231 [Joseph Smith].
Anderson, Richard Lloyd, review of J. B. Phillips, Ring of Truth: A Translator’s
(1964), 6:1:57 [LDS Religion and Doctrine].
[Joseph Smith, Political Science and Law].
(1959), 2:1:71 [History in General, Political Science and Law].
Andrus, Hyrum L., review of James R. Clark, comp., Messages of the First
Andrus, J. Roman, Don’t Speak (1991), 31:3:fc [Art—Drawings and
Engravings].


Anonymous, Frederick G. Williams (1971), 12:4:538 [Art—Drawings and Engravings].


Anonymous, "Joseph Smith Egyptian Papyri" (1968), 8:2:179 [Historical Documents, Pearl of Great Price].
Anonymous, "The Newly Established Asian Research Institute" (1965), 6:3:121 [Brigham Young University].
Anonymous, Partition between the High Altar (Holiest) and the Congregation, Marburg, Germany (1981), 21:1:24 [Art—Sculptures and Carvings].
Anonymous, Representation of the Lord's Hand from behind a Cloud over Church Entrance, Düsseldorf, Germany (1981), 21:1:35 [Art—Sculptures and Carvings].
Anonymous, Shakyamuni as an Ascetic (1971), 12:1:71 [Art—Sculptures and Carvings].
Anonymous, Scene in Utah Valley (1972), 12:2:149 [Art—Paintings and Watercolors].
Anonymous, View of Main Street, Nauvoo (1983), 23:3:97 [Photographs].
Appleton, Marianne, and A. Garr Cranney, “Reading Habits of Church-Active LDS Women” (1985), 25:3:47 [Sociology and Behavior, Women].
Arrington, Leonard J., “Seven Steps to Greatness” (1976), 16:4:459 [Brigham Young University].
Author Index


Ashworth, Brent, “Martin Harris’s 1873 Letter to Walter Conrad” (1983), 23:1:112 [Historical Documents].


Asplund, Thomas, “Looking at a Utah Road Map” (1986), 26:1:30 [Poetry].


Backman, Milton V., Jr., “Truman Coe’s 1836 Description of Mormonism” (1977), 17:3:347 [Historical Documents].


Backman, Milton V., Jr., and James B. Allen, “Membership of Certain of Joseph Smith’s Family in the Western Presbyterian Church of Palmyra” (1970), 10:4:482 [Joseph Smith].


Ball, Bertrand L., Jr., “Estauie’s Naturalistic Period and Spiritual Period” (1965), 7:1:68 [Literature and Film].

Ball, Bertrand L., Jr., “Saint-Exupery and ‘le culte du passe’” (1968), 8:4:444 [Literature and Film].


Bell, Elouise, “The Implications of Feminism for BYU” (1976), 16:4:527 [Brigham Young University, Women].


Bell, Elouise, review of Emma Lou Thayne, Spaces in the Sage (1972), 13:1:108 [Literature and Film].

Bell, Elouise, review of Gale Tampico Boyd, The Lost, the Found (1972), 13:1:104 [Literature and Film].

Bell, Elouise, review of Melissa Merrill [pseud.], Polygamist’s Wife: The True Story of One Woman’s Struggle with Modern-day Polygamy (1976), 16:3:435 [Women].

Bell, Elouise, review of Neal Chandler, Benediction: A Book of Stories (1990), 30:4:88 [Short Stories].


Bennion, Lowell L., review of Emma Lou Thayne, As for Me and My House (1990), 30:2:124 [Biography, Literature and Film].


Bentley, Joseph, review of Kent Lloyd, et al., The Church Executive: Building the Kingdom through Leadership Development (1968), 8:3:350 [Church Administration].
Benz, Ernst, “Mormonism and the Secularization of Religions in the Modern World” (1976), 16:4:627 [LDS Religion and Doctrine].


Berrett, LaMar C., review of Robert Bruce Flanders, Nauvoo—Kingdom on the Mississippi (1966), 7:3:242 [Nauvoo Period].


Bitton, Davis, “George Francis Train and Brigham Young” (1978), 18:3:410 [Biography, Brigham Young].


Author Index


Bradford, Mary L., review of Douglas H. Thayer, Mr. Wahlquist in Yellowstone and Other Stories (1990), 30:1:92 [Short Stories].

Bradford, Mary L., review of Joyce Eliason, Fresh Meat / Warm Weather (1976), 16:3:432 [Literature and Film, Psychology].

Bradshaw, Merrill, “Reflections on the Nature of Mormon Art” (1968), 9:1:25 [Art and Architecture, LDS Religion and Doctrine].


Brady, Frederick R., “Two Meiji Scholars Introduce the Mormons to Japan” (1983), 23:2:167 [International Church].


Bunker, Gary L., and Davis Bitton “Mesmerism and Mormonism” (1975), 15:2:146 [Joseph Smith].


Bushman, Claudia, review of Eugene England, *Dialogues with Myself and Why the Church Is As True as the Gospel* (1986), 26:3:111 [Personal Essays].


Campbell, Eugene E., “Authority Conflicts in the Mormon Battalion” (1968), 8:2:127 [Pioneer Period].


Cannon, Donald Q., “Thomas L. Kane Meets the Mormons” (1977), 18:1:126 [Biography, Pioneer Period].


Catlin, George, Big Elk (1984), 24:3:282 [Art—Paintings and Watercolors].


Christensen, James C., La Duquesa (1988), 28:2:35 [Art—Paintings and Watercolors].


Christensen, P. A., “A Land Unpromised and Unearned” (1975), 16:1:81 [Literature and Film].


Author Index

Clark, Dennis, “New Name and Blessing” (1986), 26:3:110 [Poetry].
Clark, Marden J., “Late on Father’s Day” (1965), 6:3:176 [Poetry].
Clark, Marden J., “Late on Mother’s Day” (1962), 4:2:148 [Poetry].
Clark, Marden J., “Too Late on Mother’s Day” (1974), 14:3:315 [Poetry].
Clark, Marden J., “To the Baby We Didn’t Even Know We Weren’t Going to Have” (1974), 14:3:318 [Poetry].
Clark, Marden J., “The Wages of Sin in Hawthorne” (1959), 1:1:21 [Literature and Film].
Conkling, J. Christopher, “Members without a Church: Japanese Mormons in Japan from 1924 to 1948” (1975), 15:2:191 [International Church].
Cook, Lyndon W., “‘Brother Joseph Is Truly a Wonderful Man, He Is All We Could Wish a Prophet to Be’: Pre-1844 Letters of William Law” (1980), 20:2:207 [Historical Documents].
Cook, Lyndon W., “‘I Have Sinned against Heaven, and Am Unworthy of Your Confidence, but I Cannot Live without a Reconciliation’: Thomas B. Marsh Returns to the Church” (1980), 20:4:389 [Biography, Nauvoo Period, Pioneer Period].
Cornwall, Rebecca, and Leonard J. Arrington, “Perpetuation of a Myth: Mormon Danites in Five Western Novels, 1840–90” (1983), 23:2:147 [Literature and Film].
Corry, Iris Parker, “Another Home” (1975), 15:3:308 [Poetry].
Corry, Iris Parker, “Mormon Shade” (1975), 15:3:308 [Poetry].
Cracroft, Richard H., “Liverpool, 1856: Nathaniel Hawthorne Meets Orson Pratt” (1968), 8:3:270 [International Church, Literature and Film].
Crnach, Lucas, the Elder, Martin Luther (1983), 23:2:133 [Art—Paintings and Watercolors].
Crawley, Peter L., “A Bibliography of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints in New York, Ohio, and Missouri” (1972), 12:4:465 [Bibliography].
Crawley, Peter L., “Two Rare Missouri Documents” (1974), 14:4:502 [Historical Documents, Missouri Period].


Culmsee, Carlton, “Poetry in the Free World” (1961), 4:1:3 [Literature and Film, Poetry].


Culmsee, Carlton, review of Clinton F. Larson, The Mantle of the Prophet and Other Plays (1967), 8:1:108 [Drama and Dancing].


Darais, Alex B., Dark Continent (1985), 25:1:156 [Art—Paintings and Water-colors].
Author Index


Davis, Harrison, “Fisherman” (1967), 8:1:36 [Poetry].


Decoo, Wilfried, “The Image of Mormonism in French Literature: Part II” (1976), 16:2:265 [Drama and Dancing, Literature and Film].


Dees, Harry C., “George W. Bean, Early Mormon Explorer” (1972), 12:2:147 [Biography, Utah History].


Derr, C. Brooklyn, “Managing Conflict in the Restored Church” (1972), 12:3:279 [Sociology and Behavior].


Dunn, Richard J., “Dickens and the Mormons” (1968), 8:3:325 [Literature and Film].
Durham, Reed C., Jr., “Joseph Smith’s Own Story of a Serious Childhood Illness” (1970), 10:4:480 [Joseph Smith].
Durham, Reed C., Jr., review of Ivan J. Barrett, Joseph Smith and the Restoration (1968), 8:3:342 [History of the Church, Joseph Smith].
Dyer, Elaine D., Mary A. Monson, and Maxine J. Cope, “Increasing the Quality of Patient Care through Performance Counseling and Written Goal Setting” (1975), 16:1:93 [Education, Psychology].
Ehat, Andrew F., “‘It Seems Like Heaven Began on Earth’: Joseph Smith and the Constitution of the Kingdom of God” (1980), 20:3:253 [Church Administration, Historical Documents, Joseph Smith].
Ehat, Andrew F., trans. and ed., “‘They Might Have Known That He Was Not a Fallen Prophet’—The Nauvoo Journal of Joseph Fielding” (1979), 19:2:133 [Historical Documents, Nauvoo Period].


Ellsworth, Richard G., “Pro-Mormon Drama” (1972), 12:3:336 [Drama and Dancing].


Enders, Donald L., “Plotting the City Beautiful: A Historical and Archaeological Glimpse of Nauvoo Streets” (1979), 19:3:409 [Anthropology and Archaeology, Nauvoo Period].


Esplin, Ronald K., “From the Rumors to the Records: Historians and the Sources for Brigham Young” (1978), 18:3:453 [Bibliography, Biography].
Evanoff, Alexander, “The Pardoner as Huckster: A Dissent from Kittredge” (1962), 4:3:209 [Literature and Film].
Evans, Max J., “The Stephen Post Collection” (1973), 14:1:100 [Bibliography, Historical Documents].
Fife, Austin E., “Folk Elements in the Formation of the Mormon Personality” (1959), 2:1:1 [Sociology and Behavior].
[Flake, Chad J.], “Mormon Bibliography 1962” (1962), 5:1:45 [Bibliography].
Flake, Chad J., “Mormon Bibliography 1963” (1964), 5:3:241 [Bibliography].
[Flake, Chad J.], “Mormon Bibliography 1964” (1965), 6:3:171 [Bibliography].
Flake, Chad J., “Mormon Bibliography 1965” (1966), 7:3:225 [Bibliography].
Flake, Chad J., “Mormon Bibliography 1966–1967” (1968), 8:3:335 [Bibliography].
Flake, Chad J., “Mormon Bibliography 1971” (1972), 12:3:292 [Bibliography].
Flake, Chad J., “Mormon Bibliography 1975” (1976), 16:3:419 [Bibliography].
Flake, Chad J., “Mormon Bibliography 1978” (1979), 20:1:111 [Bibliography].
Flake, Chad J., review of Special Collections Department, Merrill Library, Utah State University, Name Index to the Library of Congress Collection of Mormon Diaries (1972), 12:3:319 [Bibliography].
Fletcher, Dale T., “A Note on First Snow-Leonia” (1968), 8:2:144 [Art and Architecture].
Fletcher, Dale T., “A Note on The Hudson from Heine Cook’s” (1968), 8:3:308 [Art and Architecture].
[Foster, Lucien], Temple on the Hill (1983), 23:3:100 [Photographs].
Author Index

Fuerstner, Carl, “‘Valse’ from Little Dance Suite, Opus 39” (1961), 3:2:50 [Music].
Gardner, John H., review of Henry Eyring, The Faith of a Scientist (1968),
8:4:468 [Science].
Gardner, John H., review of Howard M. Bahr, Bruce A. Chadwick, and Darwin L.
Perspective (1973), 13:4:594 [Sociology and Behavior].
Garrett, H. Dean, review of Robert L. Millet and Kent P. Jackson, eds., The
[Doctrine and Covenants].
Gassman, Byron, “Religious Attitudes in the World of Humphry Clinker” (1965),
6:2:65 [Literature and Film, Sociology and Behavior].
Young University].
Geary, Edward A., “Mormondom’s Lost Generation: The Novelists of the 1940s”
(1977), 18:1:89 [Literature and Film].
(1984), 24:2:249 [Literature and Film].
[Literature and Film].
Geary, Edward A., review of Gary B. Peterson and Lowell C. Bennion, Sanpete
24:2:246 [Literature and Film].
Geary, Edward A., review of Truman G. Madsen and Charles D. Tate, Jr., eds.,
To the Glory of God: Mormon Essays on Great Issues (1972), 12:3:321
[LDS Religion and Doctrine].
Gentry, Leland H., “Adam-ondi-Ahman: A Brief Historical Survey” (1973),
Period].
[Missouri Period].
Gentry, Leland H., “The Mormon Way Stations: Garden Grove and Mt. Pisgah”
Period].
Germino, Dante, review of Louis C. Midgley, Beyond Human Nature: The
Contemporary Debate over Moral Natural Law (1969), 10:1:118 [Philoso-
phy and Truth].
Gibson, M. Carl, “Background to the Theory of Arabic Origins” (1962), 4:3:219
[History in General].
[Education].
3:2:9 [Drama and Dancing].

Godfrey, Kenneth W., “A New Look at the Alleged Little Known Discourse by Joseph Smith” (1968), 9:1:49 [Historical Documents, Joseph Smith].


Godfrey, Kenneth W., “The Road to Carthage Led West” (1968), 8:2:204 [Nauvoo Period].


Golightly, Max C., “Miss Helen” (1961), 3:2:8 [Poetry].

Golightly, Max C., “Proper Names in Plays, by Chance or Design?” (1962), 5:1:33 [Drama and Dancing].


Green, Arnold H., “A Survey of LDS Proselyting Efforts to the Jewish People” (1968), 8:4:427 [International Church, Sociology and Behavior].

Green, John A., “French Reaction to Shakespeare” (1968), 8:2:147 [Literature and Film].


Green, Jon D., review of Laurel B. Andrew, *The Early Temples of the Mormons* (1979), 19:3:422 [Temple].


Hafen, LeRoy R., “Joys of Discovery—Historical Research and Writing” (1966), 7:3:171 [History in General].


Hall, H. Tracy, “Polymorphism and High Pressure” (1964), 5:3:139 [Science].

Hall, H. Tracy, “Sintered Diamonds” (1975), 16:1:43 [Science].


Hanks, Marion D., “Thoughts on the 150th Anniversary of the Church in the British Isles” (1987), 27:2:3 [History in General, International Church, Literature and Film, Personal Essays].
Hansen, Klaus, “The Political Kingdom of God as a Cause for Mormon-Gentile Conflict” (1960), 2:2:241 [Political Science, Sociology and Behavior, Utah History].
Hansen, Klaus, review of The Diary of James J. Strang, transcribed and annotated by Mark A. Strang (1962), 4:2:178 [Historical Documents, History in General].
Hardy, Douglas, “Influence of Finnish Kalevala in the Composition of Long-fellow’s Song of Hiawatha” (1962), 4:2:140 [Literature and Film].
Harris, Claudia W., “Mormons on the Warfront: The Protestant Mormons and Catholic Mormons of Northern Ireland” (1990), 30:4:7 [International Church, War and Peace].
Harris, James R., “Changes in the Book of Moses and Their Implications upon a Concept of Revelation” (1968), 8:4:361 [Pearl of Great Price].
Harris, James R., “Eternal Progression and the Foreknowledge of God” (1967), 8:1:37 [God and Jesus Christ, LDS Religion and Doctrine].
Harris, John B., review of Clinton F. Larson, The Lord of Experience (1968), 8:2:240 [Poetry].
Harris, John B., trans., “The Theater” (article by Henrik Ibsen) (1961), 4:1:51 [Drama and Dancing].
Harris, John Sterling, “Rattler” (1990), 30:4:57 [Poetry].
Harris, John Sterling, “Tag, I.D.” (1965), 6:2:100 [Poetry].
Hart, Patricia, “At the Heart of the Labyrinth” (1981), 21:3:373 [Short Stories].
Hartley, William G., “The Priesthood Reorganization of 1877: Brigham Young’s Last Achievement” (1979), 20:1:3 [Brigham Young, Church Administration].
Hicks, Michael, review of Kenner Casteel Kartchner, Frontier Fiddler: The Life of a Northern Arizona Pioneer (1990), 30:4:96 [Music].
Hill, Douglas, “Yeats and the Invisible People of Ireland” (1965), 7:1:61 [Literature and Film].
Hill, Marvin S., review of Ernest L. Wilkinson and W. Cleon Skousen, Brigham Young University: A School of Destiny (1976), 17:1:124 [Brigham Young University].
Hilsman, Roger, “American Foreign Policy: Focus on Asia” (1971), 12:1:9 [Political Science and Law].
Holbrook, Leona, “Dancing as an Aspect of Early Mormon and Utah Culture” (1975), 16:1:117 [Drama and Dancing, Joseph Smith, Pioneer Period].
Holland, Jeffrey R., “... Of Countries and of Kingdoms” (1977), 18:1:3 [LDS Religion and Doctrine].
Homer, Michael W., “The Church’s Image in Italy from the 1840s to 1946: A Bibliographic Essay” (1991), 31:2:83 [Bibliography, International Church].
Honey, David B., and Daniel C. Peterson, “Advocacy and Inquiry in the Writing of Latter-day Saint History” (1991), 31:2:139 [History in General].
Horsley, A. Burt, review of Walter M. Abbott and Joseph Gallagher, eds., The Documents of Vatican II (1966), 7:3:246 [Christian Theology].
Howard, John A., “... Outraged by Silence” (1976), 16:4:682 [Personal Essays].
Howe, Susan Elizabeth, “Night Jogging in the City” (1991), 31:3:30 [Poetry].
Hughes, J. R. T., review of Leonard J. Arrington, Feramorz Y. Fox, and Dean L. May, Building the City of God: Community and Cooperation among the Mormons (1977), 17:2:246 [Sociology and Behavior].
Hume, Martha Haskins, “The Awakening and Solstice” (1968), 8:2:126 [Poetry].
Humphreys, A. Glen, “Missionaries to the Saints” (1976), 17:1:74 [Church Administration].
Hunter, Howard W., “Unto All Men” (1971), 12:1:79 [International Church].
Jackson, Kent P., “‘Never Have I Showed Myself unto Man’: A Suggestion for Understanding Ether 3:15a” (1990), 30:3:71 [Book of Mormon, God and Jesus Christ].
Jeffrey, Duane E., review of Reed C. Durham, Jr., and Steven H. Heath, Succession in the Church (1971), 11:2:207 [Church Administration].
[Education, History in General].
Jensen, De Lamar, “The ‘Renaissance’ in Recent Thought: Fifteen Years of Interpretation” (1964), 6:1:3 [History in General].
Jessee, Dean C., “Brigham Young’s Family: The Wilderness Years” (1979), 19:4:474 [Biography, Brigham Young, Women].
Jessee, Dean C., “The Early Accounts of Joseph Smith’s First Vision” (1969), 9:3:275 [Historical Documents, Joseph Smith].
Jessee, Dean C., “Howard Coray’s Recollection of Joseph Smith” (1977), 17:3:341 [Historical Documents, Joseph Smith].
Jessee, Dean C., “Joseph Knight’s Recollection of Early Mormon History” (1976), 17:4:29 [Historical Documents, New York Period].
Jessee, Dean C., “Joseph Smith’s 19 July 1840 Discourse” (1979), 19:3:390 [Historical Documents, Joseph Smith].
Jessee, Dean C., “The Kirtland Diary of Wilford Woodruff” (1972), 12:4:365 [Historical Documents, Kirtland Period].
Jessee, Dean C., “Priceless Words and Fallible Memories: Joseph Smith as Seen in the Effort to Preserve His Discourses” (1991), 31:2:19 [Joseph Smith].
Jessee, Dean C., review of James R. Clark, comp., Messages of the First Presidency, vol. 3 (1967), 8:1:95 [Church Administration].


Kimball, Spencer W., “As We Came” (1985), 25:4:166 [Poetry].
Kimball, Stanley B., “Mormon Culture: A Letter to the Editor” (1964), 5:2:125 [Sociology and Behavior].
King, Arthur Henry, “Final Address to the British Council” (1975), 16:1:74 [Personal Essays].
Knecht, William L., “Mysteries of the Kingdom: More or Less” (1964), 5:3:231 [LDS Religion and Doctrine].
Kunz, Phillip R., Evan T. Peterson, and Gail W. Peterson, “Does Family Size
Affect Academic Achievement?” (1978), 18:4:529 [Sociology and
Behavior].
Lambert, Neal E., “Freedom and the American Cowboy” (1967), 8:1:61 [Litera-
ture and Film].
Lambert, Neal E., review of Samuel W. Taylor, Nightfall at Nauvoo (1972),
12:3:331 [Nauvoo Period].
Landow, George P., “Tristram Shandy and the Comedy of Context” (1966),
7:3:208 [Literature and Film].
Lane Studios, Little Round Top Looking toward Devil’s Den Area, Gettysburg,
Lane Studios, Pickett’s Charge Area, Big Round Top in the Distance, Gettysburg,
Lane Studios, Pickett’s Charge Area Looking West toward Virginia Mountain,
Larsen, Lance E., “Passing the Sacrament at Eastgate Nursing Home” (1987),
27:4:54 [Poetry].
of Mormon? An Analysis of Wordprints” (1980), 20:3:225 [Book of
Mormon].
Dancing].
Larson, Clinton F., Before the Sepulchre (1968), 8:2:158 [Drama and Dancing].
Larson, Clinton F., “Camp Floyd Centennial” (1967), 8:1:72 [Poetry].
[Brigham Young University].
Larson, Clinton F., The Mantle of the Prophet (1960), 2:2:193 [Drama and
Dancing].
Leonard, Glen M., review of Truman G. Madsen, Joseph Smith, the Prophet (1990), 30:4:67 [Joseph Smith].
LeSueur, Stephen C., “High Treason and Murder”: The Examination of Mormon Prisoners at Richmond, Missouri, in November 1838” (1986), 26:2:3 [Missouri Period].
Lythgoe, Dennis L., review of Church History in the Fulness of Times (1991), 31:1:115 [History of the Church].
Lythgoe, Dennis L., review of Davis Bitton, Wit and Whimsey in Mormon History (1975), 15:4:541 [History of the Church].


Madsen, Truman G., “Can God Be Pictured?” (1968), 8:2:113 [God and Jesus Christ, LDS Religion and Doctrine].


Malik, Charles H., “The Struggle for Peace” (1968), 8:4:396 [Political Science and Law, War and Peace].


Mathews, Conan E., “Art and the Church” (1961), 3:2:3 [Art and Architecture, Literature and Film].


Matthews, Robert J., “The Doctrine of the Resurrection as Taught in the Book of Mormon” (1990), 30:3:41 [Book of Mormon, God and Jesus Christ, LDS Religion and Doctrine].


Matthews, Robert J., “Notes on ‘Lehi’s Travels’” (1972), 12:3:312 [Book of Mormon, Historical Documents].


Melville, J. Keith, “Theory and Practice of Church and State during the Brigham Young Era” (1960), 3:1:33 [Brigham Young, Political Science and Law].


Midgley, Louis C., “God and Immortality in Dostoevsky’s Thought” (1959), 2:1:55 [Literature and Film].


Moon, Harold Kay, “Gérard de Nerval: A Reappraisal” (1965), 7:1:40 [Literature and Film].

Moon, Harold Kay, “Humor in LaZrillo de Tormes” (1964), 5:3:183 [Literature and Film].


Mormon History Association, “Special Citation to BYU Studies” (1969), 10:1:3 [History in General].

Morrell, Jeannette, “Along the Old Utah Highway 91” (1968), 9:1:54 [Poetry].


Nibley, Hugh W., “As Things Stand at the Moment” (1968), 9:1:69 [Pearl of Great Price].


Nibley, Hugh W., “The Expanding Gospel” (1965), 7:1:3 [LDS Religion and Doctrine].
Nibley, Hugh W., “Getting Ready to Begin” (1968), 8:3:245 [Pearl of Great Price].
Nibley, Hugh W., review of Yigael Yadin, Bar-Kochba: The Rediscovery of the Legendary Hero of the Last Jewish Revolt against Imperial Rome (1973), 14:1:115 [Dead Sea Scrolls].
Nielsen, F. Kent, review of Russel J. Thomsen, Latter-day Saints and the Sabbath (1971), 12:1:133 [LDS Religion and Doctrine].
Olsen, Steven L., review of Lawrence Foster, Religion and Sexuality: Three American Communal Experiments of the Nineteenth Century; and Louis Kern, An Ordered Love: Sex Roles and Sexuality in Victorian Utopias—
Author Index

The Shakers, the Mormons, and the Oneida Community (1982), 22:1:109 [Sociology and Behavior].
Olsen, Steven L., review of Mark P. Leone, Roots of Modern Mormonism (1980), 20:2:222 [Anthropology and Archaeology].
Palmer, Spencer J., “Uses of the Five Elements in East Asia” (1965), 6:3:123 [Anthropology and Archaeology].
Pedersen, Lyman C., Jr., "Fort Douglas and the Soldiers of the Wasatch: A Final Salute" (1968), 8:4:449 [Utah History].
Pedersen, Lyman C., Jr., review of Helen Hinckley Jones, Over the Mormon Trail (1964), 5:2:131 [Pioneer Period].
Peterson, Gary B., Early Mormon Home in Manti, Utah (1990), 30:2:fc [Photographs].
Peterson, Gary B., Orson and Mary Ann Hyde Home (1990), 30:2:bc [Photographs].
[Peterson], Naomi-Ruth, "Innocence" (1967), 8:1:22 [Poetry].


Porter, Larry C., review of Stanley B. Kimball, Historic Sites and Markers along the Mormon and Other Great Western Trails (1989), 29:2:114 [Pioneer Period].


Pratt, Steven, "Eleanor McLean and the Murder of Parley P. Pratt" (1975), 15:2:225 [Biography].


Quinn, D. Michael, “The Flag of the Kingdom of God” (1973), 14:1:105 [Historical Documents].


Reynolds, Noel B., “The Gospel of Jesus Christ as Taught by the Nephite Prophets” (1991), 31:3:31 [Book of Mormon, God and Jesus Christ, LDS Religion and Doctrine].


Rhodes, Michael Dennis, “A Translation and Commentary of the Joseph Smith Hypocephalus” (1977), 17:3:259 [Historical Documents, Pearl of Great Price].


Riddle, Chauncey C., “A BYU for Zion” (1976), 16:4:485 [Brigham Young University].

Riddle, Chauncey C., “Symbols and Salvation” (1968), 8:3:311 [Philosophy and Truth].

Riddle, Chauncey C., review of Truman G. Madsen, *Eternal Man* (1968), 8:3:354 [LDS Religion and Doctrine].


Robertson, Glen E., “An Interview” (1967), 8:1:5 [Poetry].
Robinson, Donald W., “From Pebbles to Commutators” (1975), 16:1:107 [Science].
Rogers, R. Max, “The Anti-Christian Background of German Literary Naturalism” (1964), 5:3:203 [Literature and Film].
Romney, Joseph B., review of Robert L. Millet, By Grace Are We Saved (1990), 30:2:113 [LDS Religion and Doctrine].
Romney, Marion G., “The Political Thought of President Clark” (1973), 13:3:245 [Political Science and Law].
Scharffs, Gilbert W., review of LaMar C. Berrett, Discovering the World of the Bible (1974), 14:3:393 [Bible].


Sesshū, Daruma and Eka (1971), 12:1:71 [Paintings and Watercolors].


Shipps, Jan, review of J. Keith Melville, Conflict and Compromise: The Mormons in Mid-Nineteenth Century American Politics (1976), 16:2:301 [Political Science and Law].


Skousen, Royal, “Through a Glass Darkly: Trying to Understand the Scriptures” (1986), 26:4:3 [Literature and Film, LDS Religion and Doctrine].


Smart, Lyman, review of William Mulder and A. Russell Mortensen, Among the Mormons (1959), 1:1:73 [Sociology and Behavior].


Smith, David Hyrum, Nativity Scene (1978), 18:2:243 [Art—Paintings and Watercolors].


Smith, David Hyrum, Nauvoo Temple Ruins (1978), 18:2:239 [Art—Paintings and Watercolors].

Smith, David Hyrum, Scene from Hamlet (1978), 18:2:241 [Art—Paintings and Watercolors].

Smith, David Hyrum, Nauvoo (1980), 20:4:358 [Art—Paintings and Watercolors].


Smith, Dennis, New Mormon (1970), 10:4:fc, 420 [Art—Scultures and Carvings].


Smith, Joseph Jr., “Political Motto,” extract (1964), 5:3:192 [Historical Documents, Joseph Smith].


Author Index


Stevens, A. Wilber, “Child before Fire” (1959), 1:1:50 [Poetry].

Stevens, A. Wilber, “Fitzgerald’s Tender Is the Night: The Idea as Morality” (1961), 3:3:95 [Literature and Film].


Tanner, Obert C., “Plato’s Trinity as Problem and Promise in University Life” (1961), 4:1:17 [Education, Philosophy and Truth].


Tanner, Vasco M., “Charles Darwin after One Hundred Years” (1959), 2:1:43 [Science].


Tate, Lucile C., “Death, the Cradle of Life” (1968), 8:3:303 [Literature and Film].


Taylor, Sally T., “His Name” (1990), 30:3:109 [Poetry].


Taylor, Sally T., “Thou Hast Made My Mountain to Stand Strong” (1984),
24:2:236 [Poetry].
Taylor, Samuel W., review of J. Kenneth Davies, *Mormon Gold: The Story of
[Biography, Political Science and Law].
(1973), 14:1:3 [Political Science and Law].
Psychological Analysis of the Sino-Soviet Dispute” (1966), 7:2:143
[Political Science and Law, War and Peace].
Taylor, Weldon J., “A New Emphasis for the American Dream” (1962), 4:3:269
[Political Science and Law].
Teichert, Minerva H., *Alma Baptizing* (1990), 30:3:70 [Art—Paintings and
Watercolors].
Teichert, Minerva H., *Jesus Christ Is the God of That Land* (1990), 30:3:bc
[Art—Paintings and Watercolors].
Teichert, Minerva H., *Lamanite Maidens* (1990), 30:3:68 [Art—Paintings and
Watercolors].
Teichert, Minerva H., *Look to Your Children* (1990), 30:3:fc [Art—Paintings and
Watercolors].
and Watercolors].
Teichert, Minerva H., *Nephi and His Followers Traveling through the Wilderness*
(1990), 30:3:69 [Art—Paintings and Watercolors].
Church].
Thomas, Gordon K., “The Book of Mormon in the English Literary Context of
1837” (1987), 27:1:37 [Book of Mormon, International Church, Literature
and Film].
Thomas, Madison H., “The Influence of Traditional British Social Patterns on
LDS Church Growth in Southwest Britain” (1987), 27:2:107 [International
Church, Sociology and Behavior].
Thomas, Winona F., “Broken Ice” (1962), 4:3:235 [Short Stories].
[Literature and Film].
Thorp, Malcolm R., review of Frederick Stewart Buchanan, ed., *A Good Time
Coming: Mormon Letters to Scotland* (1989), 29:3:121 [Historical Docu-
ments].


Topping, Gary, “Zane Grey in Zion: An Examination of His Supposed Anti-Mormonism” (1978), 18:4:483 [Literature and Film].

Toscano, Paul James, “Measure for Measure: Tragedy and Redemption” (1976), 16:2:277 [Drama and Dancing, Literature and Film].


Tullis, F. LaMond, “Mormonism and Revolution in Latin America” (1976), 16:2:235 [International Church, Political Science and Law].

Tullis, F. LaMond, “Politics and Society: Anglo-American Mormons in a Revolutionary Land” (1973), 13:2:126 [International Church, Political Science and Law].

Tullis, F. LaMond, “Reopening the Mexican Mission in 1901” (1982), 22:4:441 [International Church, Psychology].


Underwood, Grant, “Saved or Damned: Tracing a Persistent Protestantism in Early Mormon Thought” (1985), 25:3:85 [LDS Religion and Doctrine].

Van Orden, Bruce A., “The Decline in Convert Baptisms and Member Emigration from the British Mission after 1870” (1987), 27:2:97 [International Church].


Walker, Ronald W., “Young Heber J. Grant and His Call to the Apostleship” (1977), 18:1:121 [Biography].

Walker, Ronald W., “Young Heber J. Grant's Years of Passage” (1984), 24:2:131 [Biography].


Weaver, Max D., *Horse Shoe Maker* (1991), 31:1:120 [Art—Drawings and Engravings].


Welch, John W., “BYU Studies: Into the 1990s” (1991), 31:4:21 [Brigham Young University].


Wernick, Nissim, “Man, the Pinnacle of Creation” (1969), 10:1:31 [Anthropology and Archaeology, LDS Religion and Doctrine].


Whitney, Colleen, “Merlin” (1968), 8:3:275 [Poetry].
Whitney, Colleen, “To Robert Welch” (1968), 8:3:276 [Poetry].
Wilkins, Ernest J., “Blanco-Fombona and Hispanic Cultural Unity” (1960), 2:2:177 [Literature and Film].
Williams, David A., “President Buchanan Receives a Proposal for an Anti-Mormon Crusade, 1857” (1973), 14:1:103 [Historical Documents, Pioneer Period].
Williams, Frederick G., III, “Frederick Granger Williams of the First Presidency of the Church” (1972), 12:3:243 [Biography, Kirtland Period].
Winzeler, Charlotte, “Curse upon a God” (1964), 5:2:87 [Literature and Film].
Woodbury, Lael J., “Director’s Foreword to The Mantle of the Prophet” (1960), 2:2:189 [Drama and Dancing].
Woodbury, Lael J., “Mormonism and the Commercial Theatre” (1972), 12:2:234 [Drama and Dancing].
Yarn, David H., Jr., “Some Metaphysical Reflections on the Gospel of John” (1960), 3:1:3 [Bible, God and Jesus Christ].
Young, Karl, “Early Mormon Troubles in Mexico” (1964), 5:3:155 [International Church].
Young, Karl, “Winter Feast at San Ildefonso” (1965), 6:2:93 [Personal Essays].
Young, Mahonri, *Baling Hay at Ganado* (1968), 8:1:425 [Art—Drawings and Engravings].
Young, Mahonri, *First Snow-Leonia* (1968), 8:2:144 fol [Art—Drawings and Engravings].
Young, Mahonri, *The Hudson from Heine Cook’s* (1968), 8:3:09 [Art—Drawings and Engravings].
Youngreen, Buddy, “And Yet Another Copy of the Anthon Manuscript” (1980), 20:4:346 [Hofmann Documents].
Youngreen, Buddy, “The Death Date of Lucy Mack Smith: 8 July 1775–14 May 1856” (1972), 12:3:318 [Pioneer Period].
Title Index

“Alkali” by John Sterling Harris (1984), 24:3:337.
“Along the Old Utah Highway 91” by Jeannette Morrell (1968), 9:1:54.
“And Yet Another Copy of the Anthon Manuscript” by Buddy Youngreen (1980), 20:4:346.
“Another Home” by Iris Parker Corry (1975), 15:3:308.
“Archaeology at the Peter Whitmer Farm, Seneca County, New York” by Dale L. Berge (1973), 13:2:172.
“Art and the Church” by Conan E. Mathews (1961), 3:2:3.
“Arthur” by Colleen Whitley (1968), 8:3:274.
“As He Has Spoken” by Sally T. Taylor (1985), 25:4:146.
“As Things Stand at the Moment” by Hugh W. Nibley (1968), 9:1:69.
“As We Came” by Spencer W. Kimball (1985), 25:4:166.
“At the Heart of the Labyrinth” by Patricia Hart (1981), 21:3:373.
“Authority Conflicts in the Mormon Battalion” by Eugene E. Campbell (1968), 8:2:127.


“The Awakening” by Martha Haskins Hume (1968), 8:2:126.


*Before the Sepulchre* by Clinton F. Larson (1968), 8:2:158.


“A Bibliography of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints in New York, Ohio, and Missouri” by Peter L. Crawley (1972), 12:4:465.


“Bread and Water” by Dennis Clark (1989), 29:1:34.


Title Index

“A BYU for Zion” by Chauncey C. Riddle (1976), 16:4:485.
“Camp Floyd Centennial” by Clinton F. Larson (1967), 8:1:72.
“Changes in the Book of Moses and Their Implications upon a Concept of Revelation” by James R. Harris (1968), 8:4:361.
“Charles Darwin after One Hundred Years” by Vasco M. Tanner (1959), 2:1:43.
“Couplets for an Only Son” by Brad L. Roghaar (1990), 30:4:56.
“Cycle of Mothers and Daughters” by Cherie L. Burket (1990), 30:1:127.
“A Dam for Nauvoo: An Attempt to Industrialize the City” by Donald L. Enders (1978), 18:2:246.
“Dancing as an Aspect of Early Mormon and Utah Culture” by Leona Holbrook (1975), 16:1:117.
“The Death Date of Lucy Mack Smith: 8 July 1775–14 May 1856” by Buddy Younggreen (1972), 12:3:318.
“Death, the Cradle of Life” by Lucile C. Tate (1968), 8:3:303.
“Diana, Company for Gertie’s Pigeons” by Elouise Bell (1959), 2:1:70.
“Dickens and the Mormons” by Richard J. Dunn (1968), 8:3:325.
“Director’s Foreword to The Mantle of the Prophet” by Lael J. Woodbury (1960), 2:2:189.
Title Index

“Estaunie’s Naturalistic Period and Spiritual Period” by Bertrand L. Ball, Jr. (1965), 7:1:68.
“Exorcism” by Carol Lynn Wright (1961), 3:3:34.
Title Index

“Fisherman” by Harrison Davis (1967), 8:1:36.
“Frederick Granger Williams of the First Presidency of the Church” by Frederick G. Williams, III (1972), 12:3:243.
“French Reaction to Shakespeare” by John A. Green (1968), 8:2:147.
“George Catlin, Brigham Young, and the Plains Indians” by Lawrence G. Coates (1976), 17:1:114.

“George Francis Train and Brigham Young” by Davis Bitton (1978), 18:3:410.


“George W. Bean, Early Mormon Explorer” by Harry C. Dees (1972), 12:2:147.

“Gérard de Nerval: A Reappraisal” by Harold Kay Moon (1965), 7:1:40.

“Getting Ready to Begin” by Hugh W. Nibley (1968), 8:3:245.


“God and Immortality in Dostoevsky’s Thought” by Louis C. Midgley (1959), 2:1:55.


“Going to Grandmother’s” by Cara M. Bullinger (1987), 27:3:196.


"High Treason and Murder": The Examination of Mormon Prisoners at Richmond, Missouri, in November 1838" by Stephen C. LeSueur (1986), 26:2:3.
"His Name" by Sally T. Taylor (1990), 30:3:109.
"His Work All Done?" by Spencer W. Kimball (1985), 25:4:164.
"Home" by Kathryn Alley (1961), 4:1:50.
"Hotblood" by John Sterling Harris (1989), 29:3:69.
"Howard Coray's Recollection of Joseph Smith" by Dean C. Jessee (1977), 17:3:341.
"How to Have a Quiet Campus, Antique Style" by Hugh W. Nibley (1969), 9:4:440.
"Humor in Lazrillo de Tormes" by Harold Kay Moon (1964), 5:3:183.
"Ideals of Mormons and Gentiles in Utah and Other States" by Virgil B. Smith (1970), 10:4:425.
"I Have Sinned against Heaven, and Am Unworthy of Your Confidence, but I Cannot Live without a Reconciliation': Thomas B. Marsh Returns to the Church" by Lyndon W. Cook (1980), 20:4:389.
"The Image of Mormonism in French Literature: Part II" by Wilfried Decoo (1976), 16:2:265.
"I'm Home Again" by Spencer W. Kimball (1985), 25:4:165.
“The Implications of Feminism for BYU” by Elouise Bell (1976), 16:4:527.
“Increasing the Quality of Patient Care through Performance Counseling and Written Goal Setting” by Elaine D. Dyer, et al. (1975), 16:1:93.
“Influence of Finnish Kalevala in the Composition of Longfellow’s Song of Hiawatha” by Douglas Hardy (1962), 4:2:140.
"Interim" by Cameron Johns (1959), 1:1:58.
"An Interview" by Glen E. Robertson (1967), 8:1:5.
"It Seems Like Heaven Began on Earth': Joseph Smith and the Constitution of the Kingdom of God" by Andrew F. Ehat (1980), 20:3:253.
"Jerusalem Garrison 34 A.D." by Lynda Mackey (1979), 20:1:68.
"Jesse Gause, Counselor to the Prophet" by Robert J. Woodward (1975), 15:3:362.
"Jesus Christ the Son of God" by Robert N. Scott (1969), 9:2:175.
"John Hyde, Jr.—An Earlier View" by Edward L. Hart (1976), 16:2:305.


"Joseph Knight's Recollection of Early Mormon History" by Dean C. Jesssee (1976), 17:4:29.


"Joseph Smith and the Lebolo Egyptian Papyri" by James R. Clark (1968), 8:2:195.


"Joseph Smith and the Millenarian Time Table" by Richard Lloyd Anderson (1961), 3:3:55.

"Joseph Smith and the West" by Hyrum L. Andrus (1960), 2:2:129.


"Joseph Smith Egyptian Papyri" (1968), 8:2:179.


"Joseph Smith's 1826 Trial: The Legal Setting" by Gordon A. Madsen (1990), 30:2:91.


"Joseph Smith's Own Story of a Serious Childhood Illness" by Reed C. Durham, Jr. (1970), 10:4:480.


“Joys of Discovery—Historical Research and Writing” by LeRoy R. Hafen (1966), 7:3:171.
“Just for a Moment” by John B. Harris (1964), 5:3:168.
“Kirtland as a Center of Missionary Activity, 1830–1838” by Davis Bitton (1971), 11:4:497.
“Late on Father’s Day” by Marden J. Clark (1965), 6:3:176.
“Lessons from the Past: Or How to Succeed in the University World without Really Trying” by George M. Addy (1968), 8:2:216.
“Managing Conflict in the Restored Church” by C. Brooklyn Derr (1972), 12:3:279.
“March” by John P. Freeman (1986), 26:1:64.

“Measure for Measure: Tragedy and Redemption” by Paul James Toscano (1976), 16:2:277.


“Membership of Certain of Joseph Smith’s Family in the Western Presbyterian Church of Palmyra” by Milton V. Backman, Jr., et al. (1970), 10:4:482.


“Merlin” by Colleen Whitley (1968), 8:3:275.


“Missionaries to the Saints” by A. Glen Humpherys (1976), 17:1:74.


“Missouri Thoughts (April 15, 1972)” by Davis Bitton (1972), 13:1:5.
“Mormon Bibliography 1962” by Chad J. Flake (1962), 5:1:45.
“Mormon Bibliography 1965” by Chad J. Flake (1966), 7:3:225.
“Mormon Bibliography 1975” by Chad J. Flake (1976), 16:3:419.

“Mormondom’s Lost Generation: The Novelists of the 1940s” by Edward A. Geary (1977), 18:1:89.


“Mormonism and Revolution in Latin America” by F. LaMond Tullis (1976), 16:2:235.


“Mormonism and the Secularization of Religions in the Modern World” by Ernst Benz (1976), 16:4:627.


“Mormon Shade” by Iris Parker Corry (1975), 15:3:308.


Title Index

"Mouse in a Furrow” by Jeannette Morrell (1964), 5:2:86.
"Music Education in The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints” by Harold Laycock (1962), 4:2:107.
"Mysteries of the Kingdom: More or Less” by William L. Knecht (1964), 5:3:231.
"Nauvoo’s Whistling and Whittling Brigade” by Thurmon Dean Moody (1975), 15:4:480.
"New Address” by Carma de Jong Anderson (1962), 4:3:208.
“New Name and Blessing” by Dennis Clark (1986), 26:3:110.
“A Note on First Snow-Leonia” by Dale T. Fletcher (1968), 8:2:144.
“A Note on The Hudson from Heine Cook’s” by Dale T. Fletcher (1968), 8:3:308.
Title Index

"A Note on Troilus and Cressida" by Francis R. Magleby (1968), 9:1:66.
"A Note on Utah Ranch" by Floyd E. Breinholt (1970), 11:1:34.
"Ode to Isis" by Edward L. Hart (1986), 26:4:106.
"... Of Countries and of Kingdoms" by Jeffrey R. Holland (1977), 18:1:3.
"The Old Philosopher" by Linda Sillitoe (1977), 17:2:222.
"An Old Woman Clipping Her Nails: An Etching by Rembrandt" by Wayne Guymon (1972), 12:3:278.
"One of the Martin Company" by Dian Saderup (1980), 20:4:348.
"The Other Presences in Irish Life and Literature" by Douglas Hill (1964), 6:1:35.
"... Outraged by Silence" by John A. Howard (1976), 16:4:682.
“Perpetuation of a Myth: Mormon Danites in Five Western Novels, 1840–90” by Rebecca Foster Cornwall, et al. (1983), 23:2:147.
“Plato’s Trinity as Problem and Promise in University Life” by Obert C. Tanner (1961), 4:1:17.
“Plotting the City Beautiful: A Historical and Archaeological Glimpse of Nauvoo Streets” by Donald L. Enders (1979), 19:3:409.
"Poetry in the Free World" by Carlton Culmsee (1961), 4:1:3.
"The Political and Social Realities of Zion's Camp" by Peter L. Crawley, et al. (1974), 14:4:406.
"Political Motto" by Joseph Smith, Jr., extract (1964), 5:3:192.
"The Political Thought of President Clark" by Marion G. Romney (1973), 13:3:245.
"Polymorphism and High Pressure" by H. Tracy Hall (1964), 5:3:139.
"President Buchanan Receives a Proposal for an Anti-Mormon Crusade, 1857" by David A. Williams (1973), 14:1:103.
"Priceless Words and Fallible Memories: Joseph Smith as Seen in the Effort to Preserve His Discourses" by Dean C. Jessee (1991), 31:2:19.
"Prolegomena to Any Study of the Book of Abraham" by Hugh W. Nibley (1968), 8:2:171.
"Proper Names in Plays, by Chance or Design?" by Max C. Golightly (1962), 5:1:33.
"Prophet" by Cara M. Bullinger (1985), 25:4:42.
"A Prophet for All the World: Glimpses into the Life of President Spencer W. Kimball" by Dell Van Orden, et al. (1985), 25:4:49.
"'Provoking the Brethren to Good Works': Susa Young Gates, the Relief Society, and Genealogy" by James B. Allen, et al. (1991), 31:2:115.
"Rattler" by John Sterling Harris (1990), 30:4:57.
"Reading Habits of Church-Active LDS Women" by Marianne Appleton, et al. (1985), 25:3:47.
"Recollections of 'Old Nauvooers' Memories from Oral History" by Thomas Edgar Lyon (1978), 18:2:143.
"The Reflections of Brigham Young on the Nature of Man and the State" by J. Keith Melville (1962), 4:3:255.
"Reflections on the Nature of Mormon Art" by Merrill Bradshaw (1968), 9:1:25.
"Reformation" by Charis Southwell (1966), 7:3:229.
"The Religious and Family Background of Brigham Young" by Rebecca Foster Cornwall, et al. (1978), 18:3:286.
"The 'Renaissance' in Recent Thought: Fifteen Years of Interpretation" by De Lamar Jensen (1964), 6:1:3.
"Reopening the Mexican Mission in 1901" by F. LaMond Tullis (1982), 22:4:441.
"Reply to Alston" by Howard M. Bahr, et al. (1986), 26:1:127.
"Reply to Professor Madsen's Critique" by Sterling M. McMurrin (1960), 2:2:261.
"Resurrection Morning" by Cara M. Bullinger (1984), 24:2:190.
"Reuben Miller, Recorder of Oliver Cowdery's Reaffirmations" by Richard Lloyd Anderson (1968), 8:3:277.
"Reverend George Lane—Good 'Gifts,' Much 'Grace,' and Marked 'Usefulness'" by Larry C. Porter (1969), 9:3:321.
"Reversion" by John Sterling Harris (1985), 25:3:66.
"The River Sidon" by Randall L. Hall (1990), 30:3:143.
"The Road to Carthage Led West" by Kenneth W. Godfrey (1968), 8:2:204.
"Robert Lang Campbell: 'A Wise Scribe in Israel' and Schoolman to the Saints" by Frederick S. Buchanan (1989), 29:3:5.
"Rose Street" by Carma de Jong Anderson (1964), 5:3:246.
“Saint-Exupery and ‘le culte du passe’” by Bertrand L. Ball, Jr. (1968), 8:4:444.
“Satan on the Hearth” by Carlton Culmsee (1968), 8:4:383.
“‘Saved or Damned’: Tracing a Persistent Protestantism in Early Mormon Thought” by Grant Underwood (1985), 25:3:85.
“Sayso or Sense” by Eileen Gibbons Kump (1974), 14:2:263.
“The Scripture Scholar” by Colleen Whitley (1968), 8:3:324.
“Sintered Diamonds” by H. Tracy Hall (1975), 16:1:43.
Title Index


“Solstice” by Martha Haskins Hume (1968), 8:2:126.


“Special Citation to BYU Studies” by Mormon History Association (1969), 10:1:3.


“The Squirrel” by Glen E. Robertson (1966), 7:3:188.


“Subduction Zone” by Dianna Black (1990), 30:2:90.


“Sunday Morning in March” by Ted Ridenhour (1972), 12:3:291.

“The Sun Jewels” by Douglas Hill (1959), 2:1:42.


“A Survey of LDS Proselyting Efforts to the Jewish People” by Arnold H. Green (1968), 8:4:427.


“Symbols and Salvation” by Chauncey C. Riddle (1968), 8:3:311.


“Tag, I.D.” by John Sterling Harris (1965), 6:2:100.


“Thomas L. Kane Meets the Mormons” by Donald Q. Cannon (1977), 18:1:126.
“To Robert Welch” by Colleen Whitley (1968), 8:3:276.
“To the Baby We Didn’t Even Know We Weren’t Going to Have” by Marden J. Clark (1974), 14:3:318.
“Two Meiji Scholars Introduce the Mormons to Japan” by Frederick R. Brady (1983), 23:2:167.
“Two Rare Missouri Documents” by Peter L. Crawley (1974), 14:4:502.
“Unto All Men” by Howard W. Hunter (1971), 12:1:79.
“Unto Tarshish” by Laura Hamblin (1990), 30:2:32.
"Waiting for a Soldier, 1917" by Clinton F. Larson (1986), 26:1:130.
"The Waning of Mormon Kirtland" by Davis Bitton (1972), 12:4:455.
"The Wealth of Knowledge" by Brigham Young, reprint (1964), 5:2:114.
"Welcome, Stranger" by Donnell Hunter (1990), 30:4:54.
"What Is the Proper Role of the Latter-day Saint with Respect to the Constitution?" by John T. Bernhard (1962), 4:2:151.
“Winckelmann: For the Bicentennial of His Death” by Todd A. Britsch (1968), 9:1:56.
“Worlds without Number: The Astronomy of Enoch, Abraham, and Moses” by R. Grant Athay (1968), 8:3:255.
“Years, Passing” by Christie Lund Coles (1979), 20:1:37.
“Young Heber J. Grant and His Call to the Apostleship” by Ronald W. Walker (1977), 18:1:121.
“Young Heber J. Grant’s Years of Passage” by Ronald W. Walker (1984), 24:2:131.
# Category Index Table of Contents

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Category</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Anthropology and Archaeology</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Art and Architecture</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Art—Drawings, Engravings, Etchings,</td>
<td>146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and Prints</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Art—Paintings, Watercolors, and</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stained Glass</td>
<td>148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Art—Sculptures and Carvings</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bible</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bibliography</td>
<td>152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Biography</td>
<td>153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Book of Mormon</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brigham Young</td>
<td>160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brigham Young University</td>
<td>161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christian Theology</td>
<td>162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Church Administration</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dead Sea Scrolls</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doctrine and Covenants</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drama and Dancing</td>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Early Christianity</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Education</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>God and Jesus Christ</td>
<td>167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Historical Documents</td>
<td>168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>History in General</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>History of the Church</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hofmann Documents</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>International Church History and</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Culture</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jesus Christ—see God and Jesus Christ</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Smith</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kirtland Period</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LDS Religion and Doctrine</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Literature and Film</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missouri Period</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Music</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nauvoo Period</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New York Period</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pearl of Great Price</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Personal Essays</td>
<td>194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philosophy and Truth</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Photographs</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pioneer Period</td>
<td>197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poetry</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Political Science and Law</td>
<td>205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Psychology</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Science</td>
<td>210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Short Stories</td>
<td>211</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, Joseph—see Joseph Smith</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sociology and Behavior</td>
<td>212</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Temple</td>
<td>214</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Utah History</td>
<td>214</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>War and Peace</td>
<td>216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Women</td>
<td>217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Young, Brigham—see Brigham Young</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Category Index

Anthropology and Archaeology


Art and Architecture

Bradshaw, Merrill, “Reflections on the Nature of Mormon Art” (1968), 9:1:25.
Fletcher, Dale T., “A Note on First Snow-Leonia” (1968), 8:2:144.
Fletcher, Dale T., “A Note on The Hudson from Heine Cook’s” (1968), 8:3:308.
Harris, John B., trans., “Ibsen on Art” (article by Henrik Ibsen) (1961), 4:1:43.
Tyler, Ron, review of Wesley M. Burnside, Maynard Dixon: Artist of the West (1975), 15:4:542.

Art—Drawings, Engravings, Etchings, and Prints

Weaver, Max D., *Horse Shoe Maker* (1991), 31:1:120.
Young, Mahonri, *First Snow-Leonita* (1968), 8:2:144 fol.
Young, Mahonri, *The Hudson from Heine Cook’s* (1968), 8:3:309.

**Art—Paintings, Watercolors, and Stained Glass**


**Art—Sculptures and Carvings**

Smith, Dennis, New Mormon (1970), 10:4:fc, 420.

Bible
[see also Book of Mormon, Dead Sea Scrolls, Early Christianity, God and Jesus Christ, LDS Religion and Doctrine]

Joseph Smith’s Translation of the Bible, A History and Commentary (1976), 16:2:297.


Scharffs, Gilbert W., review of LaMar C. Berrett, Discovering the World of the Bible (1974), 14:3:393.


Yarn, David H., Jr., “‘Wisdom’ (Philosophy) in the Holy Bible” (1972), 13:1:91.

Bibliography


[Flake, Chad J.], “Mormon Bibliography 1962” (1962), 5:1:45.


[Flake, Chad J.], “Mormon Bibliography 1964” (1965), 6:3:171.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Category Index</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| Flake, Chad J., “Mormon Bibliography 1965” (1966), 7:3:225.  
Flake, Chad J., “Mormon Bibliography 1975” (1976), 16:3:419.  
Flake, Chad J., review of Special Collections Department, Merrill Library, Utah State University, Name Index to the Library of Congress Collection of Mormon Diaries (1972), 12:3:319.  
Homer, Michael W., “The Church’s Image in Italy from the 1840s to 1946: A Bibliographic Essay” (1991), 31:2:83.  

**Biography**

[where needed, the subject of the biography is identified in brackets; see also Brigham Young, Historical Documents, History in General, History of the Church, Joseph Smith, Kirtland Period, Missouri Period, Nauvoo Period, New York Period, Personal Essays, Utah History, Women]


Bitton, Davis, "George Francis Train and Brigham Young" (1978), 18:3:410.

Brady, Marion B., "In Memoriam: P. A. Christensen, 1888–1968" (1968), 9:1:64.


Britsch, Todd A., "Winckelmann: For the Bicentennial of His Death" (1968), 9:1:56.


Cannon, Donald Q., "Thomas L. Kane Meets the Mormons” (1977), 18:1:126.

Cook, Lyndon W., “‘I Have Sinned against Heaven, and Am Unworthy of Your Confidence, but I Cannot Live without a Reconciliation’: Thomas B. Marsh Returns to the Church” (1980), 20:4:389.


Maynard, Gregory, “Alexander William Doniphan: Man of Justice” (1973),
Melville, J. Keith, “Colonel Thomas L. Kane on Mormon Politics” (1971),
12:1:123.
Olpin, Robert S., review of Rell G. Francis, *Cyrus E. Dallin: Let Justice Be Done*
(1977), 17:2:249.
Olson, Earl E., “Joseph Fielding Smith: In Memoriam, 1876–1972” (1972),
12:4:338.
Peterson, Esther Eggertsen, “Roots and Wings [Alice Louise Reynolds]” (1988),
28:4:5.
31:3:5.
Pratt, Stephen F., “Parley P. Pratt in Winter Quarters and the Trail West” (1984),
24:3:373.
Pratt, Steven, “Eleanor McLean and the Murder of Parley P. Pratt” (1975),
15:2:225.
Quinn, D. Michael, “Jesse Gauze: Joseph Smith’s Little-Known Counselor”
Riggs, Robert E., review of Frank W. Fox, *J. Reuben Clark, Jr.: The Public Years*
Rollmann, Hans, “The Early Baptist Career of Sidney Rigdon in Warren, Ohio”
13:4:584.


Walker, Ronald W., “Young Heber J. Grant and His Call to the Apostleship” (1977), 18:1:121.


Williams, Frederick G., III, “Frederick Granger Williams of the First Presidency of the Church” (1972), 12:3:243.


Book of Mormon
[see also Bible, God and Jesus Christ, LDS Religion and Doctrine]


Brigham Young

[see also Biography, Historical Documents, History of the Church, Nauvoo Period, Pioneer Period, Utah History]


Bennett, Richard E., “Finalizing Plans for the Trek West: Deliberations at Winter
Bitton, Davis, “George Francis Train and Brigham Young” (1978), 18:3:410.
Cooley, Everett L., “A Brigham Young Letter to George Q. Cannon, 1859”
Cornwall, Rebecca Foster, et al., “The Religious and Family Background of
Brigham Young” (1978), 18:3:286.
D’Arc, James V., “Darryl F. Zanuck’s Brigham Young: A Film in Context”
Esplin, Ronald K., “Brigham Young and the Priesthood Denial to the Blacks:
Esplin, Ronald K., “Inside Brigham Young: Abrahamic Tests as Preparation for
Leadership” (1980), 20:3:300.
Esplin, Ronald K., “Joseph, Brigham and the Twelve: A Succession of Conti-
Last Achievement” (1979), 20:1:3.
Jesse, Dean C., “Brigham Young’s Family: The Wilderness Years” (1979),
19:4:474.
Kuhlman, Thomas A., “A Landowner Chides Brigham Young for Not Speaking
to Him at Buffalo Canyon, and Receives an Answer” (1990), 30:1:25.
Layton, Stanford J., review of Dean C. Jesse, ed., Letters of Brigham Young to
His Sons (1975), 15:3:378.
Melville, J. Keith, “Brigham Young’s Ideal Society: The Kingdom of God”
(1962), 5:1:3.
Melville, J. Keith, “The Reflections of Brigham Young on the Nature of Man and
the State” (1962), 4:3:255.
Melville, J. Keith, “Theory and Practice of Church and State during the Brigham
Young Era” (1960), 3:1:33.
Nibley, Hugh W., “Educating the Saints—A Brigham Young Mosaic” (1970),
11:1:61.

Brigham Young University
[see also Education]

Bell, Elouise, “The Implications of Feminism for BYU” (1976), 16:4:527.

Christian Theology
[see also Early Christianity, LDS Religion and Doctrine, Philosophy and Truth]


Yarn, David H., Jr., “‘Wisdom’ (Philosophy) in the Holy Bible” (1972), 13:1:91.

**Church Administration**

*[see also Brigham Young, History of the Church, Joseph Smith]*


Jeffrey, Duane E., review of Reed C. Durham, Jr., and Steven H. Heath, Succession in the Church (1971), 11:2:207.

Dead Sea Scrolls
[see also Bible, Early Christianity]


Doctrine and Covenants
[see also History of the Church, Joseph Smith, LDS Religion and Doctrine]


**Drama and Dancing**

[see also Literature and Film, Poetry, Short Stories]

Larson, Clinton F., Before the Sepulchre (1968), 8:2:158.
Toscano, Paul James, “Measure for Measure: Tragedy and Redemption” (1976), 16:2:277.
Woodbury, Lael J., “Director’s Foreword to The Mantle of the Prophet” (1960), 2:2:189.
Early Christianity
[see also Bible, Dead Sea Scrolls]


Education
[see also Brigham Young University]

Tanner, Obert C., “Plato’s Trinity as Problem and Promise in University Life” (1961), 4:1:17.

God and Jesus Christ

[see also Book of Mormon, Christian Theology, Doctrine and Covenants, LDS Religion and Doctrine, Pearl of Great Price]


**Historical Documents**

[where needed, the subject and the year of the document are identified in brackets; *see also* Biography, Brigham Young, History in General, History of the Church, Joseph Smith, Kirtland Period, Missouri Period, Nauvoo Period, New York Period, Utah History, Women]


Cook, Lyndon W., “‘Brother Joseph Is Truly a Wonderful Man, He Is All We Could Wish a Prophet to Be’: Pre-1844 Letters of William Law” (1980), 20:2:207.


Hansen, Klaus, review of The Diary of James J. Strang, transcribed and annotated by Mark A. Strang (1962), 4:2:178.


**History in General**

[see also Biography]


Hansen, Klaus, review of *The Diary of James J. Strang*, transcribed and annotated by Mark A. Strang (1962), 4:2:178.


Mormon History Association, “Special Citation to BYU Studies” (1969), 10:1:3.


History of the Church
[see also Biography, Book of Mormon, Brigham Young, Doctrine and Covenants, Historical Documents, International Church History and Culture, Joseph Smith, Kirtland Period, LDS Religion and Doctrine, Nauvoo Period, New York Period, Missouri Period, Pioneer Period, Women]


Durham, Reed C., Jr., review of Ivan J. Barrett, Joseph Smith and the Restoration (1968), 8:3:342.


**Hofmann Documents**


**International Church History and Culture**
[see also Biography, Brigham Young, History of the Church, Women]


Homer, Michael W., “The Church’s Image in Italy from the 1840s to 1946: A Bibliographic Essay” (1991), 31:2:83.


**Jesus Christ—see God and Jesus Christ**

**Joseph Smith**

[see also Biography, Historical Documents, History of the Church, Kirtland Period, LDS Religion and Doctrine, Missouri Period, Nauvoo Period, New York Period]

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Year(s)</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Anderson, Richard Lloyd</td>
<td>“Joseph Smith and the Millenarian Time Table”</td>
<td>1961</td>
<td>3:3:55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrus, Hyrum L.</td>
<td>“Joseph Smith and the West”</td>
<td>1960</td>
<td>2:2:129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrus, Hyrum L.</td>
<td>“Joseph Smith and World Government”</td>
<td>1960</td>
<td>1:1:71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Backman, Milton V., Jr., et al.</td>
<td>“Membership of Certain of Joseph Smith’s Family in the Western Presbyterian Church of Palmyra”</td>
<td>1970</td>
<td>10:4:482</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bitton, Davis</td>
<td>review of Donna Hill, <em>Joseph Smith: The First Mormon</em></td>
<td>1977</td>
<td>17:3:376</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cannon, Donald Q.</td>
<td>“Topsfield, Massachusetts: Ancestral Home of the Prophet Joseph Smith”</td>
<td>1973</td>
<td>14:1:56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Durham, Reed C., Jr.</td>
<td>“Joseph Smith’s Own Story of a Serious Childhood Illness”</td>
<td>1970</td>
<td>10:4:480</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Durham, Reed C., Jr.</td>
<td>review of Ivan J. Barrett, <em>Joseph Smith and the Restoration</em></td>
<td>1968</td>
<td>8:3:342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ehat, Andrew F.</td>
<td>“It Seems Like Heaven Began on Earth”: Joseph Smith and the Constitution of the Kingdom of God”</td>
<td>1980</td>
<td>20:3:253</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Godfrey, Kenneth W.</td>
<td>“A New Look at the Alleged Little Known Discourse by Joseph Smith”</td>
<td>1968</td>
<td>9:1:49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hill, Marvin S.</td>
<td>“Joseph Smith the Man: Some Reflections on a Subject of Controversy”</td>
<td>1981</td>
<td>21:2:175</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Jessee, Dean C., “Priceless Words and Fallible Memories: Joseph Smith as Seen in the Effort to Preserve His Discourses” (1991), 31:2:19.
Kirtland Period

[see also Biography, Historical Documents, History of the Church, Joseph Smith]

Williams, Frederick G., III, “Frederick Granger Williams of the First Presidency of the Church” (1972), 12:3:243.
LDS Religion and Doctrine

[see also Bible, Book of Mormon, Christian Theology, Doctrine and Covenants, Joseph Smith, Pearl of Great Price]


Bradshaw, Merrill, “Reflections on the Nature of Mormon Art” (1968), 9:1:25.


Holland, Jeffrey R., “... Of Countries and of Kingdoms” (1977), 18:1:3.


Riddle, Chauncey C., review of Truman G. Madsen, Eternal Man (1968), 8:3:354.
Romney, Joseph B., review of Robert L. Millet, By Grace Are We Saved (1990), 30:2:113.
Underwood, Grant, “ ‘Saved or Damned’: Tracing a Persistent Protestantism in Early Mormon Thought” (1985), 25:3:85.
Underwood, Grant, review of Dan Vogel, Religious Seekers and the Advent of Mormonism (1990), 30:1:120.

Literature and Film
[see also Drama and Dancing, Poetry, Short Stories]
Ball, Bertrand L., Jr., “Saint-Exupery and 'le culte du passe'” (1968), 8:4:444.
Bell, Elouise, review of Gale Tampico Boyd, The Lost, the Found (1972), 13:1:104.
Bradford, Mary L., review of Joyce Eliason, Fresh Meat / Warm Weather (1976), 16:3:432.
Culmsee, Carlton, “Poetry in the Free World” (1961), 4:1:3.
Dunn, Richard J., “Dickens and the Mormons” (1968), 8:3:325.
Green, John A., “French Reaction to Shakespeare” (1968), 8:2:147.
Tate, Lucile C., “Death, the Cradle of Life” (1968), 8:3:303.
Toscano, Paul James, “Measure for Measure: Tragedy and Redemption” (1976), 16:2:277.
Missouri Period

[see also Biography, Historical Documents, History of the Church, Joseph Smith, Kirtland Period]


Music

Fuerstner, Carl, “‘Valse’ from Little Dance Suite, Opus 39” (1961), 3:2:50.
Welch, James, review of Michael Hicks, Mormonism and Music: A History (1990), 30:4:100.

Nauvoo Period

[see also Biography, Brigham Young, Historical Documents, History of the Church, Joseph Smith]


Cook, Lyndon W., “‘I Have Sinned against Heaven, and Am Unworthy of Your Confidence, but I Cannot Live without a Reconciliation’: Thomas B. Marsh Returns to the Church” (1980), 20:4:389.


Ehat, Andrew F., “‘They Might Have Known That He Was Not a Fallen Prophet’—The Nauvoo Journal of Joseph Fielding” (1979), 19:2:133.


Godfrey, Kenneth W., “The Road to Carthage Led West” (1968), 8:2:204.


New York Period
[see also Biography, Historical Documents, History of the Church, Joseph Smith]


Pearl of Great Price
[see also Joseph Smith, Kirtland Period, LDS Religion and Doctrine, Nauvoo Period]

Harris, James R., “Changes in the Book of Moses and Their Implications upon a Concept of Revelation” (1968), 8:4:361.
Nibley, Hugh W., “Getting Ready to Begin” (1968), 8:3:245.

**Personal Essays**

Bushman, Claudia, review of Eugene England, *Dialogues with Myself and Why the Church Is As True as the Gospel* (1986), 26:3:111.

**Philosophy and Truth**

[see also Christian Theology, LDS Religion and Doctrine]

Riddle, Chauncey C., “Symbols and Salvation” (1968), 8:3:311.
Tanner, Obert C., “Plato’s Trinity as Problem and Promise in University Life” (1961), 4:1:17.
Yarn, David H., Jr., “‘Wisdom’ (Philosophy) in the Holy Bible” (1972), 13:1:91.

Photographs
[excluding portraits]
[Foster, Lucien], Temple on the Hill (1983), 23:3:100.
Lane Studios, Pickett’s Charge Area, Big Round Top in the Distance, Gettysburg, Pennsylvania (1988), 28:4:84.
Lane Studios, Pickett’s Charge Area Looking West toward Virginia Mountain, Gettysburg, Pennsylvania (1988), 28:4:57.
Peterson, Gary B., Early Mormon Home in Manti, Utah (1990), 30:2:fc.
Peterson, Gary B., Orson and Mary Ann Hyde Home (1990), 30:2:bc.
Pioneer Period

[see also Biography, Brigham Young, Historical Documents, History of the Church, Utah History]

Arrington, Leonard J., "In Honorable Remembrance": Thomas L. Kane’s Services to the Mormons" (1981), 21:4:389.
Campbell, Eugene E., "Authority Conflicts in the Mormon Battalion" (1968), 8:2:127.
Cannon, Donald Q., "Thomas L. Kane Meets the Mormons" (1977), 18:1:126.
Coates, Lawrence G., "George Catlin, Brigham Young, and the Plains Indians" (1976), 17:1:114.
Cook, Lyndon W., "I Have Sinned against Heaven, and Am Unworthy of Your Confidence, but I Cannot Live without a Reconciliation": Thomas B. Marsh Returns to the Church" (1980), 20:4:389.
Ellern, Ahoran, "Zion in the Far West" (1977), 18:1:119.
Porter, Larry C., review of Stanley B. Kimball, Historic Sites and Markers along the Mormon and Other Great Western Trails (1989), 29:2:114.
Tyler, S. Lyman, review of LeRoy R. Hafen, Handcarts to Zion (1960), 2:2:271.


Poetry

[see also Drama and Dancing, Literature and Film, Short Stories]


Clark, Dennis, “Bread and Water” (1989), 29:1:34.  
Clark, Dennis, “New Name and Blessing” (1986), 26:3:110.  
Clark, Marden J., “Late on Father’s Day” (1965), 6:3:176.  
Clark, Marden J., “Late on Mother’s Day” (1962), 4:2:148.  
Clark, Marden J., “Too Late on Mother’s Day” (1974), 14:3:315.  
Clark, Marden J., “To the Baby We Didn’t Even Know We Weren’t Going to Have” (1974), 14:3:318.  
Corry, Iris Parker, “Another Home” (1975), 15:3:308.  
Corry, Iris Parker, “Mormon Shade” (1975), 15:3:308.  
Culmsee, Carlton, “Poetry in the Free World” (1961), 4:1:3.  
Freeman, John P., “March” (1986), 26:1:64.
Harris, John B., review of Clinton F. Larson, The Lord of Experience (1968), 8:2:240.
Harris, John Sterling, “Rattler” (1990), 30:4:57.
Harris, John Sterling, “Tag, I.D.” (1965), 6:2:100.
Howe, Susan Elizabeth, “Night Jogging in the City” (1991), 31:3:30.
Kimball, Spencer W., “As We Came” (1985), 25:4:166.
Morrell, Jeannette, “Along the Old Utah Highway 91” (1968), 9:1:54.
Robertson, Glen E., “An Interview” (1967), 8:1:5.
Robertson, Glen E., “The Squirrel” (1966), 7:3:188.
Roghaar, Brad L., “Couplets for an Only Son” (1990), 30:4:56.
Whittley, Colleen, “Arthur” (1968), 8:3:274.
Whittley, Colleen, “The Scripture Scholar” (1968), 8:3:324.
Whittley, Colleen, “To Robert Welch” (1968), 8:3:276.
Wright, Carol Lynn, “Exorcism” (1961), 3:3:34.

Political Science and Law
[see also War and Peace]

Romney, Marion G., “The Political Thought of President Clark” (1973), 13:3:245.

Psychology

[see also Sociology and Behavior]


Science


Hall, H. Tracy, “Polymorphism and High Pressure” (1964), 5:3:139.


Tanner, Vasco M., “Charles Darwin after One Hundred Years” (1959), 2:1:43.

Short Stories

[see also Drama and Dancing, Literature and Film, Poetry]

Bradford, Mary L., review of Douglas H. Thayer, Mr. Wahlquist in Yellowstone and Other Stories (1990), 30:1:92.
Smith, Joseph—see Joseph Smith

Sociology and Behavior
[see also Psychology]

Derr, C. Brooklyn, “Managing Conflict in the Restored Church” (1972), 12:3:279.
Hughes, J. R. T., review of Leonard J. Arrington, Feramorz Y. Fox, and Dean L. May, Building the City of God: Community and Cooperation among the Mormons (1977), 17:2:246.


Smart, Lyman, review of William Mulder and A. Russell Mortensen, Among the Mormons (1959), 1:1:73.


Temple
[see also Book of Mormon, Doctrine and Covenants, LDS Religion and Doctrine, Pearl of Great Price]

Green, Jon D., review of Laurel B. Andrew, The Early Temples of the Mormons (1979), 19:3:422.

Utah History
[see also Biography, Brigham Young, Historical Documents, History in General, History of the Church]


Campbell, Eugene E., review of Elizabeth Wood Kane, Twelve Mormon Homes Visited in Succession on a Journey through Utah to Arizona (1975), 15:4:543.


War and Peace
[see also History in General, Political Science and Law]


Women
[see also Biography, Brigham Young, Historical Documents, History in General, History of the Church, Joseph Smith, Kirtland Period, Missouri Period, Nauvoo Period, New York Period, Utah History]


Bell, Elouise, “The Implications of Feminism for BYU” (1976), 16:4:527.

Bell, Elouise, review of Melissa Merrill [pseud.], Polygamist’s Wife: The True Story of One Woman’s Struggle with Modern-day Polygamy (1976), 16:3:435.


**Young, Brigham**—see Brigham Young
Book Review Index
by author of the book reviewed


Book Review Index by Author

Arrington, Leonard J., Feramorz Y. Fox, and Dean L. May, Building the City of God: Community and Cooperation among the Mormons, reviewed by Hughes, J. R. T. (1977), 17:2:246.


Barrett, Ivan J., Joseph Smith and the Restoration, reviewed by Durham, Reed C., Jr. (1968), 8:3:342.


Bitton, Davis, Wit and Whimsey in Mormon History, reviewed by Lythgoe, Dennis L. (1975), 15:4:541.


Boyd, Gale Tampico, *The Lost, the Found*, reviewed by Bell, Elouise (1972), 13:1:104.


Book Review Index by Author


Eliason, Joyce, Fresh Meat / Warm Weather, reviewed by Bradford, Mary L. (1976), 16:3:432.


England, Eugene, Dialogues with Myself, reviewed by Bushman, Claudia (1986), 26:3:111.

England, Eugene, Why the Church Is As True as the Gospel, reviewed by Bushman, Claudia (1986), 26:3:111.


Farnsworth, Dewey and Edith, The Americas before Columbus, reviewed by Sorensen, John L. (1976), 16:3:429.


Flanders, Robert Bruce, Nauvoo—Kingdom on the Mississippi, reviewed by Berrett, LaMar C. (1966), 7:3:242.


Hafen, LeRoy R., Handcarts to Zion, reviewed by Tyler, S. Lyman (1960), 2:2:271.


Harris, John Sterling, and L. Douglas Hill, Barbed Wire: Poetry and Photographs of the West, reviewed by Short, Clarice (1976), 16:2:293.


Hicks, Michael, Mormonism and Music: A History, reviewed by Welch, James (1990), 30:4:100.


Merrill Library, Special Collections Department, Utah State University, *Name Index to the Library of Congress Collection of Mormon Diaries*, reviewed by Flake, Chad J. (1972), 12:3:319.

Merrill, Melissa [pseud.], *Polygamist's Wife: The True Story of One Woman's Struggle with Modern-day Polygamy*, reviewed by Bell, Elouise (1976), 16:3:435.


Mulder, William, and A. Russell Mortensen, Among the Mormons, reviewed by Smart, Lyman (1959), 1:1:73.


Pearson, Carol Lynn, Beginnings, reviewed by Hart, Edward L. (1968), 8:3:346.


Vogel, Dan, Religious Seekers and the Advent of Mormonism, reviewed by Underwood, Grant (1990), 30:1:120.


Book Review Index
by title of the book reviewed


The Americas before Columbus by Dewey and Edith Farnsworth, reviewed by Sorenson, John L. (1976), 16:3:429.

Among the Mormons by William Mulder and A. Russell Mortensen, reviewed by Smart, Lyman (1959), 1:1:73.


As for Me and My House by Emma Lou Thayne, reviewed by Bennion, Lowell L. (1990), 30:2:124.

Barbed Wire: Poetry and Photographs of the West by John Sterling Harris and L. Douglas Hill, reviewed by Short, Clarice (1976), 16:2:293.


Beginnings by Carol Lynn Pearson, reviewed by Hart, Edward L. (1968), 8:3:346.


The Broken Heart: Applying the Atonement to Life’s Experiences by Bruce C. Hafen, reviewed by Millet, Robert L. (1990), 30:4:59.


By Grace Are We Saved by Robert L. Millet, reviewed by Romney, Joseph B. (1990), 30:2:113.


Carthage Conspiracy: The Trial of the Accused Assassins of Joseph Smith by Dallin H. Oaks and Marvin S. Hill, reviewed by Hansen, Klaus (1976), 16:3:438.


Christian Reflections by C. S. Lewis, reviewed by Bell, Elouise (1969), 9:2:221.


The Church Executive: Building the Kingdom through Leadership Development by Kent Lloyd, et al., reviewed by Bentley, Joseph (1968), 8:3:350.


Conflict and Compromise: The Mormons in Mid-Nineteenth Century American Politics by J. Keith Melville, reviewed by Shipps, Jan (1976), 16:2:301.


The Dead Sea Scrolls and Original Christianity by O. Preston Robinson, reviewed by Rogers, Lewis M. (1959), 1:1:68.


Dialogues with Myself by Eugene England, reviewed by Bushman, Claudia (1986), 26:3:111.
The Diary of James J. Strang, transcribed and annotated by Mark A. Strang, reviewed by Hansen, Klaus (1962), 4:2:178.


Doctrinal Commentary on the Pearl of Great Price by Hyrum L. Andrus, reviewed by Rasmussen, Ellis T. (1968), 9:1:111.


The Early Temples of the Mormons by Laurel B. Andrew, reviewed by Green, Jon D. (1979), 19:3:422.


Eternal Man by Truman G. Madsen, reviewed by Riddle, Chauncey C. (1968), 8:3:354.


Exploding the Myth about Joseph Smith, the Mormon Prophet by F. L. Stewart, reviewed by Anderson, Richard Lloyd (1968), 8:2:231.


Fresh Meat / Warm Weather by Joyce Eliason, reviewed by Bradford, Mary L. (1976), 16:3:432.


From the Yaroslavsky Station: Russia Perceived by Elizabeth Pond, reviewed by Browning, Gary L. (1985), 25:1:178.

Frontier Fiddler: The Life of a Northern Arizona Pioneer by Kenner Casteel Kartchner, reviewed by Hicks, Michael (1990), 30:4:96.


Handcarts to Zion by LeRoy R. Hafen, reviewed by Tyler, S. Lyman (1960), 2:2:271.


Joseph Smith and the Restoration by Ivan J. Barrett, reviewed by Durham, Reed C., Jr. (1968), 8:3:342.


Joseph Smith: The First Mormon by Donna Hill, reviewed by Bitton, Davis (1977), 17:3:376.


Ku Kanaka—Stand Tall: A Search for Hawaiian Values by George Hu’eu
Sanford Kanahele, reviewed by Pratte, Paul Alfred (1986), 26:3:125.
Latter-day Saints and the Sabbath by Russel J. Thomsen, reviewed by Nielsen, F. Kent (1971), 12:1:133.
Let ’Em Holler: A Political Biography of J. Bracken Lee by Dennis L. Lythgoe, reviewed by Peterson, F. Ross (1983), 23:2:244.
The Lord of Experience by Clinton F. Larson, reviewed by Harris, John B. (1968), 8:2:240.
The Lost, the Found by Gale Tampico Boyd, reviewed by Bell, Elouise (1972), 13:1:104.
The Mantle of the Prophet and Other Plays by Clinton F. Larson, reviewed by Culmsee, Carlton (1967), 8:1:108.
Maynard Dixon: Artist of the West by Wesley M. Burnside, reviewed by Tyler, Ron (1975), 15:4:542.
Mormonism and Music: A History by Michael Hicks, reviewed by Welch, James (1990), 30:4:100.


Mr. Wahlquist in Yellowstone and Other Stories by Douglas H. Thayer, reviewed by Bradford, Mary L. (1990), 30:1:92.

Name Index to the Library of Congress Collection of Mormon Diaries by Special Collections Department, Merrill Library, Utah State University, reviewed by Flake, Chad J. (1972), 12:3:319.


Over the Mormon Trail by Helen Hinckley Jones, reviewed by Pedersen, Lyman C., Jr. (1964), 5:2:131.


Polygamy’s Wife: The True Story of One Woman’s Struggle with Modern-day Polygamy by Melissa Merrill [pseud.], reviewed by Bell, Elouise (1976), 16:3:435.


Religious Seekers and the Advent of Mormonism by Dan Vogel, reviewed by Underwood, Grant (1990), 30:1:120.


Roots of Modern Mormonism by Mark P. Leone, reviewed by Olsen, Steven L. (1980), 20:2:222.


Sisters and Little Saints: One Hundred Years of Primary by Carol Cornwall Madsen and Susan Staker Oman, reviewed by Smith, Ida, et al. (1981), 21:2:245.


Spaces in the Sage by Emma Lou Thayne, reviewed by Bell, Elouise (1972), 13:1:108.


Succession in the Church by Reed C. Durham, Jr., and Steven H. Heath, reviewed by Jeffrey, Duane E. (1971), 11:2:207.


Truth by Reason and by Revelation by Frank B. Salisbury, reviewed by Nielsen, F. Kent (1965), 7:1:87.


Twelve Mormon Homes Visited in Succession on a Journey through Utah to Arizona by Elizabeth Wood Kane, reviewed by Campbell, Eugene E. (1975), 15:4:543.

Twentieth Century Russia by Donald W. Treadgold, reviewed by Bohac, Rodney D. (1985), 25:1:175.


Why the Church Is As True as the Gospel by Eugene England, reviewed by Bushman, Claudia (1986), 26:3:111.


Wit and Whimsey in Mormon History by Davis Bitton, reviewed by Lythgoe, Dennis L. (1975), 15:4:541.


Subject Index

A

Aaronic Priesthood. See also Melchizedek Priesthood
activating of, 13:2:150–52
in 1851–1883, 16:3:375–98
establishing of age groupings, 13:2:142
more perfect system of, 20:1:8, 22–24, 33
reorganization of, 20:1:7–36
role of, 16:3:376–80
role of the youth, 16:3:395
stake quorums organized, 16:3:393
strengthening correlation of, 19:1:113
teachers as young men, 16:3:387–89
teachers, responsibilities of, 16:3:381–85
and temple, 16:3:384–85
variations before 1908, 13:2:138–40
Abinadi, on the resurrection, 30:3:46–47
and astronomy, 8:3:256
as author, 9:1:73–79
in Egypt, 10:4:429–52
Egyptian papyri, 8:2:171–215
encounter with angel Iacel, 26:4:71–72
facsimiles pictured, 8:2:179–94
father to family, 23:3:56
five accounts of, 10:4:441–52
holds keys of priesthood, 23:3:56
Lazarus in bosom of, 23:3:70
lie of, 10:4:434–36
patriarch to family, 23:3:56
and the priesthood, 22:1:40
prophet and king, 23:3:56
and resurrection, 23:3:70
wife of, 10:4:429–52
Albert Brown letter on acquisition of, 20:4:402
antiquity of, 10:4:431–34
authorship, 9:1:74–79
criticisms of, 9:1:79–104
See also Facsimile 1; Facsimile 2
historical background of, book review, 10:1:125–27
and human sacrifice, 9:4:473–80, 502
limited historical background information, 31:3:5
origins and beginnings of, 10:1:125–27
prologomena to any study of, 8:2:171–94
sources for, 8:3:248–54
translation of Facsimile 2, 17:3:259–74
(see also Facsimile 2)
Academia, and restoration, 19:4:449
Academic achievement and family size, 18:4:529–35
Academic excellence, based on virtue and truth, 27:4:39
Academic life, 8:2:216
Academic responsibility, 11:3:293–303
Academies, and music, 4:2:114–17. See also Music
Accountability
age of, 11:4:409–10
poem, 22:1:46
Acheson, Dean, 4:1:33; 25:1:169
Action, "doing," 16:4:493–95
Activism, 2:1:7–8
ballad, 2:1:8
Acton, Lord, 7:3:185; 16:4:451
altar, location of, 13:4:564–76
as Christian, 24:2:201–2
eternal nature of priesthood of, 23:3:70–71
and Eve, 23:3:15–16; 27:3:12
and Eve, creation in Apocalypse of Adam, 17:2:134–36
Adam (continued)
expulsion from Eden, 31:3:51
(see also Fall of Adam)
father of human race, 23:3:56
gospel in days of, 23:3:69
grave of, 13:1:31
at head of human family, 14:3:294
keys of priesthood of, 23:3:56
is Michael, 23:3:70
patrarch, prophet, king, 23:3:56
Adam-ondi-Ahman, 13:4:466, 553–76;
28:1:9, 18–19, 22–23; 26:2:14, 17
altar-tower, 13:4:564–76
in early Church history, 13:1:32–34
leaving Far West for, 26:3:28
legends about, 13:1:31–32
location, 13:1:27, 30
meaning of, 13:1:29–30
records of, 13:1:27–28
relief march to, 26:3:30
residents’ defense of, 26:3:19, 30, 37
settlement of, 13:4:557–63; 26:3:15,
29–30
temple site, 13:1:33–34
today, 13:1:35
Adams, Andy, cowboy, 8:1:65, 67–68
Adams, Benjamin, 23:4:478–79
Adams, Henry, 9:4:418
Adams, John Quincy, 23:3:37n
letter to on repeal of Nauvoo charter, 23:3:37–38
Adams, Ramon, 8:1:65–66
Adamson, Bentley, 21:1:46–47, 49
Adaptability, of Mormonism to different cultures, book review, 20:3:311–13
(see also missionary work)
Adaptor (language translation), 21:1:78
Adoption
of dead relatives, 14:3:308
law of, 14:3:291–314
as social experiment, 14:3:296–303
Advocacy journalism, 27:3:179–80
Aesthetic experience, 1:1:51–52
Aesthetics, 21:1:91–99
Croce’s concept of, 3:2:17
hedonism, 3:2:18
and logic, 3:2:17–18
as science of art, 3:2:17
syllogisms, 3:2:18
theories of, 3:2:19
Affidavits, against mob action, 23:3:93–94.
See also Missouri; Nauvoo;
Persecution
Afghanistan, valley of Bāmiyān, 12:1:65–68
Africa, 9:4:479
communism in, 7:2:137–39
missionaries in, book review, 28:3:107–9
African Americans, 7:2:232, 234
in the Church, book review, 11:2:211–12
in Civil War, book review, 6:3:191
and Mormonism, 11:3:22–25
Negro soldiers law, book review, 6:3:191
and priesthood in Church history, 19:3:394
Agada, nonlegal portion of Talmud, 21:3:354–56
Agawam (city), 14:1:60
26:1:66, 69
15:3:309–22
free, and stewardship, 18:1:101
free, and U.S. foreign policy, 25:1:69
Agents. See also Bishops, agents; Bishops, traveling
to collect tithing and temple funds,
23:3:20, 24–26, 34
to guard against anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:22–26
Age of Reason, 3:3:39–41
Aggregate economic models
Keynesian model, 22:4:429–30
post-Keynesian model, 22:4:430–34
pre-Keynesian model, 22:4:428–29
Agricultural Association
description of, 23:3:17
meeting of, 23:3:17–18, 31–33, 36, 39
trustees of, 23:3:36
Agriculture, in developing nations, 6:2:86–87
Aiken, Albert, story about Danites,
23:2:156
Aki, Henry, 12:1:88
Albert Brown papers, 11:4:527
Albert, Prince, 23:4:415
Alchemy, 22:4:469. See also Magic
Aldrich, Mark
acquitted, 23:3:49
trial for murder of Joseph and Hyrum
Smith, 23:3:21, 26, 36, 42
Alfonso of Aragon, 5:3:170
Algonquian Indians, 21:4:493
Ali, Mohammed, pasha of Egypt, 31:3:9–11
exchanged artifacts for modern inventions and military equipment,
31:3:9–10
Subject Index

Allegory of the olive tree    apostasy, 30:3:81–82
day of the Gentiles, 30:3:81
end of world, 30:3:84
founding and aging of house of Israel, 30:3:78–79
gathering of Israel, 30:3:82–83
historical significance of, 30:3:77–87
metaphors of, 30:3:77–78
Millennium, 30:3:83–84
nurturing and scattering of house of
Israel, 30:3:79–80
Allen, Albern, in Nauvoo, 31:1:38, 63, 65–66
Allen, Ike, settler of Riddleville, Idaho,
30:1:14–15
Allen, James, 8:2:127, 131, 133
interaction with Mormons concerning
Mormon Battalion, 21:4:475–79, 484
and the Mormons in Nebraska,
24:3:277–78
recruitment for war with Mexico,
18:3:430
Allen, Mrs., in Nauvoo, 31:1:21–22
Allen, Nehemia, 23:4:478
Allen, William, selected as senator from
Ohio, 23:4:475
“All is Well.” See “Come, Come Ye
Saints”
All-seeing eye, 21:1:26–27
al-Mas‘ūdi, on lessons from history,
31:2:147–48
Alma, book of, wordprint study of,
30:3:99–103
Almanacs, Mormon, 29:4:89–113
Alma the Elder, as type of Moses,
30:3:114–15
Alma the Younger, 21:3:273–74
on justice and mercy, 22:1:5, 14
parallels to exodus, 30:3:117–18
on the resurrection, 30:3:47–49
Almeida, Renato, 2:1:39–38
al-Tabari, Ibn Jarir, on history as expres-
sion of divine will, 31:2:147
Altamirano, Ignacio Manuel, 22:3:294
Altars, 19:1:58, 60, 21:1:21–26, 28
Alton (Illinois) Telegraph, 23:3:30
Amalickiah, adopts Lamanite traditions,
27:4:18
Amecameca, Mexico, 22:4:447, 449
Amendment, to the U.S. Constitution. See
United States Constitution
See also Latin America; United States
of America
accepting failure, 3:3:11–12
ancient, 9:2:185–97
approaches to cold war, 3:3:13
and the Book of Mormon, 16:4:632
and early Mormons, 26:3:49–61
economic milieu, 22:4:425–26
government, 8:3:294–302
hostility toward, 3:3:9, 12
land of liberty, 28:2:65
Millenialism and, 16:4:631–32
and peace, 3:3:13
pre-Columbian contacts, book review,
17:3:373–75
sense of mission, 20:1:83
American Articles of Confederation,
16:3:329
American Chemical Society, 28:4:28
American dream, and Protestant ethic,
4:3:269–72
American experiments in centralized
administration, 16:3:328
American foreign policy, 12:1:9–22
American Home Missionary Society, at
Amistead Research Center,
document collection, 23:2:201–10
American imperialists, 12:1:43, 46
American Indian Studies Institute of BYU
examples of involvements, 6:1:53–54
goals and purposes, 6:1:52–53
interaction with LDS Church, 6:1:52–54
Americanization of the World, 2:2:179
American Motors, George Romney and,
11:3:221
American political experiments, colonial
legislatures, autonomy, 16:3:326–28
American Protestantism, Social Christians,
Revivalism, and modernization,
23:1:19–23
American religion, 21:2:251
American Republican Party. See also
Native American Movement; Native
American Parties
the Know Nothings, 3:2:30–32
organization of, 3:2:29–30, 36–38
principles of, 3:2:29
support from, 3:2:34
American Revolution, 14:1:70; 23:4:487
and the Book of Mormon, 17:1:3–20
American States, Conference in
Montevideo, 13:3:283
American statesmen, late eighteenth
century, 16:3:317–21
American Tragedy, An, on religious
commitment, 3:2:41–42
Amish, 16:3:408. See also Religion
Ammoron. See also Book of Mormon charges against Nephites, 27:4:16
defiance, 27:4:18

“Among the Mormons” lecture, 14:2:273
Amphipolis, 22:3:264
Amputation, 21:2:131, 135, 142–43, 149–50
mortality rate, 21:2:144
Amulek, on the resurrection, 30:3:47
Anabaptists, 27:3:12–13, 20
Analytic philosophy, 1:1:9–19
Ancient Christian documents, 15:1:91. See also Documents
Ancient Near Eastern covenants, 24:2:151–62
Anderson, Edward H., 23:1:33
Anderson, May, 21:2:246–47
editor of Children’s Friend, 27:1:69
Primary General Board member, 23:1:29
Anderson, Nephi, and his home literature novels, 25:2:3–16
Anderson, Richard L., 8:2:231–36
Anderson, William
brief biography, 23:3:23n
in Nauvoo, 31:1:61, 65, 73–74
nomination as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
Andouard, Mrs., 14:2:172–74
Andrew Jenson Library, 14:1:42
Andrés, Juan, Arabic origins of Spanish scholarship, 4:3:226–31
Andrus, Milo, 13:4:517
Andrus, Paul C., 12:1:92
Anesthesia, 21:2:151
alcohol, 21:2:151
opium, 21:2:151
Angel, Truman O.
brief biography, 31:1:51n
order of tent poles, 31:1:59, 63
prayed for Bullock, 31:1:51
Angell, Mary Ann, 18:3:314–27, 400
letters to Brigham Young, 18:3:321–23, 325, 327
marriage to Brigham Young, 18:3:314
Angst, 1:1:12
Animal Farm by George Orwell, 24:1:6
Animal magnetism, and Mormonism, 15:2:146
Anthon, Charles, 10:3:331–32; 17:1:34–35
and Hofmann document, 20:4:321
Anthon Transcript, 10:3:325–52
other copies, 20:4:346
and Padilla gold plates, 19:1:33
Anthon-Mitchell commentary, 10:3:334–37
Anthony, Susan B., 22:2:161
Anthropology, 5:2:115–24
Anti-Bigamy Act, economic effect, 3:3:31
Anti-Corn Law, Richard Cobden and John Bright, 27:1:26
Anti-Federalists, 27:3:39–40
Antigone by Sophocles, family relationships in, 19:4:503–7
Anti-Japanese Immigrant Bill, 14:1:20
Anti-Mormonism, Zane Grey, 18:4:483
Anti-Mormon Party, 8:2:211
Anti-Mormon persecution. See also Persecution
benefit of, 23:3:73–75
in Missouri, 23:3:11
mob violence around Nauvoo, 23:3:88–96
policy of nonreaction to, 23:3:88–96
Anti-Mormon propaganda, revival of, 18:4:504
Anti-Mormons
in Missouri, 13:1:17–20, 63
term discussed, from Nauvoo journal of John Taylor, 23:3:59
Anti-Nephi-Lehis, and war, 25:1:47
Antipolygamy crusade in United States, 27:2:98–99
Antipolygamy legislation, 27:3:92–108. See also Polygamy
and the Cullom Bill, 26:4:112–13, 117
and the Edmunds-Tucker Act, 26:4:117–18
legislative campaign, 26:4:107–21
and President Grover Cleveland, 26:4:116
President Lincoln’s signing of, 26:4:111
and the Supreme Court, 26:4:115–16, 118, 120
and the Utah Commission, 26:4:115
and the Wade Bill, 26:4:112
Woodruff Manifesto and voting rights, 26:4:118–19
Anu Adad Temple, in Assur, 9:4:474, 479
Anxiety, 8:1:99
Apocalypse genre, paradigm of, 26:4:88–89
Apocalypse of Abraham, 26:4:71–72, 78
Apocalypse of Adam, 22:1:39–40. See also Nag Hammadi
Subject Index

revelation of Adam to Seth, 17:2:134–53
text, 17:2:143–53
Apocalypse of Peter, 15:2:131
Apocalypticism, and biblical religion,
25:1:7; 25:3:7
Apocalyptic teachings at Qumran, 2:2:119
Apocalyptic works, list of, 26:4:90
Apocrypha
  Genesis Apocryphon, 10:4:431–52
  prayer circles, 19:1:41
Apogee of loneliness, 29:4:136
Apostasy, 24:2:204
  in early Christianity, 16:1:139–64
  loss of early Christian practices, 19:1:43
  Lyman Wight, 17:1:108
  in poetry of Henry Vaughan, 22:3:281–86
  and restoration theme, 7:2:161–64
Apostates, 13:4:491, 497, 501–4; 23:3:11
Apostles
  adoptions by, 14:3:309–10
  duties of, 23:3:10
  and early Christian prayer circles,
  19:1:45–47, 57
  foundation of Church, 23:3:12
  meeting about James Emmett, 23:3:80–81
  meeting of, 23:3:18, 26, 28, 34, 50–51,
  59, 82–89
  meeting with William Smith, 23:3:60–62
  to ordain patriarchs, 23:3:55
  at party for Smiths, 23:3:77
  preside over Church, 23:3:55–57
Apostleship, 5:1:7
Apostolic supremacy, and Doctrine and
Covenants section 136, 24:3:311–12
Appanoose, Nauvoo, and relationship with
Joseph Smith, 21:4:492
Apuleius, 9:4:449–50
Arabic origins, 4:3:219–34
Arab-Israeli conflict, in Mormon folklore,
17:1:51–52
Arcadia Conference, 5:1:51–53
Archaeological Writings of the Sanhedrin,
15:1:46
Archaeology, See also Artifacts
  Book of Mormon, book review,
  16:4:429–32
  dimension of history, 30:2:67, 89
  in Goshen, 30:2:67–89
  and J. J. Winckelmann, 9:1:57–59
  at Peter Whitmer Farm, 13:2:172–201
restoration of Browning home in
Nauvoo, 19:2:201–29
wheel in ancient America, 9:2:185–97
Archer, Patience Loader Rozsa, 7:1:54
early British convert, emigrated to Salt
Lake City, 27:1:77–78
Architecture
  early Mormon, 30:2:33–45
  1872 Mormon homes and community
  life, book review, 15:4:543–45
  of Mormon temples, 19:3:422
Archko Volume, fraud, 15:1:43–64
Argentina, 2:2:186–87
Aristolochia, 28:1:47
27:4:41
“Armies of Israel.” See Danites
See also War
Arnold, Matthew, 4:3:197–99; 9:4:408,
411; 22:4:470
and humanism, 4:3:197–201
Around the World in 80 Days, 14:2:172
Arrington, Grace Fort, award for historical
excellence, 22:2:250
7; 14:2:273. See also Historiography;
History, New Mormon
as author, 17:2:198–201
autobiography, 17:2:193–209
early years, 17:2:195–96
as historian, 17:2:201–9
historical assumptions of, 31:2:140–42,
153, 156, 163–64, 166
and New Mormon History, 30:4:118–19
post-graduate, 17:2:197–99
World War II, 17:2:196–97
Art
  academies in England, 23:4:415
  achieved wholeness of a work, 22:4:474
  and aesthetics, 21:1:91–99
  affinity between religion and art, 3:3:67
  appreciation in Utah in the 1800s,
  23:4:404–16
  artistic imagery, 3:3:70
  as art itself, 3:3:71–72
  attribution of mystical powers to artists,
  22:4:470
  based on intelligence, 4:1:54
  of Catholic Church, 3:2:4
  in Christianity, 3:2:3–4
  college questionnaire, 4:1:57–63
  contemporary public taste, 11:1:46
  creativeness, 3:3:68
  Cyrus Dallin book review, 17:2:249–52
  definition, 2:1:33
Art (continued)
demands of aesthetics upon religious, 3:3:67–72
enjoyment of, 4:1:55
as expression of impressions, 3:2:16, 21
expression of life, 22:4:475
feeling of sacredness, 3:3:67–68
forces at work, 22:4:468
function of, 9:1:28–31
Greek, 3:2:4; 9:1:59–62
as heavenly science, 23:4:409
Hebrew tradition of, 3:2:4
hedonism in, 3:2:18
historical view of, 3:2:17
history, 9:1:59–62
history, and J. J. Winckelmann, 9:1:59–62
inner-solitudes, 3:3:69
interdependence with religion, 3:3:70–71
and intuition, 3:2:15, 21
judging, 2:1:34
justified, 2:1:36
Latter-day Saint, 9:1:25–32
Latter-day Saint, book review, 13:4:582–92
in LDS Church, 3:2:3; 11:1:43–49
LDS architecture, 3:2:5–6
meaning, 2:1:37
men united, 3:3:69–70
modern, 2:1:33–41
modernism, 9:1:31–32
and modernity, 1:2:33–41
and morality, 11:1:37–49
moral measures of, 21:3:279–89
and Mormonism, 3:2:3–6
in Nauvoo, 31:1:81
order in, 22:4:473
Oriental, 3:2:4
patterns of order, 22:4:473–74
as pure beauty, 3:2:19
as reflection of the inner spirit, 3:2:6
and religion, 3:2:3–5; 11:1:38
religion of, 22:4:470–71
and religion, rift between, 6:1:33–34
religious attitudes in, 3:3:71
responsibilities of artists, 3:2:5–7
as self-expression, 11:1:41–42
senses, imagination, 2:1:37–40
skill and creativity, 4:1:55
Solomon’s temple, 3:2:4
standards of, 3:2:5
status of artists, 3:2:7
subsidization, 3:2:7
symbolic imagery, 3:3:70–71
technique, 22:4:475–76
theoretical view of, 3:2:17
transformation of experience in art,
22:4:467–72
use of drugs, 22:4:471
Arteaga, Silviano, 22:3:297, 303–4
Arthur, Chester Alan, 10:2:224–25
Articles of Confederation, 27:3:63, 67–69, 82
Articles of Faith, 15:4:445–46; 27:3:128
and agency, 27:3:128
changed wording in 1902, 17:2:254–55
and civil disobedience, 27:3:128–29
“Articles of Faith, The,” music
analysis of, 3:3:77–85
criteria for, 3:3:73
idea for, 3:3:74
symbolic significance, 3:3:77–79, 81,
83, 85
themes of, 3:3:79–84
Articles on Government and Laws in
General, 11:4:348, 407
Artifacts. See also Archaeology
degree of craftsmanship, 30:2:67
ethnic origin of, 30:2:68
indicate Lower Goshen was middle
class, 30:2:88
Artistic responsibility, 1:1:54–56
Artistic talents, 31:1:81
Artists
Catholic, 3:2:4
downed with Spirit of God, 23:4:409
LDS, 3:2:3, 5–7
Protestant, 3:2:4
Ascension, three types of motifs, 26:4:68
Ashment, Edward, indictment of LDS
scriptural interpretation, 31:3:69–70
Ashworth, Brent, 22:4:455–56
acquisition of John Taylor diary, 23:3:6
Asia, 12:1:13, 17. See also China; Korea;
Japan; Mission; Northern Far East
Mission; Southern Far East Mission;
Vietnam
communism in, 7:2:139–41
index of Church periodicals, 12:1:110
manuscripts and pictures, 12:1:111
missions and missionary work, 12:1:85–
106
need for research and understanding of,
6:3:121–22
statistical files, 12:1:110–11
Asian immigration to United States,
6:3:144
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Subject Index</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Asian Mission, personal journals, 12:1:109–10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asian religion, 6:3:163–69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asian Research Institute at BYU, 6:3:192–97 formation, Director and members of Executive Committee, purpose, 6:3:121–22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>“As I Lay Dying,” 23:4:464</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assassination, of Japanese prime ministers, 6:3:146</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Auxiliary missionaries (continued)
history, 17:1:79–88
home missionaries 17:1:88–100
Junius Wells, 17:1:82–84
MIA missionaries, 1:17:85–88
Avard, Sampson, 26:2:6, 8–9, 13, 15–16, 24; 26:3:16, 28:1:12–14, 33. See also Danites; Missouri, Smith, Joseph, Jr.
arrest, 14:4:433, 439
founder of Danites, 14:4:425, 23:2:147; 26:3:27
trial, 14:4:434, 466–67
Avery, Daniel, in Nauvoo, 31:1:59
Avondet, John, 31:2:88
Axis mundi, center point, relationship to Book of Mormon, 23:1:80–92

B
Babbitt, Almon W., 12:1:124; 18:2:168
asked Bullock to get newspaper subscribers, 31:1:54
asked to employ Bullock, 31:1:49
brief biography, 31:1:24n
against Bullock, 31:1:66
as delegate to Congress, 29:4:13
given letter of attorney, 31:1:47
objected to sustaining Lyman Wight, 31:1:24
removed Bishop Heywood’s order for supplies, 31:1:63
speech at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:71, 75
told not to associate with the Eagle, 31:1:56
took William Law through Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:74
Babcock, Adolphus, brief biography, 23:3:85n
Babylon, human sacrifice, 9:4:473–75
Babylonian writings, 7:1:8–9
Bach, Johann Sebastian, biography, 25:2:31, 39–49
Backenstos, Jacob B., 18:2:163
attempt to raise posse, 23:3:89
brief biography, 23:3:90n; 31:1:40n
claim that authorities will not molest Saints leaving Nauvoo, 31:1:52
first proclamation of, 23:3:91
mob violence against, 23:3:95–96
proposed cheers for law and order, 31:1:69
second proclamation of, 23:3:95–96
sheriff, 23:3:89
swearing in of three hundred deputy sheriffs, 31:1:68
takes letter to Carthage for Bullock, 31:1:40
visit to Clayton, 31:1:59
went against mob with nine hundred men, 31:1:70
Backenstos, William, brother of Sheriff Backenstos, 31:1:29, 29n
Bacon, Francis, New Atlantis, 3:3:37–38
Baer, Klaus, 9:1:96–102
Bair, John, in Nauvoo, 31:1:68, 68n
Baldwin, W., 18:2:141
Balfour Declaration, 9:2:120
Balkans, early missionary efforts, 11:1:92–99. See also Markow, Mischa
Ball, Edwin, and antipolygamy measures, 26:4:107–8
Ballantyne, Richard
brief biography, 23:3:77n
hid John Taylor from law, 23:3:93
Ballard, Melvin J., 5:2:76, 81
Bancroft, Hubert Howe, 12:1:125
Band instruction, 4:2:117
Bancemy, 23:1:106–7
Bangs, Nathan, 18:3:299
Banking
international, 14:3:320–27
in Ohio 1837, 17:4:437–43
Bank of the United States, 12:4:443;
23:4:473, 481. See also United States of America; Hamilton, Alexander
Bankruptcy Act of 1842, and Joseph Smith, 19:2:176
Bankruptcy, of Joseph Smith, 19:2:176
Banner, of Kingdom of God, 14:1:105–14. See also Flag
Baptism, 5:3:231–35; 9:2:171. See also Doctrine of Christ
and adoption, 14:3:292
Baptist view of, 12:4:356–57
and Catholicism, 21:1:8–10, 12
for the dead, 5:3:231–32, 238–39;
12:4:403, 405; 14:3:292–93;
21:3:312
for the dead, in Nauvoo, as rebaptism, 18:2:229
and Dead Sea Scrolls, 2:2:123
early Christian, 22:1:34–35
King Follett Discourse, 18:2:207
rate in England, 27:2:97
rate in Scotland, 27:2:36
theology, 18:4:523
Baptists, 23:4:487; 27:3:23. See also Religion
on Masonry, 3:2:27
Sidney Rigdon, 21:1:37–50
Subject Index

Barbieri, Giammaria, sixteenth century author, on Arabic theory, 4:3:225–26
Bar-Kochba, letters and documents, and other antiquities found in Dead Sea caves, book review, 14:1:115–26
Barlow, Israel, 18:2:132, 134
brief biography, 23:3:23n
nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
Barlow, Watson, in Nauvoo, 31:1:24
Barnes, Lorenzo, called on mission from Kirtland, 11:4:500, 504, 507–8, 510
Barnes, Michael
burned Everts’s and Fellows’s property, 23:3:94
Carthage constable, 23:3:93
writ of arrest of for John Taylor and others, 23:3:93
Barnes, Thomas L., 11:2:141–47
burned Fellows’s property, 23:3:94
writ of arrest of for John Taylor and others, 23:3:93
Baron of Woelmont, 14:2:158
Barratt, William James
and the Church in Australia, 28:3:53–65
letters from, 28:3:58–60
Barsch, Wulf E.
background, 30:1:36
qualities of his paintings, 30:1:36
Barth, Karl, school of liberalism, 9:4:505
Barton, George, missionary to Great Britain, 1870–75, 27:2:102. See also Mission
Bates, John P., taxidermist of St. Louis Museum, 10:1:60–62
Bates, Ormus E.
brief biography, 23:3:26n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
Baumer, Franklin, Yale University professor of history, 31:3:57–60
Bavispe River, flooding of, 5:3:163–64
Bayard, James A., and antipolygamy legislation, 26:4:110. See also Antipolygamy legislation: Polygamy; Manifesto of 1890
Beach, Rufus
bought oil for anointings, 31:1:40
brief biography, 31:1:24n
confessed error of Strangism, 31:1:61
talked to Bullock, 31:1:46
Twenty-seven Quorum meeting at his house, 31:1:36–37
Beadle, John, story about Danites, 23:2:156. See also Danites
Bean, George W., 12:2:147–53; 23:2:187; 23:3:16
explorer, 12:2:147–62
mission, 12:2:156–58
and Ute Indians, 12:2:149–51
Beatitudes, as map of life, 14:1:54
Beauchamp, Robert, 28:3:61
letter to Brigham Young, 28:3:61
Beauty, concept of, 21:1:92–94
Beaver Baptist Association, 21:1:44–48
Beaver Island, 14:1:101. See also Strang, James J.
Becker, Carl
definition of historiography, 31:2:5
and historiography, 1:1:59–67
Becker, Peter, 5:3:235–36
Beckett, Thomas, 27:1:14
Becknell, William, battle at Galatin, 13:1:12
Bedell, E. A.
forced from home by mob, 23:3:94
justice of peace at Warsaw, 23:3:94
postmaster, 23:3:94
Bedouins, tribesmen of Qumran area, 2:2:111–12
Beeley, Arthur L., Young Men’s Mutual Improvement Association Board member, 23:1:30–35
Bee Sermon, of Heber Kimball, 23:3:17
Beesley, Clarissa A., Young Ladies Mutual Improvement Association Board member, 23:1:30
Beethoven, Ludwig, 2:1:36
Beggars, India, 24:2:175–76
Beggar’s Opera, The, names in, 5:1:43
Behavior
congruence of, 16:1:12–22
Goffman, E., on interaction, 16:1:19–20
modification, self control training procedure, 16:1:171–76
Rogers, C., on, 16:1:12–13
Behavioralism, early Mormon beliefs, 26:3:54
Behavioral sciences
and the gospel, 16:4:589–602
non-conformation, 16:4:594–97
Being, 3:1:3–4
and Jesus Christ, 3:1:3–4
Beissel, Conrad, 5:3:236–39
Ephrata Community, 5:3:236–39
Belief, and testimony of Richard L. Bushman, personal essay, 25:2:23–30
Belio, Kimo, missionary to Samoa, 18:1:14–15
Belzoni, Giovanni Battista
accuses Antonio Lebolo of murder attempt, 31:3:11
Belzoni, Giovanni Battista (continued)
uncomplimentary reports about,
31:3:12–13
Benaduci, Lorenzo Boturini, Italian
nobleman, lived in Mexico during
Spanish Conquest, 17:1:102
Benbow, Jane, wife of John Benbow,
27:2:86, 88
Benbow, John, 27:2:86
brief biography, 23:3:38n
party at, 23:3:82
visits John Taylor, 23:3:52, 85, 88
Ben Hur, 15:1:45, 48–51, 53, 57
Benjamin, King
on resurrection, 30:3:45–46
use of treaty/covenant pattern,
24:2:151–62
Bennet [Bennett], James Arlington
brief biography, 31:1:27n
Bullock wrote letter to, 31:1:27
run out of Carthage, 31:1:28
and Mormons, 19:2:247–49
and Wasp name change, 22:4:495
Bennett, James Gordon, on "Mormonites,"
10:3:353–64
Bennett, John C., 8:1:209, 211; 13:4:497;
character, Joseph Fielding journal,
19:2:144
and female Masonic loge, 19:1:85–86
information about attempted assassina-
tion of Boggs, 11:3:278
and Joseph Smith bankruptcy,
19:2:181–84
Nauvoo dam, 18:2:247
"spiritual wifery," 18:2:228
Bennett, John W., anthropologist, 5:2:118
Bennion, Adam S., Sunday School General
Board member, 23:1:33
Bennion, John, missionary to Great Britain,
1870–75, 27:2:102–3
Bennion, Lowell, L., selected writings,
Bennion, Milton, University of Utah and
the Salt Lake Social Welfare
League, 23:1:34
Bennion, Samuel O., letter from George
Albert Smith, 18:2:191–92
Benson, Ezra T.
apostle in 1800s, mission in England,
27:1:117
brief biography, 23:3:26n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
return from mission to East, 23:3:65
Benson, Ezra Taft, 12:1:86
visit to Indonesia, 12:1:111
Benson, Wilmer Benjamin
brief biography, 31:1:18n
called at Bullock's, 31:1:60
compared blessings, 31:1:42
examined Book B of Manuscript
History with Bullock, 31:1:25, 29, 33
fence down, 31:1:73
given blessing by Bullock, 31:1:18
notified Bullock of meeting at the
Temple, 31:1:37
seen by Bullock, 31:1:63
trip up hill with Bullock, 31:1:35
trip with Bullock to Neibaur's, 31:1:70
trip with Bullock to office and examined
blessings and Manuscript History
Book C, 31:1:44
Bent, Samuel. See also Nauvoo; Taylor,
John
brief biography, 23:3:29n
to collect subscriptions for Nauvoo
Neighbor and Times and Seasons,
23:3:85
drafts resolution on anti-Mormon
activity, 23:3:29–31
Mechanics Association trustee, 23:3:36,
39
at meeting to choose county officers,
23:3:79
nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29
in Nauvoo, 31:1:23
Bentley, Maud, nurse to Mormons in
Mexico, 5:3:158–60
Bentley, R. Brent, research on Antonio
Lebolo, 31:3:6–7
Benz, Ernst, secularization of religion,
18:3:330–32
Beowulf, manuscript, 27:1:39, 41–42
Berdyaev, Nicholas, 3:2:68
Berkeley Group
formation, 30:3:94
wordprint study procedures, 30:3:94–98
Bernhardt, Sarah, 8:2:156–57
Bernhisel, John Milton, 2:2:147; 8:4:373;
9:1:7–9; 12:1:124
analysis of manuscript, 11:3:253–74
(see also John M. Bernhisel
manuscript)
brief biography, 23:3:58n
letter to Brigham Young, 22:3:358–62
manuscript of, 9:1:7–16
in Nauvoo, 31:1:27
and the state of Deseret, 29:4:16
Bernstein, Basil, on education, 13:2:121.
See also Education
Bertolo, Francesco, to claim Lebolo
mummies, 31:3:21. See also
Egyptian Mummies; Lebolo, Antonio

Bertrand, Louis, president of French Mission, 1863, 14:2:158–59, 168

Besana, Enrico, professional Italian traveler, visited Utah Territory, 31:2:92

β-Lysin, 16:1:5–11

factors causing release, 16:1:9

site of action, 16:1:7

Bethel School District v. Fraser, 27:3:177

Bettisworth, David, brief biography, 23:3:41n

Carthage constable, 23:3:41, 47

Bible, 9:2:133; 9:3:358; 9:4:415, 418, 503, 505; 10:1:31–32; 23:4:407. See also Chiasmus; Gospel; Jesus Christ; Joseph Smith Translation of the Bible; Isaiah; Moses; Noah; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

and Book of Mormon, 20:2:199

chronology, book review, 6:3:189


Joseph Smith Translation, and King James Version compared, 9:2:155–74

Joseph Smith Translation, book review, 16:3:297–301

King James version, 26:4:4–13; 27:1:15


LDS edition, alternate readings, 22:4:393


LDS edition, chapter headings, 22:4:390

LDS edition, footnoting system, 22:4:389


as literature, 27:2:79

loss of truth, 9:3:359, 371

mistranslating, 26:4:11–19


obscure words, 26:4:4–5


Old Testament, and Mormons in 1830s, 13:4:473–88

passages used by early Mormons, 13:4:479–87

Pharisaic, and the Dead Sea Scrolls, 25:3:4

revisions by Joseph Smith, Jr., book review, 10:4:496–98

similarities between God and Christ, 8:2:118–19

translation, alternative translations, 26:4:10

translation, changes in meaning, 26:4:5–10

travel guide to lands of, book review, 14:3:393

Biblical criticism, 9:1:33–48

Biblical religion, and apocalyptic movement, 25:3:7


Bidamon, Lewis C., 14:2:220. See also Book of Mormon manuscript; Nauvoo; Nauvoo Mansion House; Smith, Emma Hale

biography, 19:3:375–88

and Book of Mormon original manuscript, 10:3:264–69

husband of Emma Smith, 18:2:236

Biebuyck, Emelio, Mormon colonization of Mexico, 22:3:299–300

Bierstadt, Albert, artist, influenced by Düsseldorf school, 9:2:182

Big Brother, in 1984, 24:1:9–16

Big Caw, and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:377

Big Elk. See also Old Elk. See also Native Americans; Young, Brigham

and Brigham Young’s Indian policy, 18:3:431–33

and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:375, 283–84, 290–91

picture, 24:3:282

Big Field, agricultural association southeast of Nauvoo, 23:3:87

Bigler, Cynthia Jane Whipple

dead, 30:4:35

marriage to Henry William Bigler, 30:4:33

Bigler, Henry William, 2:1:23–31

conversion of, 30:4:28–29

death of wife, 30:4:35

diaries of, 30:4:27–28

eyear Church experiences, 30:4:28–31

excerpts from diary, 2:1:24–26, 28–30

Hawaiian missions, 30:4:31–35

and Mormon Battalion, 30:4:31

at Sutter’s sawmill, 30:4:31

temple worker, 30:4:35–36

Bigler, Sarah Cunningham, step-mother of Henry William Bigler, 30:4:29

Bikuben, 14:1:38; 23:4:401, 403

Bill of Rights, 13:3:267–70, 438; 27:3:17–18, 81–82, 152, 171. *See also* United States Constitution

English origins of, 27:3:53–63

*Biographical Encyclopedia*, 14:1:36–37, 42, 44, 46

Biography

how to write, 22:2:179–92
Mormon, 22:2:179–92
narrative, 22:2:179–82

Biological disasters, effects of nuclear war, 25:1:93

Biology, metals binding in, 10:4:404–18

Bird, Charles C.

brief biography, 23:3:22n
nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:22

"Birthmark, The," 1:1:22

Birthright, patriarchs, poem, 24:2:150

Bishop

collection of tithes, 23:2:183–92
as father, 10:1:7
office of, 21:3:259–62
presiding and ward, 23:2:183
regional presiding, 23:2:186–87
traveling, 23:2:184–86

Bishop's agents, 23:2:187–90

Bishop's courts, 3:1:41–42, 45; 20:1:7
Bishop's storehouse, 5:2:77

Bissell, Benjamin, 23:4:478–79

Joseph Smith's attorney, 17:4:471–72

Bitton, Davis, historical assumptions of, 31:2:140–42, 153, 166

Bjarnason, Samuel, Brigham Young sent to colonize Spanish Fork, Utah, 9:2:219

Black, Adam

constitutional intent of, 26:3:16
filing of misdemeanor action, 26:3:16
menacing of, 26:3:20

testimony of, 26:3:20


Black Dragon Society (Amur River Society), 6:3:146

Black Hawk, 21:4:492–94
and Brigham Young's Indian policy, 18:3:447–48

Black Hawk Indian War, 14:2:220; 14:3:363

Black holes. *See also* Astronomy; Stars

aging stars, 16:3:342
collapsed stars, 16:3:342–43

Cygns X-1, 16:3:348

ergosphere, 16:3:345–46

event horizon, 16:3:344

static limit, 16:3:345–46
tidal forces, 16:3:346

x-ray emissions of, 16:3:347

Black Panthers, 9:4:424–26

Blacks. *See* African Americans

Blackwell, Lucy Stone, feminist of late 1800s, 28:4:8–9


27:1:38

and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:357–58

poem, 27:1:14

Blakeman, Elisha D., journal excerpts, 20:1:95

Blakeslee, Mr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:67

Blanco-Fombona, 2:2:177–78

Modernist Movement, 2:2:182

religion, 2:2:185–86

and Spain, 2:2:180–81, 184

and United States hatred, 2:2:178–79

in Venezuela, 2:2:180


Bliss, H. H., letter on martyrdom, 14:3:389–92


Bloom, Harold, 31:2:164

Blue, Teddy, cowboy, 8:1:62–63, 66, 70–71

Bluff City (Council Bluffs, Iowa) in 1860, 24:3:343

Mormons in 1860, 24:3:344

*Blythedale Romance, The*, 1:1:29–31

Boerio-Goates, Juliana, helped develop method for calculating heat change, 28:4:43

Bogart, Samuel, 26:2:7, 11–12, 18

arresting of, 26:3:38

border patrol, 26:3:32

complaint against Atchison, 26:3:3–5

on expulsion of Mormons, 26:3:26

at Haun's Mill, 26:2:41

marching of company, 26:3:32

Boggs, Lilburn W., 8:2:205; 13:1:63;

15:4:394–95; 26:2:7, 19; 26:3:13,


*See also* Extermination Order;

Missouri; Mob violence

activation orders, 26:3:34

appeals by Mormons, 26:3:23

assassination of, 11:3:275–76

construction of Jackson County
courthouse, 14:4:453, 455
dismissal of Atchison, 26:3:34
extreme remedy of Mormons by, 26:3:32–33
letters regarding, 11:3:275–92
letters to, 26:3:18–19, 21
message sent by Atchison to, 26:3:24
message sent by Corrill to, 26:3:24
policies of, 26:3:34
prejudging Mormons, 26:3:32
Boice, Mary Ann Barzee, account of Eliza Roxcy Snow and Emma Smith, 22:193
Boiling point, 28:4:34–37
Bolivar, Simón, 2:2:184
Bolshevik Revolution, 3:2:73; 30:2:14
Bolton, Curtis E.
   brief biography, 31:1:26n
   helped Bullock with conference minutes, 31:1:26
   lied to Bullock, 31:1:74
   met with Bullock in Blacksmith shop, 31:1:60
   officiated at Temple, 31:1:71
   prayed at Temple, 31:1:70
   requested Bullock to be at office, 31:1:32
   went with Bullock to meeting of 1st Company, 31:1:30
Bonaparte, Napoleon. See Napoleon
Bonaparte
Book of Breathing, 11:2:153–87
Book of Commandments, 11:4:325;
   12:4:481–86
Laws and Covenants, 11:4:335–36
revelation on paper for, 14:4:405
title limited in scope, 11:4:348
Book of Covenants, 12:3:253
Book of Fugitive Poems, and Mary Tanner, 20:1:53
   See also Bible; Chiasmus; Cowdery, Oliver; Gadianton robbers; Gold plates; Harris, Martin; Lamanites; Merisms; Mormon; Mulek; Mulekites; Narrative of Zosimus; Nephites
affirms Bible, 9:3:359
and American Revolution, 17:1:3–20
as ancient book, 22:3:259–78
and Anthon Transcript, 20:4:321 (see also Anthon Transcript; Anthon, Charles)
archaeology, book review, 16:4:429–32
arguments against, book review, 6:1:58–60
authorship, 30:3:89–108
authorship, and wordprint analysis, 20:3:225–51
authorship, Joseph Smith’s capabilities, 9:3:249–53
B. H. Roberts on, 19:4:427–30
and Bible chronology, book review, 6:3:189
Book of the Dead, parallels to, 22:3:272–74
Brigham Young and publication of, 18:3:317, 319
characters of, book review, 8:3:353–54
charges of historical anachronisms, book review, 6:1:58–60
and Charles Penrose, 27:1:114, 123–24
chiasmus in, 10:1:69–84
Christ teaches his doctrine in, 31:3:8–43
and the Colesville branch, 10:3:365–85
coming forth of, 10:3:365–85; 17:3:350–51
commentary, book review, 29:2:121–25
compared with ancient Jewish texts, 26:4:67–83
compared with Apocrypha, book review, 8:4:467
comparisons with nineteenth century life, 23:1:79–92
concentrated style of, 20:2:199–205
conjectural emendation, 18:4:563–69
conversion of Brigham Young, 12:3:315
conversion of Willard Richards, 31:2:42
critics of, 10:3:252–54
cyclical nature of Nephite history, 31:2:12–13
declaration of three witnesses, 23:1:113
definition of gospel within, 31:3:31–49
degree of translation control, 30:1:50–56
dictation of, 10:3:259
directional system, 30:3:138–39
document of Christ in, 31:3:38–43
and Dogberry Papers, 10:3:315–20
early editions of, 12:4:470–73
environmental explanation of, 30:3:23–40
epic poem about, book review, 20:4:431–33
exodus pattern, 30:3:111–26
on force and war, 25:1:42
Book of Mormon (continued)
Gadianton robbers, 15:2:215
geography, book reviews, 30:3:127–42
government in, 17:1:3–20
grammar, 30:1:48–50
Greek and Egyptian connections, 22:3:274–75
handwriting of, 10:3:272, 276–78
in Hawaiian, 27:1:98
Hebraisms in, 11:1:50–60; 30:1:42–44
historicity of, 30:4:121–22
as history, 8:4:465–68
on human weakness, 31:2:13
information environment in 1829,
22:3:333–56
Isaiah passages, book review, 8:4:466–67
and Judaism, 21:3:343–56
and King James Bible, 30:1:44–48, 53, 55
large plates, 31:2:10–15
on the last days, 25:1:10
Lehi’s dream, 22:3:274–78, 315–30
literary context of in Great Britain,
27:1:37–44
literary structure, 20:2:131–49
manuscripts, 30:1:42
and Mark Twain, 11:2:119–20, 130–40
Martin Harris’s testimony of, 24:4:
401–3
and Masonic press, 9:4:495
merisms in, 31:3:43–49
method of translation, 30:1:51–52
model for writing sacred history,
31:2:7–17
modern translations of, 21:1:87–88
Mormon chapter 8, 24:1:53–60
Mormon’s abridgement of large plates,
31:2:10–15
Mosiah chapters 1–6, covenant pattern
in, 24:2:151–62
names in, 8:4:467; 30:1:52–53;
30:3:140–42
and Narrative of Zosimus, 22:3:311–32
naturalistic assumptions about origin,
30:3:23–40
need of critical edition, 30:1:42–50
Nephi teaches doctrine of Christ,
31:3:34–38
Oliver Cowdery attempt to translate,
22:4:396
original manuscript, 10:3:259–78;
18:4:564–69
original manuscript of First Nephi
chapter 14, 13:2:224
origin, Dale Morgan’s explanation of,
30:3:26–27
past editing, 30:1:42–50, 55–56
plates, 10:3:260
plates, and angel’s warning, 9:3:394–95
plates of Neph, 24:1:19–42
polygamy, 31:2:74
possible geography, book review,
30:3:127–42
pre-1830 historical sources, 17:1:101–7
preliminary pages, 22:4:393
preservation of, 10:3:272
and prevailing religion in New York,
Mormon origins in, 9:3:235–404
printed on newsprint, 18:4:570
printing of, 13:2:218–21
pronominal variation in, 30:1:47–48
recommendations for second critical
edition, 30:1:64–67
record of Jacob, 24:1:19–42
record of Lehi, 24:1:19–42
redemption drama in, 22:3:276
relationship to Joseph Smith Transla-
tion, 9:1:4
on the resurrection, 30:3:41–56
scribal errors, 30:1:60–61
secular history in, 31:2:10
Semitic textual evidence, 30:1:42–50
small plates, 31:2:7–10
society, civilization criteria met,
30:3:128
spelling of names, 30:1:52–53
spiritual history in, 31:2:10
stylistic editing, 30:1:50
teaching about United States, 27:3:25
temple building in, book review,
8:4:467–68
tests of historical compatibility,
22:3:261
text corrections, 22:4:394–400
textual errors, 30:1:44–45
translated into Hebrew, 8:4:431–33
translated into Chinese, 10:2:175–85
translation of, 14:2:203; 17:1:34–36
translation of into Italian, 31:2:84–86
typesetting, 10:3:261
variations in copies of 1830 edition,
13:2:214–22
and View of the Hebrews, 5:2:105–13
View of the Hebrews as alleged source
for, 30:3:29
war, 15:2:215
and wheels, 9:2:185, 197
witness of divine providence, 31:2:11–
12, 16
Subject Index

writing of First and Second Nephi, 26:4:53–65

Book of Mormon Critical Text, 30:1:41, 56–63

problems, 30:1:58–63


Books, importance of in history, 13:1:70–72. See also Historiography;

History, New Mormon

Bookstore, Rocky Mountain, 9:2:144–54

Boone County, Missouri, 26:2:22

Boonville, 26:3:22, 24

Boorstin, Daniel, American historian, 14:1:6. See also Historiography;

History


and Mormon treasure hunting,

24:4:498–99

Boston Musical Academy, 23:4:393

Bostwick, Mr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:63

Bountiful

city of, 23:1:83

land and city of, location, 30:3:139–40

Bourgeois historians, 14:2:160–63

Bourk, 23:3:407–22

Bourne, Hugh, Primitive Methodists,

27:1:28


Bowles, Samuel, vice president of U.S.,

9:2:149

Boyle, Henry G., member of Mormon

Battalion, 21:4:391–92

Brace, Truman, affidavit of, 13:4:536–38

Brackenbury, Benjamin

brief biography, 23:3:40n

try to arrest, 23:3:40–41

witness of Martyrdom, 23:3:40–41

Bradish, Luther, and Martin Harris,

10:3:328–29

Brady, James, British L.D.S. emigrant,

27:1:85

Braid, James, hypnosis, 15:2:153

Brailley, Jesse C.

brief biography, 23:3:20n

nominated as agent to guard against

anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:22

Branco regime, 6:2:88–90

critiques of, 6:2:90

Brannan, Sam, Mormon leader in Cali-

fornia, 2:1:19–20. See also

California; Young, Brigham

Brannan, Samuel, 10:3:346

Brass Plates, obtaining of, 20:2:145–46

Brazil

Bank of, 6:2:84

change of government, 1964, 6:2:76

constitution, 6:2:76

deficit, 6:2:85, 89

demographics, 6:2:76–77

discovery, 6:2:75

and economic disparity between

nations, 6:2:73–79, 91

economy as Portuguese colony, 6:2:76

emancipation of, 6:2:76

foreign loans, 6:2:89

geography, 6:2:76

G.N.P., 6:2:77

inflation in, 6:2:73–91

productivity, 6:2:78–79

workers and United States workers,

6:2:78–79

Bread and Milk and Other Stories,

24:2:163–72

Brethren, religious sect, 5:3:232–38

Brewer, Azariah C., brief biography,

23:3:34n

Brewster, James C., and treasure hunting,

24:4:497–500

Bridge at Rock Island, 7:1:53–60

Brigham City, type of United Order,

18:4:542–43

Brigham Young (film), 29:1:5–28

Brigham Young Academy, 16:4:460–64.

See also Brigham Young University;

Maeser, Karl

Benjamin Cluff, 16:4:464

early years, 16:4:462–64

expansion of, 16:4:465

George H. Brimhall, 16:4:465

under Karl G. Maeser, 17:2:155–56

name change, 16:4:465

Brigham Young Trail, 21:4:418–23

Brigham Young University, 4:1:19–21, 23–

24. See also Brigham Young

Academy; Maeser, Karl

accreditation, 16:4:466–67

Asian relationship, 12:1:5–6, 84

becoming a university, 16:4:464–65


Carillon Tower dedicatory prayer,

16:4:456–57

centennial celebration, 16:4:445

centennial hymn, 16:4:458

combustion research, 26:3:85–107

deed of trust, 16:4:461

Dusenberry Grade School, 16:4:460

expansion of, 16:4:468–69

faculty, 14:1:86, 87, 96

fine arts festival, 3:2:3, 9

founding of Brigham Young Academy,

16:4:460–64

265
Brigham Young University (continued)
and gospel responsibility, 19:4:468–73
graduate work and research, 16:4:467–68
growth and development, 16:4:449
idea of Mormon university, 13:2:115–25
issues in, book review, 26:2:89–94
language teaching, 16:4:454
phase equilibrium research at, 28:4:27
photos of old lower campus, 10:1:17–22
purpose of, 16:4:451
revealed instructions for, 16:4:459
spiritual and secular education,
16:4:446–48, 453, 455, 469–74
standards, 16:4:446–47
student body, 14:1:86–87
and student protests, 9:4:428, 431, 433, 438
studies of students, 26:1:95–98, 125–26, 129
tensions in, 26:2:89
to train social workers and ward leaders,
23:1:31
Wilkinson presidency in, 26:2:91–93

Brimhall, George H.
League of Nations, 14:1:83, 86, 88
tribute to Charles W. Penrose, 27:1:113

Brine, M. D., writes to Bernardino Drovetti
concerning Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:14

Britain, Roman invasion of, 29:1:49

British Isles, people of, 9:2:211–12, 216

British Mission, 27:2:119
division of, 27:2:16, 97–98
history, 27:2:13
opening in 1837, 27:1:3, 5
polygamy conflict, 27:2:99–100
British welfare state, creation of, 27:2:126–29

Brocchus, Perry C., 3:1:47–48
associate justice, 18:3:337

See also Historiography
biography of Joseph Smith, 31:2:22
Book of Mormon comparison with
nineteenth-century America, 23:1:79
on Eliza R. Snow, 22:1:91, 94
on indebtedness of Joseph Smith,
17:4:414–19
naturalistic assumptions of, 30:3:24, 28
and New Mormon History, 30:4:118–21
No Man Knows My History, 6:3:171
and power of Joseph Smith, 15:2:161
psychological explanation of Book of
Mormon, 30:3:29
question-begging, 30:3:30, 33
on Thomas Jefferson and Joseph Smith,
20:1:59–67
Bromfield, Louise, 29:1:9
Brunetti, Emily, 7:1:28–39. See also
Literature
Brooks, Cleanth, 22:4:472, 476
Brooks, Juanita, biography, book reviews,
29:4:117–35
Brother of Jared. See Jared, Brother of
Brothers, Richard, millenarianism,
21:4:535
Brouzet, F., writes to Bernardino Drovetti
concerning Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:15
Browett, Daniel
brief biography, 23:3:23n
nominated as agent to guard against
anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
Brown, Albert, letter on acquisition of book
of Abraham, 20:4:402–3
papers, 11:4:527
Brown, Benjamin, 30:2:61
brief biography, 23:3:24n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:24
Brown, Hugh B., 8:1:2–3
memoirs, book review, 28:3:120–23
speech in Japan, on Church for all men,
12:1:98, 111
Brown, Lucy
live-in help at John Taylor’s, 23:3:81
marries Elias Smith, 23:3:81
wedding celebration of, 23:3:85
Brown, Mr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:61
Brown, Pelatiah
brief biography, 23:3:26n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
Brown, Richard Daniels, family in
Manchester, England, 27:1:50
Brown, Samuel, manuscript of, 13:1:42–43
Brown, Victor L., translation center in
Japan, 12:1:93
Browning, Jonathan
biography, 19:2:207–8
restoration of home site, 19:2:201–6,
209–29
Browning, Robert, 4:3:185–88
“Home Thoughts from Abroad,”
27:2:10
Brownson, Orestes A., 2:1:71n, 2:1:83n
ey essay on labor classes, 2:1:74
religious sentiment, 2:1:83
turbulent era in New England, 2:1:71
union, as first step, 2:1:94
view of society, 2:1:91
Buchanan, James, 10:2:220; 14:1:103
Utah War, sending troops to Utah,
Buchanan, Robert, poem of, 14:2:145

Buddha
  - Buddha/Gotama, 16:4:660–61
  - characteristics of construction, 12:1:60
  - historically called Siddartha Gautama, 12:1:55
  - similarities to Christ, 16:4:661–62
  - the stupa, 12:1:56–59
  - style-type Gandhara, 12:1:59, 62, 68
  - symbol of death, 12:1:55
  - type-site Hadda, 12:1:59, 62

Buddhism, 12:1:59, 14:1:27
  - Lamaist, 6:3:163–69
  - and Mormonism, 16:4:677–78, 681

Buddhist imagery, 12:1:55–73
  - areas for study of, 12:1:62

Buddhist shrines
  - Amaravati, 12:1:59
  - Dipankara, 12:1:64–65
  - Sanchi, 12:1:56–58
  - Saman, 12:1:60, 64–65
  - Shakyamuni, 12:1:66, 69–70, 72
  - Shotarok, 12:1:62–65, 68

Buffalo Canyon
  - in Florence, Nebraska, 30:1:25
  - owned by Thomas A. Kuhiman, 30:1:25–35

Buffalo, New York, and the Colesville Saints, 10:3:382–83

Bulgaria, early missionary efforts in, 11:1:97–98

  - brief biography, 31:1:20n

Bullock, Pamela, daughter of Thomas Bullock, ill, 31:1:20–22, 24–25, 27

Bullock, Reuben, letter written to by Thomas Bullock, 31:1:73

Bullock, Thomas, 21:1:114, 117; 31:2:25, 27, 29–30
  - assistant for Manuscript History, 31:2:47–48, 52, 54
  - biography, 31:1:5–13
  - clerk of Maid of Iowa, 30:1:72, 79
  - clerking positions after Nauvoo, 30:1:72, 82
  - clerking positions in Nauvoo, 30:1:72, 76–81
  - contributions after Nauvoo, 30:1:72–73, 82–85
  - copyist, 30:1:80
  - correlation of King Discourse, 18:2:184–85, 195
  - describes Nauvoo’s demise, 30:1:72, 82
  - dream of, 31:1:60–62
  - emigration, 30:1:72
  - as historian, 30:1:71–85
  - history, 11:4:466–70
  - introduction to journal, 31:1:5–13
  - journal of, 31:1:15–75
  - kept journals and diaries, 30:1:81
  - marriage and baptism, 30:1:71–72
  - plains journals, 30:1:82–83
  - scribe, 11:4:456–58
  - scribe for Joseph Smith’s addresses, 31:2:25, 29–30
  - secretary of constitutional convention, 29:4:12

Bullock, Thomas Henry, son of Thomas Bullock, 31:1:20, 42


Bullyunion, Ireland, poems from, 23:4:423, 425

Bulwark, The, by Theodore Dreiser
  - contentment in religion, 3:2:46–48
  - as gesture of atonement at death, 3:2:42

Bunkerhill, Battle at, 14:1:70

Bureaucracy, of several publics, 7:3:232

Burger, Warren E., 16:4:510

Burgess, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:20

Burned-over District, New York, 9:3:301

Burnett, Peter, 26:2:9, 18
  - on Atchison, 26:3:34–35
  - on Bogart’s border patrol, 26:3:32
  - criticism of Boggs, 26:3:35
  - description, 26:3:5

Burnham, James Lewis
  - brief biography, 23:3:23n
  - nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23

Burton, Richard, account of visit to Utah, 31:2:63–64, 93

Burton, William
  - brief biography, 31:1:69n
  - officiated at Temple, 31:1:70, 73
  - prayed at Temple, 31:1:69, 71

Bushman, Richard L., 8:2:237–39;
  - 14:2:272. See also Belief
  - on faithful history, 22:2:144–45


Butler, Jon, on magic and American religion, 24:4:475–76
Butler, Nicholas Murray, on English heritage, 27:2:10
Butterfield, Justin, and Joseph Smith bankruptcy, 19:2:181–92
Byron, Lord, 9:4:408–9; 27:1:38
BYU Studies, 5:2:125–28; 14:2:141
articles on the JST, 31:4:13
attitude of university toward, 31:4:18
“call” for papers, 31:4:22–23
Charles Tate’s first editorial, 31:4:11
code of conduct for, 31:4:24–26
as critic of LDS culture, 5:2:126–27
first Church history issue, 31:4:12
founder’s vision, 31:4:7–8
freedom of, 8:1:2–4
history of, 8:1:1
an institutional journal, 31:4:17
mission of, 31:4:27
moves to computer composition, 31:4:13
name of, 31:4:16–17
purpose of, 8:1:1–2; 31:4:21
question of taste in, 31:4:11–12
readers, 31:4:13
relations with university administration, 31:4:17–18
role of, 31:4:16–17
scope of, 8:1:4–5
story about Facsimile #2 papyri, 31:4:12
topics dealt with, 31:4:21–24

C
Cabet, editor of Le Populaire, 14:2:168
Cabral, Pedro Alvares, discovery of Brazil, 6:2:75
Cache Stake, home mission program, 17:1:97–99
Cache Valley, book review, 17:2:252–53
Caesar, Augustus, 9:4:442–43
Caffeine toxicity, and the Word of Wisdom, 20:4:371
Cahoon, Reynolds, 14:2:215
brief biography, 23:3:65n
and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:65–68
Caiaphas, in Archko Volume, 15:1:59
Cailliaud, Frederic, writes to consul general concerning Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:15
Cain and Abel, contrasted, 31:3:51–52
Cain, Joseph
brief biography, 23:3:53n
clerk at printing office, 23:3:53
heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
Caird, Mr., and Parley P. Pratt, 12:4:511–12
Calder, David O., appointed music instructor in Utah Territory, 4:2:110–11
creation of for Mormons, 26:2:45
critical situation in, 26:2:51
and Danites, 14:4:423
driving of Mormons into, 26:2:41
militia of, 26:3:18
Mormon manuscripts, 14:4:461
Mormon settlement in, 26:2:31;
26:3:12–16
Calendar
and birth of Jesus, 22:3:380–83
Jewish, 23:4:485
Calhoun, John C.
Joseph Smith’s letters to, 28:2:69–70
Joseph Smith’s letter to, book review, 6:3:180
California. See also Brannan, Sam; Los Angeles; San Bernardino; San Francisco; Young, Brigham
Bullock prepares to go to, 31:1:22–23, 28, 35, 40, 44, 56, 63, 74–75
gold rush, 25:3:130 (see also Gold rush) history of Church in Los Angeles, book review, 29:2:109–11
volunteers, and Fort Douglas, 8:4:449–51
California Mission, 23:4:431
Call, Anson, 2:2:134–35
travel through Iowa, 21:4:464
Callahan, Daniel
liberal Catholic theologian, 9:4:507
views on nature of God, 9:4:507–9
views on the Trinity, 9:4:509
Calorimeters, at Brigham Young University, 28:4:27–28
Calorimetry, 10:4:391–403
and heat of reaction, 10:4:397–98, 400
Calvinism, 9:3:358, 363–64
in 1830 Kirtland, 12:4:348–49
Calvinists, 27:3:12–23, 121–22, 128
Cambridge University
and LDS version of Bible, 22:4:389
publication of Bible, 22:4:387
Camp Douglas. See Fort Douglas
Camp Floyd, 8:1:72
Camp Utah, 22:3:290, 296
Campbell, MacLeod, Church of Scotland
reformationist minister, 27:2:29
Campbell, Robert Lang, 29:3:5–6
brief biography, 23:3:64n
heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
scribe, 11:4:460; 29:3:5
Canada
eyearly converts, 22:1:47
Marsh’s mission, 20:4:393
Canes, of Joseph and Hyrum Smith,
21:2:205–11
Cannon, Angus M., and David Whitmer,
20:3:297
Cannon, Annie Wells, Relief Society Board
member, 23:1:37
Cannon, Blanche, *Nothing Ever Happens
Sunday Morning*, 18:1:92, 94, 96
Cannon, David H., and the 1861 Florence
outfitting, 24:3:356–57
Cannon, Elizabeth Hongland, 27:1:99, 110
Cannon, Frank J., 22:2:190
first U.S. Senator from Utah, 12:2:238
Cannon, George Q., 8:1:38; 18:3:407–8;
27:1:16, 34, 69, 89, 97–110; 31:1:84
abolishing polygamy, 22:3:301
apprenticeship in Nauvoo, 31:1:84
call as apostle, 27:1:98
call as mission president, 27:1:98–99
1859 letter from Brigham Young,
25:3:106
in Hawaii, 17:3:380–81
King Follett Discourse, 18:2:192
law of adoption, 14:3:314
and Mormon Creed, 26:4:130
organization of emigration, 27:1:102–5
recorded John Taylor diary, 23:3:6, 92
10
reprints, 9:2:232
role in Utah’s quest for statehood,
10:2:222, 227–29, 231
Cannon, Sylvester Q., organized relief
efforts during the depression,
5:2:72–73, 77, 82
Capen, Joseph, minister in Topsfield,
Massachusetts, 14:1:58
Cape Town, South Africa, mission
organization, 20:4:404
Capitalism, vs. producer cooperative,
18:4:540
“Capstone” march
played at laying of cornerstone of
temple, 23:3:49
written by W. W. Phelps, 23:3:49
Carbonado, synthetic, 16:1:43, 46
Card, Varnum, 11:4:491–92
Cardinality, definition and Book of
Mormon example of, 23:1:81–88
Cardon, Elmer, encounters Mexican
Indians, 5:3:161
Careless, George, musician in early Utah,
4:2:111
Carey, William, accounts of death of,
13:4:524–25
Carillon Tower, at BYU, dedication,
16:4:456–57
Carlyle, Thomas, 5:3:219–29
influence on John Ruskin, 5:3:147
and John Ruskin, 5:3:219–29
Carr, Gail E., early missionary to Korea,
12:1:96
Carroll County, Missouri, 26:2:5
division to Saints to leave, 26:3:24
crisis in, 26:3:21–26
men leaving to exterminate Mormons
from, 26:2:49
removal of Mormons from, 26:3:38
sales of land in, 26:2:50
sieve of, 26:3:28
Carter, Dominicus
brief biography, 23:3:25n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
Carter, Phebe [Phoebe] W.
conversion, 20:2:152
marriage to Wilford Woodruff,
12:4:394–96
Carthage, Illinois, 8:2:204, 213; 23:4:389;
24:1:83–109. See also Martyrdom;
Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Bullock sent letter to, 31:1:40
Chester Loveland comes from, 31:1:54
James Arlington Bennett runs out of,
31:1:28
Lucy Clayton returns from, 31:1:43
mob at, 31:1:19
mob flees to, 31:1:69–70
Thomas L. Barnes and, 11:2:141–47
trial of accused assassins of Joseph
Smith, book review, 16:4:438–40
William Miller taken to, 31:1:38
Carthage Greys, 24:1:87–90, 98, 102
Carthage Jail, 23:4:392, 395–400. See also
Mob violence; Martyrdom; Nauvoo;
Smith, Joseph, Jr.
martyrdom, 14:3:392
Willard Richards in, 31:2:42
Cartoons, political, about Mormonism,
from *Puck*, 18:4:504–19
Casablanca Conference, 5:1:59–60
Casas Grandes, Mexico, 22:3:290
Casona, Alejandro, 10:1:107–19
Casper, William, meets up with George Bean in Salt Lake City, 12:2:147–48
Caspers Creek, Bullock went to English settlement, 31:1:67
Castorp, Hans, protagonist of Magic Mountain, 8:3:303–6
Castro, Fidel, 7:2:135–37
Catalan language, as precursor to Provençal language, 4:3:221–24
Catastrophists, geologists studying natural catastrophies, 23:1:42
Catechumen, meetings that can be attended by unbelievers, 21:1:5, 10, 15
Catherine of Aragon, queen of England, 27:1:15
Catholic Apostolic Church, 27:2:29
Catholic beliefs, book review, 9:4:505–10
Catholic Church. See also Natural Law; Religion
anti-Catholic movement, 3:2:23, 27, 29, 31, 36, 38–40
anti-literature, 3:2:32
artists of, 3:2:4
authority of the Pope, 3:2:33, 35
celibacy of nuns and priests, 3:2:33, 35
in Eastern Europe, 15:3:329–38
the index, 3:2:33
influence on form of poetry, 15:1:37
inquisition, 3:2:33
on morality and immorality, 3:2:33–35
parochial schools in United States, 3:2:28, 35
in relation to anti-Mormon and anti-Mason crusades, 3:2:36
Roman Catholic Missions, 3:2:28
similarities to Mormons, 3:2:34–35
in the South, 3:2:34
in support of monarchy, 3:2:33
Catholic converts to Mormonism, 24:1:61–77
Catholicism, 7:3:246–47; 8:2:113–25. See also Religion
all-seeing eye, 21:1:26
altars, 21:1:21–23, 26, 28
anointing, 21:1:10, 12–13
baptism, 21:1:8–10, 12
buildings, 21:1:7, 16–17, 21
ceremonial dress, 21:1:17–21
cerement, 21:1:29
Eucharist, 21:1:5–6, 29
Hebrew origins, 21:1:4–5
and LDS converts, 24:1:61–77
liturgy, 21:1:3–4, 28
mass, 21:1:6, 28–31
meetings (history), 21:1:14
and moral natural law, 11:2:188–99
and Mormonism, 21:1:35
new name, 21:1:12
paschal vigil, 21:1:8, 15
proxy performances, 21:1:9, 19
rituals of priest, 21:1:29–31
sacrifice in, 21:1:28
veils, 21:1:23
Catholic Mormons, in Ireland, 30:4:7–19
Catholic society, 24:1:61–77
Catlin, George, letter to Brigham Young, 17:1:114–17
Catton, Bruce, historian, 7:3:183
Cause and effect relationships, in geology, 23:1:42
Causes of persecution. See also Persecution in Missouri, 3:1:15
in Nauvoo, 3:1:1, 19–20
beyond the Rockies, 3:1:20
Cayley, Charles Bagot, and Christina Rossetti, 4:3:191
Cedar Breaks, 7:3:200–207
Celestial kingdom, 23:3:24, 69
Celestial learning, 11:1:76–78
Celestial marriage, 15:4:443–44
Celestial pursuits, Heber C. Kimball speech on, 23:3:9
Central America, history of people of, 9:2:185, 189
Ceramites, definition of, 23:1:83–86
Ceramics
earthenware primary, in Lower Goshen, 30:2:81, 86–87
porcelain in Lower Goshen, 30:2:8
Ceremonial dress, 21:1:17–21
Chadwick, Dr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:21
Chagrin, Ohio, postmaster’s letter to Independence, 14:4:413
Chalmers, Thomas, Presbyterian church leader, 27:2:28
Chamberlain, Mellen, John Adams, the Statesman of the American Revolution, 27:2:8
Chamberlain, Solomon
baptized by John Taylor, 23:3:46
brief biography, 23:3:44n
conversion story of, 23:3:44–46
on Joseph Smith, 12:3:315–18
Missouri persecutions of, 23:3:46
preaches gospel, 23:3:46
story of, from Nauvoo journal of John Taylor, 23:3:44–46
Chambers, John, believed in conspiracy against white settlements by Mormons and Indians, 21:4:500–501
Subject Index

Chandler, Michael H.
  alleged visit with Harris and Anthon, 10:3:351
Egyptian mummies to Joseph Smith, 8:2:197; 10:1:57
  sale of mummies to Philadelphia
  Academy of Natural Sciences, 31:3:7
  sale of papyri to early Church leaders, 31:3:5
Chang Tso-lin, 6:3:144. See also China
Character of God, King Follett Discourse, 18:2:199–201
Chardon Spectator, 9:4:489–90, 496
Charty, 16:4:491–93
  as a gift, 30:4:63–64
Charlemagne, 9:2:210
Charles Redd Center for Western Studies, 17:2:204; 17:4:387, 389
Charles the Bold, 7:3:189–92
Charles V, emperor, 23:2:140
Charnay, Desire, French explorer, explored Mexican cemetery, 9:2:188
Charter of
  Kirtland Safety Society, 23:4:467–82
  (see also Kirtland Safety Society Bank)
  Nauvoo, 15:4:480–90, 491–97 (see also Nauvoo, Illinois)
  Nauvoo, letter on repeal of, 23:3:37–38
  Nauvoo, repeal of, 23:3:36–37, 43
Chartists, 27:1:26, 28
Chase, Abel, Joseph Smith’s reputation, 10:3:296–98
Chase, Daryl, biography of Sidney Rigdon, 14:4:447–48
Chase, Eli, in Nauvoo, 31:1:37
Chase, Willard, 10:3:295–97
  on Joseph Smith and the gold plates, 24:4:478–79, 481
Chasles, Philarète, scholar interested in
  Mormonism, 14:2:164–65
Chateaubriand, precursor of Romanticism, disliked Shakespeare, 8:2:154
Chatterton, Thomas, Chaucer manuscripts, 27:1:40–41
Chaucer, Geoffrey, 4:3:209–17; 27:1:41
Cheatham, Thomas, difference between
  British and American language usage, 27:2:5
Chekov, Anton, 23:4:496. See also Literature
Chemistry, 28:4:27–54
  and entropy, 28:4:46, 51
  and mathematics, 28:4:43
  and thermodynamics, 28:4:41, 43, 46
Chiang Kai-shek, 6:3:145, 147–48, 150;
  7:2:95–96, 154. See also China
Chiasmus. See also Bible; Book of Mormon
  in Alma chapter 36, 10:1:83; 20:2:203
  in Book of Mormon, 10:1:69–84
  in books of Nephi, 20:2:136
  explanation of, 10:1:69–72
  in 1 Nephi chapters 3–5, 27:4:22–24, 29
  in Mosiah chapters 3 and 5, 10:1:77
  in Mosiah chapters 2–5, 24:2:159
  in Old and New Testaments, 10:1:73–75
  in 2 Nephi chapter 4, 21:3:362, 366
Chihuahua, Mexico, 22:4:441–42, 447. See also Mexico; Mission
  missionaries in, 22:3:292–93, 303
Children, 26:1:60–61
  family size, education, 18:4:529–35
  and juvenile delinquency, 25:4:150
Children and eternity, King Follett Discourse, 18:2:207
Children of God: An American Epic by
  Vardis Fisher, 18:1:42, 90, 92
Chile, 16:4:562–64
  government expansion, 16:4:563
  purported site of Lehi’s landing, 12:3:312–14
China, 30:2:7. See also Mission; Sino-Soviet dispute; Two-Chinas; War
  art of, 12:1:69
Chinese Civil War, 6:3:139
  and communism, 6:3:146–47; 12:1:10, 13, 15–16, 21–28, 39
Communist Party, 12:1:14–15
  corruption in government, 6:3:147–48
  country and people, 12:1:26–27
  first LDS missionaries in Hong Kong, 10:2:161–72
historical relation/conflict with Japan, 6:3:141–42, 148–52
  historical relation with major powers, 6:3:140, 147, 151–52
  map, 7:2:158
  and Mongolian Frontier, 6:3:163–69
  nationalism, 6:3:144, 147
  reception of communism, 6:3:154–56
  relations with United States, 8:4:397, 401
  threat of communism, 4:1:26, 35–37
Ch’tin dynasty, 6:3:130–31
Chinese Communist Party, 12:1:34
Chinese historiography, 31:2:144
Chinese language
  translating Book of Mormon into, 10:2:175–85
  translating Mormon thought into, 10:2:173–85
Chinese people
  self-sufficiency, 12:1:28
  tradition of the ruling class, 12:1:28–31
Chinese Revolution, 12:1:26, 28
Ch'oe Yong-gon, as head of state, 12:1:44
Choices, and outcomes, 30:2:17–31
Chong-Sik Lee, importance of national self-interest, 12:1:5
Chou dynasty, 6:3:124–25, 129–31
Chou En-lai, 7:2:111, 129, 137–38
  signaled restoring friendship between China and Korea, 12:1:53
Christ. See Jesus Christ.
Christensen, C. C. A., 16:4:585
  began painting, 23:4:401
  began writing, 23:4:401
  converted to Mormonism, 23:4:401
  immigrated, 23:4:401
  picture of Nauvoo Temple, 18:4:591
  portrait, 23:4:403
  promotes art in Utah and U.S., 23:4:403
Christensen, James J., helped create new calorimeter for BYU, 28:4:27
Christensen, P. A., 10:2:204–5
  memorial to, 9:1:64
Christenson, Joseph, secretary of Utah genealogical society, 31:2:121, 126
Christian Advocate, The, 23:4:391
Christian church
  apostasy, 16:1:149–52
  behavior of early saints, 16:1:144–46
  early, 16:1:139–59
  fall of, 16:1:142–43
  false teachers in, 16:1:142–43
  martyrs/martyrdom, 16:1:147–48
  prophesied end of, 16:1:141–42
  rejection of prophets, 16:1:140–41
Christian historiography, 31:2:150–52
  purpose of gospels, 31:2:150
Christian humanism, an aim of education, 28:3:11–13
Christianity, 5:1:9; 5:3:203, 212–18. See also Religion
  and apocalyptic, 25:1:7; 25:3:7
  and art, 3:2:3–4
  Catholic artists, 3:2:4
  and C. S. Lewis, 12:2:185–208
  early, 21:1:5
  early British, 29:1:47
  early Egyptian, book review, 31:3:184–87
  in Egypt, book review, 31:2:184–87
  influences in art, 3:2:4–6
  Mormonism, 15:1:75
  practical, 29:1:35
  primitive, Godhead, 17:3:291
  Protestant artists, 3:2:4
  and rabbinic Judaism, 21:3:347–48
  relationship with Mormon art, 3:2:5–7
Christian primitivism, 9:3:353–54
  in Iceland, 9:2:212–13
  in Israel, 9:2:126, 133, 135
Christian science, and Mark Twain, 11:2:128–30
Christmas
  dating the birth of Jesus, 22:3:376–78
  fiction, 15:1:65
  poems, 22:4:483–86
Christologies, in the Book of Mormon, 31:3:71–72
Christy, Howard, on early Mormon-Indian relations, 29:4:27
Chrysostom, Dio, impressions on school, 9:4:444, 446, 450
Chrysostom, John, impressions on school, 9:4:445
Church and state, in Brigham Young era, 3:1:33–55
Church Archives, LDS, manuscript collections, 18:3:461
Church authorities
  authority of, 23:3:55–57, 60–62, 81
  Heber C. Kimball speech on, 23:3:12
  trust in, 23:3:24, 76–77
Church buildings
  for general meetings, 30:2:34
  Seventies hall, 30:2:35–36
  small chapels, 30:2:34
Church Chronology, 14:1:39
Church College of Hawaii, 12:1:82
Church Department of Public Works, employment for immigrants, 3:3:22
Church Education System, and music, 4:2:107, 114, 118
Churches, German
  and national rhetoric, 28:2:55
  reception of Nazism, 28:2:56–57
Church historian, 14:1:36–37
  early clerks, 9:3:253–55
  functions of, 17:2:194, 204–9
Church Historical Department, 17:2:205–9
Church History Division, women historians of, 20:1:39
Church history
  book reviews, 8:3:342–45; 31:1:115–16
subjects of, 31:2:43
Church of Christ (Rigdonites), 21:1:52
Church of England, 27:1:15
Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints,
The, 9:4:433, 510, 512; 14:1:54;
25:1:48, 51; 26:3:32. See also
Latter-day Saints; Mormonism;
Religion
as alien society, 3:1:18
amusement of, 26:3:52–53
anti-Mormon sentiments, 3:1:12–20,
39–40
in Asia, 11:1:104–6
in Asia, published materials, 12:1:107–8
behavioralism, 26:3:54
in British Isles, 30:4:82–84
buildings vandalized, 30:4:10
in Burned-over district of New York,
30:2:47–49
celebration of sesquicentennial of,
27:1:13, 16
as chosen people, 9:3:358
colonization in the West, 2:2:129–30,
136–37
compilation of Church history, 31:2:42–
56
converts, early, and treasure hunting,
24:4:482–86
culture, 14:2:146
dancing, 26:3:53 (see also Dance)
dangers to members, 30:4:9–11
death and disease rates in, 26:1:84–88
described by eighteenth century British
travelers, 31:2:63–75
discussion of literature on, 26:1:83–84
ey early beliefs about Millennium, 26:3:54
ey early converts, social and geographical
origins, 10:3:279–82
ey early history, 17:1:30–39
early ideas and perceptions, 26:3:49–59
early perceptions of death, 26:3:63–77
emphasis on education, 5:2:125
expansion of, 26:3:15
expectations of afterlife, 26:3:73
experience, as basis for literature,
22:2:138–40
expulsions of, 26:3:9–12, 16, 38
families of, 26:1:98–99
fashions, 26:3:51
fertility in, 26:1:88–89
folklore, 8:1:100; 17:1:40–58
funerals, 26:3:64–65
and Gospel of Matthew, 25:3:70
growth in Asia, 12:1:6
growth in Pacific and Far East, 12:1:79–
84
healing, 26:3:50
as historians, 31:2:139–41, 151–72
history of, 11:4:464–70
image of, as presented by Willard
Richards, 31:2:59
Indian relations with, 1847–77,
29:4:23–38
and Indians in Nebraska, 24:3:373–82
international studies of, 26:1:101
in Ireland, 30:4:7–19
in Jacksonian America, 26:3:49
and Kingdom of God, 5:1:3–18
and liberty, 31:2:69
24:2:163–72, 243–52
local studies of, 26:1:99–100
love of members, 30:4:14, 18
medicine, 26:3:49–51
national surveys of, 26:1:89–94
in nineteenth century America, 31:2:63
novels, 24:2:246–52
offensive action of, 26:3:26
origins, definitive treatise on, book
review, 30:1:101–7
origins, Kenneth H. Winn’s views, book
review, 30:1:103–7
origins, Richard D. Poll’s views, book
review, 30:1:103–7
paradoxes for, 30:4:12–14, 16–17
and perfectionism, 26:3:56–57
persecution, 26:3:31
personal judgment against, 21:3:259–
61
and polite society, 26:3:51–53
political concepts of, 3:1:33, 52
political conflict between members,
30:4:7–19, 23–26
political divisions within, 30:4:7–10
political goal of, 3:1:33
politics within, 30:4:11, 16–17
in post-war Italy, 31:2:108–9
prescriptions for study of, 26:1:114–17,
123–26
proposals for research on, 26:1:108–17
public works programs of, 3:1:67
railroad crews, 14:1:31
reading, 26:3:53
reasons for persecution, book review,
30:1:101–7
recreation, 26:3:51–53
and Reformism, 26:3:53
relations with non-Mormons, 8:2:204–
15
resistance, 26:3:9–12, 22
effect on relations with Great Britain, 27:1:104
Joseph Smith’s prophecy of, 27:1:99–100
Latter-day Saints support opposite sides, 30:4:23
poems, 28:4:58–98
results of, 3:2:39–40
as triumph over state’s rights, 3:2:39
Utah government during, 10:2:221

Clapp, Benjamin L.
brief biography, 23:3:93n
in Nauvoo, 31:1:51, 53, 61
at scene of Irvine Hodge death, 23:3:58

Claridge, Samuel, biography, book review, 30:1:97–100

Clark, Andrew
apprentice to Sidney Rigdon, 21:1:45
drafted theological constitution, 21:1:45

Clark, Ezra Thompson
book review, 16:3:303–4
pioneer, 14:3:397

Clark, Hyram, delivered letter, 18:3:321–22

Clark, J. Reuben
influence of, 23:1:37
view on World War II, 25:1:63, 68

Clark, J. Reuben, Jr., 5:2:73–74, 77, 83;
abhorrence of war, 13:3:305
ambassador of Mexico, 13:3:405–14
on Americanism, 13:3:356–57
attorney and politician, 13:3:273–84
career, 13:3:237–41
eyears, 13:3:235
education, 13:3:235–37
General Authority, 13:3:241–42
on history, 13:3:353–56, 386–89

marriage and family, 13:3:236, 242
personal attributes, 13:2:242–54
political opinions, 13:3:246–54, 284–372
on Red Cross, 13:3:325–26
as undersecretary of state, 13:3:396–404
at World Congress, 13:3:291–94, 327, 347–72

Clark, James R., author of The Story of The Pearl of Great Price, 31:3:5

Clark, John A., history during Palmyra era, 10:3:328

Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints,
The (continued)
response to social concerns during modernization in America, 23:1:19–39
scholarship in, 5:2:125
and science, 26:3:55–56
seekers in, book review, 30:1:121–26
self-contained society of, 3:1:67
self-government of, 26:3:14
sesquicentennial of, in British Isles, symposium at BYU, 27:1:3, 5
Shaker viewpoint, 20:1:94–99
stereotyped, 14:2:146
unfounded accusations of, 3:1:18
urban studies of, 26:1:100
use of force by, 26:3:9
in Victorian Britain, 30:4:85–87
view of U.S. Constitution, 3:1:35
writers, 26:3:82
writing of eulogies, 26:3:65–70
Church of Jesus Christ of the Children of Zion, 21:1:55, 60. See also Religion
Church of Zion, 31:2:71–72. See also Religion
Church records, prior to 1830, 24:4:397–98
Church, second century, 16:1:152–56
Cicero, 9:4:444, 446–47
Cincinnati, Ohio, 23:4:477
Circumcision, 9:2:159
Circus, 23:3:79
Citadelle, 8:4:444–48
Citizens, 7:3:231–35
meeting, 23:3:29–31
Citizenship Act of 1924, 10:1:51
City Council of Nauvoo
meeting of, 23:3:18, 26, 28, 39
nomination of officers for, 23:3:28–29
proceedings of, 23:3:26–28
City planning
comparison of Mormon and non-Mormon, 17:2:237–39
early American, 17:2:223–24
Civic Federation of Chicago, Social Christian organization, 23:1:21
Civic disobedience, 27:3:21, 123, 125, 128, 132–33
Civilizations
characteristics of, 11:1:8–9
in outer space, 11:1:3–12
Civil Rights Act of 1866, 27:3:144
See also History; United States of America; War
book review, 6:3:191
Subject Index

Clark, John B., 26:2-6, 19, 49–50
arrest of Sampson Avard, 14:4:433
extermination of Mormons, 26:3:37
general, 28:1:10, 13–14, 27, 34
Clark, Marden J., 8:1:6, 60
Clark Memorandum, 13:3:453
Clarkson, James S., and Utah’s drive for statehood, 10:2:222, 230–31
Class distinctions, 16:4:608–9
abolishment of, 18:1:73–74
Clausewitz, on war and policy, 3:3:4–5
Clavijero, Francisco Javier, 17:1:102–3
Clawson, Moses, 27:1:59, 62, 64–65
Clawson, Ruder
apostle, 23:1:29
biography, book review, 31:2:74–76
Melchizedek Priesthood handbook,
19:1:111–13
as a polygamist, 31:3:75
Clay County, Missouri, 3:1:11, 19; 13:1:19;
13:4:464; 26:3:7, 9
elders in Jackson County conflict,
14:4:407, 410, 415, 417
expulsion of Mormons from, 26:3:17
militia in, 26:3:18
Mormons in, 26:3:13
problems with Mormons in, 26:3:11–12
Clay, Henry, 3:2:29
Joseph Smith’s letter to, book review,
6:3:180
Clayton, Ann Critchley (mother of William Clayton)
brief biography, 31:1:40n
Bullock helped move, 31:1:72
shown new house by Bullock, 31:1:71
visited by Bullock, 31:1:60–61, 63, 73
went to see Alice Martin, 31:1:40
Clayton, Diantha Farr, 21:4:516–17
Clayton, Ellen, in Nauvoo, 31:1:55
Clayton, James, in Nauvoo, 31:1:52–53
Clayton, John, in Nauvoo, 31:1:40, 55
Clayton, Lucy Caroline (sister of William Clayton)
brief biography, 31:1:30n
courted by Thomas Bullock, 31:1:30–
34, 36–40, 43–44
married to Thomas Bullock, 31:1:30n,
45
second wife of Thomas Bullock,
31:1:45–46, 51–57, 59–60, 62, 65,
67–68, 70–75
Clayton, Margaret Moon, in Nauvoo,
31:1:29
Clayton, Ruth, in Nauvoo, 31:1:29
Clayton, Thomas (father of William Clayton)
in Nauvoo, 31:1:46, 52, 54–55, 57, 59,
63–64, 67, 70–73
told William Clayton had overdrawn his
account, 31:1:72
65n, 88; 27:1:70
asked Lucy Clayton to go home,
31:1:33
biography, book review, 28:3:110–13
13
brief biography, 31:1:26n
Bullock helped pack, 31:1:52
composes “All Is Well,” 21:4:518–19
1840–1842, 12:1:119–23
false story about “All Is Well”
composition, 21:4:519–20
first branch president in Manchester,
England, 27:1:47
journal entries, 27:1:51
journal excerpts on Council of Fifty,
20:3:266
on meeting Joseph Smith, 18:4:598
met Bullock, 31:1:26
rebaptism, 18:2:228, 230
recording of King Follett Discourse,
18:2:182–85, 193–95, 197
report of King Follett discourse, 31:2:30
scribe, 11:4:456
sent letter to Lucy Clayton from
Bullock, 31:1:38
10 December 1840 letter from Nauvoo
to Manchester, 18:3:466, 475–80
visited by Bullock, 31:1:38, 45, 53–54
with Bullock at 1st Company meeting,
31:1:30
Clemens, Samuel. See Twain, Mark
Clemenson, John, and the Danites,
14:4:431
Clements, Aidah, testimony of, 22:1:93
Clergy, influence on American government,
27:3:22–24
Cleveland, Grover, 10:2:225, 230, 232;
27:1:121
Cleveland, Ohio, 12:3:243–44
Clifford, Benjamin, in Nauvoo, 31:1:68–
69
Clinker, Humphry, religious attitudes
during time of, 6:2:65–72
Clinton v. Englebrecht, 27:3:93
Clissold, Edward L., Church in Japan,
15:2:204
Clothing, ritual, 22:1:31–45
Cluff, Joseph, report of life at Mt. Pisgah,
21:4:458–59
Clutterbuck and Co., 5:1:26, 30
Coach and Carriage Association, 23:3:34–35, 51
Cocoa, and xanthine abuse, 20:4:371
Coe, Truman, description of Mormonism, 17:3:347–55
Coe, William Robertson, 10:3:386–87
Coe Collection, and Mormon Americana, 10:3:386–88
Coffee, and xanthine abuse, 20:4:371
Cola, and xanthine abuse, 20:4:371
Cold War, 2:2:170. See also War
Cole, Abner, summary of evolutionary hypothesis, 9:3:385
Cole, Charles C., Jr., opinion of, 9:2:226
Cole, Esquire, believed Joseph Smith an impostor, 10:3:315–20
Colemere, George, in Nauvoo, 31:1:18, 22, 25
Coleridge, Samuel, 9:4:410, 412; 27:1:38
Coles, George, composer, 23:4:391, 396
Colesville, and origin of Book of Mormon, 10:3:365–85
Colfax, Schuyler, and antipolygamy legislation, 26:4:109
College Republicans, at the University of Utah, 12:2:163–64
Collinson, James, love for Christina Rossetti, 4:3:189–90
Collusion, and placing blame, 26:1:42–44
Colonia Diaz, Mexico, troubles in, 5:3:156, 162–63. See also Mexico
Colonia Juarez, Mexico, troubles in, 5:3:159–61. See also Mexico
Colonial period, U.S., 14:1:58–60
Colonia Oaxaca, Mexico, flood in, 5:3:163–64. See also Mexico
Colonization, early Mormon, 18:3:339–40
Color research, 1:1:53
Colors, associated with Wu-hsing (the five elements), 6:3:125
Coltrin, Graham, in Nauvoo, 31:1:72
Coltrin, Zebedee, 23:4:491
brief biography, 31:1:61n
insulted by Curtis Bolton, 31:1:74
prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:65–66, 70
talked in tongues, 31:1:61
Columbia River, poem, 17:2:154
Columbus, Christopher, 14:1:84
Combustion, 26:3:87–88, 105
and pollution, 26:3:95
research on, 26:3:94–105
“Come, Come, Ye Saints,” 23:4:395
history of, 21:4:515–27
influences on, 21:4:520–22
Jimmy Carter comments on, 21:4:526–27
lyrics of, 21:4:521–24
and the Mormon Tabernacle Choir, 21:4:525–26
and the pioneers, 21:4:524–25
Comenius, scholar, 28:3:12
Commager, Henry Steele, 7:3:185–86
Commandments, Book of. See Book of Commandments
Commandments, published, 11:4:343
Commission of Moses, 26:4:100
of prophets in heavenly council as Lehi, 26:4:81–82
Commons, John R., economist, 23:1:21
Commonwealth v. Connors, 27:3:99
Communication, interplanetary, 11:1:10–12
Communion of Gods, 8:1:45
Communism, 6:3:153–58; 7:2:95–158, 168; 13:2:127–29, 15:3:323–47. See also Asia; China; War
appeal to intellectuals, 6:3:155–56, 162
appeal to peasants, 6:3:155, 160, 162
in Asia, 12:1:10, 13–24
and business/landlord classes, 6:3:156, 161
in China, 6:3:146–47
dedicated intellectuals, 17:1:21–22
and religion, 15:3:324–47
and students, 6:3:155, 158, 162
and uneducated, 6:3:161
and urban class, 6:3:156, 160, 162
Communists, 9:4:423, 426, 431
Communitarianism, 2:1:93–98; 5:1:3–5
book review, 17:2:246
Commutators, 16:1:107–16
Comollo, Adriano. See also Lebolo Antonio
discovers letter from heirs of Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:21
locates Antonio Lebolo’s will, 31:3:17
Compound, chemical, 28:4:41, 43, 46, 49, 51–52
Compromise in Constitutional Convention, 27:3:77–78, 86
value of, 5:1:20
Computers, and nuclear alerts, 25:1:77
Comte, M. Auguste
founder of sociology, 28:4:43
system of philosophy, 5:3:203–5, 215
Concord, battle at, 14:1:70
Conference
missionary theme, 11:4:474–75
third Latter-day Saint, 10:3:379
Confession, 21:1:29
Conflict, 6:3:139. See also War
causes of between China and Japan, 6:3:150–52
causes of China’s participation in, 6:3:147–48
causes of Japan’s participation in, 6:3:145–47
in the Church, 12:3:279–91
intergroup, 12:3:283–86
intervention, 12:3:286–87
intragroup role, 12:3:282–83
intrapersonal, 12:3:279–82
managing, 12:3:287–90
Mormon response to, 25:1:141–55
Confucianism, 12:1:30–31; 18:1:10–11
Congregational Church of Kirtland, 12:4:348
Congregationalism, 27:3:13, 15, 23
Congregationalists, on Masonry, 3:2:27
Conjectural emendation, Book of Mormon, 18:4:563–69
Conjugal family, 27:4:48–52
Connecticut Compromise, 27:3:78
Connor, Patrick Edward. See also Utah
at Fort Douglas, 8:4:449–62
letter concerning Mormons, Gentiles, and mining, 23:2:210
and non-Mormon Liberal Party, 10:2:222
Conrad, Walter, Martin Harris, Sr.’s 1873
letter to, 23:1:113, 119
Conscience, genuine prompting of, 26:1:40
Conscientious objection, 12:1:131–33
and stewardship, 18:1:104
Conspiracy of international bankers, economic, 14:3:320–27
as affected by property interests of delegates, 27:3:71–72
Constitutional protection of liberties, 27:3:207
Constitution of the Kingdom of God, and the Council of Fifty, 20:3:259
Constitution of the State of Deseret, 29:4:7. See also Flag: Utah Territory
and Manifest Destiny, 29:4:7
slavery issue in, 29:4:17
Constitution of the United States. See United States Constitution
Continental Congress, 27:3:57. See also United States
Contractarian model of preexisting rights, 27:3:156–61
Conversion, 2:1:84–91
personal essay on, 6:2:101–18
accounts, and origins of Book of Mormon, 26:4:84–87
Convert, relationship to nonmember relatives, 18:4:522
Converts, in Catholic regions, 24:1:61–77. See also Catholic
Cook, Phineas, settled Goshen Valley, 30:2:68
Cooke, Philip St. George, colonel in
Mormon Battalion, 9:4:514
Cook Islands, missionaries, 12:1:81
Coolbrith, Ina, daughter of Don Carlos
Smith, poet laureate of California,
biography, book review, 15:4:545–49
Cooperatives, 3:3:29
Cooperative Security Corporation, 5:2:82
Copan, Honduras, 9:2:197
Copley, Leman
attempt to preach to Shakers at North Union, 23:4:489
settlement at Thompson, 23:4:491
Coptic Gnostic library of Nag Hammadi, 15:2:131
recollecion of Joseph Smith, 17:3:341–47
scribe, 11:4:452–53
Coray, Martha Jane Knowlton, 9:3:387–88
history, 19:4:390–91
record of address by Joseph Smith, July 19, 1840, 19:4:392–94
transcription of Joseph Smith, Jr.,
Nauvoo discourses, 21:4:533
Corfield v. Coryell, 27:3:144–45
Coriantumr, discovery by Mulekites, 30:3:14–17
Corinth, Greece, Old, 9:2:190
Cornaby, Hannah, passenger of Ellen Maria, 27:1:60, 63
Correlation, Church teachings, 13:2:146–47
Correlation Committee, 23:1:35
appointment to locate potential settlements, 26:2:46
Corrill, John (continued)
control of settlers, 26:3:15
and Danites, 14:4:424
Jackson County conflict, 14:4:409, 412, 416
letter to Mr. Samuels, 14:4:480
message to Boggs, 26:3:24
on mob, 26:3:28
as negotiator, 26:3:12–13
report of Mormon aggression, 26:3:29
Salt Sermon of Sidney Rigdon, 14:4:423
summary of Mormon problems, 26:3:11
Corruption, in Chinese government,
6:3:147–48
Corwith Expedition, 9:2:187
Cosmic urban symbolism, definition,
23:1:80–81
Cosmos, reflection on by B. H. Roberts,
15:3:263–69
Cotton, Mr., shoots Mr. Gardner in
Nauvoo, 31:1:55
Council Bluffs, Iowa, 3:1:40
 gathering of Mormon companies at,
21:4:484
Council Chamber, Joseph Smith’s store,
temple work in, 19:3:363–65
Council in Heaven, 18:2:171–73, 202–3
doctrinal origin, 18:2:215–16
52, 256–57, 259–60; 5:1:6, 13;
and Constitution of Kingdom of God,
20:3:253 (see also Deseret; State of
Deseret)
decision to go west, 21:4:507
definition of, 23:3:39, 88
history, 20:2:163–92
meeting list, 20:3:275
meeting of, 23:3:38–39, 88
members from 1844–1945, 20:2:163–92
membership list, 20:2:193
and Native Americans, 21:4:505
and planning sessions for the trek west,
24:3:305–8
and State of Deseret, 29:4:9
Counseling, book review, 26:1:131
Count of Haussonville, 14:2:174
Counts, George, 28:3:17–18
Counts of Barcelona, introduction of
Catalan, 4:3:221
Court
county, or court of general sessions,
30:2:96
ecclesiastical, and of the land, book
review, 29:3:124–27
of general sessions, 30:2:96
justice, 30:2:95
of special sessions, 30:2:95–96
types of, 30:2:95–97
Courthouse in Doctrine and Covenants
section 57:3, 14:4:451–57
Covenant
U.S. Constitution as, 27:3:11–28 (see
also United States Constitution)
treaty pattern, in Book of Mormon,
24:2:151–62 (see also Book of
Mormon)
Covenants
ancient Near Eastern and scriptural,
24:2:151–62
and stewardship, 18:1:101
and war, 25:1:46
Covenant theology, 27:3:12–19, 121
Bible as political influence, 27:3:22
clergy as political influence, 27:3:22–24
rationalism as political influence,
27:3:22
Cowboys, 8:1:61–71
Andy Adams, 8:1:65, 67–68
“the code,” 8:1:67–68
confronting death, 8:1:71
Edward Everett Dale, 8:1:64
freedom of, 8:1:62–65, 67–69
history of, 8:1:61–62
myth of, 8:1:61
Ramon Adams, 8:1:65–66
restriction of freedom, 8:1:65–68
songs of, 8:1:69
Teddy Blue, 8:1:62–63, 66, 70–71
Cowdery, Oliver, 2:2:246; 8:2:197;
11:4:325; 23:4:468–71, 475–76,
479, 483; 26:2:9–10, 15. See also
Book of Mormon; Kirtland;
Missouri; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
apPOINTment to locate potential
settlements, 26:2:46
baptism, 17:1:37
B. H. Roberts’s assessment of, 19:4:431
biographical information, 12:4:410–13
and Book of Mormon, 12:4:471–72
confirmation of First Vision, 9:3:393–
401, 403
connection with Wood group,
24:4:521–24
and Danites, 14:4:422
on economy in Kirtland, 17:4:399
editor of Messenger and Advocate,
12:4:492
and gift of Aaron, 24:4:521–30
handwriting of, 10:3:277–78
and Hebrew School, 12:4:421–26
on Joseph Smith, trial of 1826, 12:2:225–26, 228; 30:2:93, 107
letter about Jackson County, 13:1:14
letter about Jackson County conflict, 14:4:413–14
and Ohio politics, 9:4:492–93
original manuscript of Book of Mormon, 18:4:564, 566, 569
reaffirmation of his testimony, 8:3:277–78
response to Hurlbut’s attacks, 24:4:493–97
sketch book of, 12:4:413–26
transcription of Book of Mormon, 10:3:261
Cowdery, Patience, life in Kirtland, 12:4:460–62
Cowdery, Warren A., 12:4:460, 462
on failure of Joseph Smith, 17:4:458
scribe, 11:4:449
on unchartered Kirtland Safety Society, 17:4:436
Cowley, Matthew, 12:1:88
Cowley, Matthias F., apostle, 23:4:432
in Mexico, 22:4:450
Cowley, Nora, wife of Matthias F. Cowley, 23:4:432
Cowperwood, protagonist in The Stoic, 3:2:47–48
Cox, Frederick Walter
brief biography, 23:3:90n
mob burns home of, 23:3:90
Crabbe, George, criticism of poems, 5:1:19
Crandall, David, conversion during pioneer era, 27:1:20
Crane, Hart, on poetry and art, 22:4:470–71
Creation, 15:3:271; 23:3:72–73; 24:2:199–201
ex nihilo, 24:2:199–200
ex nihilo, in early Christianity, 17:3:298–301
God-man relationship, 15:1:3
Jewish conception of, 10:1:36
King Follett Discourse, 18:2:202–3
Creative process, in art, 21:1:94–96
Creativity
freedom, 15:1:29
in Goethe’s Faust, 25:3:21
Creighton, Mandell, recorded deplorable activities of popes during late middle ages, 7:3:185
elements of alleged crime of J. Smith, 30:2:104
exaggerated in Nauvoo, 23:3:30–31
Crimean War, 21:2:135. See also War
Critchlow, John J., Ute Treaty of 1865, 14:3:376–77, 381
Critical edition
of Book of Mormon, 30:1:41–70
defined, 30:1:41–42
Crisis, 21:3:279–89
American, 21:3:281
of Bible, 9:1:33–48
deconstruction, 22:2:135
literary, pluralistic, 30:1:112–16
modern archetypal, 22:4:476–77
Croce, Benedetto
aesthetic as science of art, 3:2:17–19
on errors of other theories, 3:2:19–20
intuitive knowledge, 3:2:15–17
on technique, 3:2:20–21
Theory of Aesthetic, 3:2:15–21
Croft, D. James, critiques a Book of Mormon wordprint study, 30:3:95
Cromwell, Oliver, 23:4:421; 27:1:15
Crooked River, Missouri, 26:2:5–7, 9. See also Missouri
Crooked River Battle, 14:2:209; 26:2:11–12; 26:3:29. See also Missouri
events preceding, 26:3:32
Crosby, Caroline Barnes
in Kirtland, 20:2:154
in Massachusetts, 20:1:41
Cross, Frank M., on Dead Sea Scrolls, 2:2:112–14, 121
Crucifix, poem, 4:3:243
Crucifixion, 15:1:41, 103
poem, 1:1:58
Crusades, 9:2:120
Crusades, 15:1:12
Crystals, part of study in high-pressure polymorphism, 5:3:139–40, 143
Cuautla, Mexico, reopening of mission, 22:4:447. See also Mexico
Cuba, communism in, 7:2:135–37
Cubic press, 16:1:46–47
Cuernavaca, Mexico, reopening of mission, 22:4:443, 447. See also Mexico
Cullmann, Oscar, on Dead Sea Scrolls, 2:2:121. See also Dead Sea Scrolls
Cullom Bill, 10:2:222; 26:4:112–13, 117.
See also Antipolygamy legislation; Polygamy
Cullom-Struble Bill, 10:2:228–29. See also Antipolygamy legislation; Polygamy
Cult, 21:2:252–56
Cultural Revolution in China, 12:1:52
Culture
  international LDS differences, 13:2:130–34
  Latter-day Saint, 20:2:222
  Latter-day Saint, definition of, 26:1:73
  methods of study of, 26:1:77–82
  problems with study of, 26:1:76–77
  from social science perspective, 26:1:74–21
  stereotypes of, 26:1:14
Cultures, adaptability of Mormonism to different, book review, 20:3:311–13
Cumming, Alfred, 21:4:397–98
  and Move South, 29:4:65
Cumming, Elizabeth, wife of Alfred
  Cumming, 18:3:459
Currency, gold and silver, 14:3:324
Current, equatorial counter, during Lehi’s migration, 30:3:59–64
Curse, Church under, 3:3:24
Cuthbert, Derek A.
  conversion, 27:2:13
  The Second Century: Latter-day Saints in Great Britain, 27:2:14
  service in Great Britain, 27:2:14
Cutler, John Alpheus
  brief biography, 23:3:29n
  drafts resolution on anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:29–31
  at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
  and the Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:296
Cutler, William L.
  brief biography, 23:3:22n
  nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:22
Cyprus, 2:2:151, 161
Cyril of Jerusalem, 21:1:7–11, 32

D
Dale, Edward Everett, cowboy, 8:1:64. See also Cowboy
Dallin, Cyrus E., book review, 17:2:249–52
Dalton, Lucinda Lee, poet for Exponent, 25:3:63
Dam, across Mississippi at Nauvoo, 18:2:246–54; 23:3:18n, 33, 35, 39–40
Damnation, according to early Mormon thought, 25:3:85
Dan, references to the name, 28:1:13, 23
Dana, Charles Root
  delivered letter to Lorenzo Snow’s relatives, 24:3:261
  fund-raising mission to help Saints move west, 15:1:105; 24:3:263–64
Dana, Lewis, mission to Indians, 21:4:505–6. See also Mission; Native Americans
Dance
  Brigham Young on, 16:1:124–27, 131, 135
  in early Christian prayer circles, 19:1:43, 47–51
  Joseph Smith on, 16:1:121–24
  Heber J. Grant on, 24:2:140–42
  as part of early Mormon culture, 16:1:117–38
Daniel, defies political pressure, 15:1:5. See also Bible
Daniels, William M., Carthage prosecution witness, 18:2:161
Danish farmers in Utah, 23:4:404. See also Utah
Danish Saints in Utah, 14:1:35
Danites, 8:1:100–101; 13:1:54–56, 60;
  14:2:169, 273, 280; 14:4:421–50;
  23:2:147–49; 26:3:17, 27, 28:1:11–15, 18, 22–23, 25. See also Missouri; Sons of Dan
  in connection with Richmond Court of Inquiry, 26:2:5–6, 8–10, 15, 17, 20, 24
  constitution of, 14:4:438
  and dissenters, 14:4:423
  in Keep-A-Pitchin, 14:3:339
  origin, 14:4:425
  other names for, 14:4:429
  teachings, 14:4:430–33
D’Annunzio, Gabriele, Italian poet, novelist, and dramatist, 8:4:388–89, 391
  Divine Comedy, entrance to the Inferno, 3:2:15
Darío, Ruben, recalls benefit of Yankee invaders and Latin America’s poetic tradition, 2:2:185–86
Dark Bridwell by Vardis Fisher, 18:1:35–38
Dartmouth Medical School, 21:2:132, 150
Daruma, complete spirit of Buddha, 12:1:72
Darwin, Charles, 2:1:44–53
  effect on Church, 26:3:55
  Origin of the Species, 27:1:109
Subject Index

281

study of finches, 2:1:48–50
theory of evolution, 27:2:124, 127;
27:4:45
Darwinism, 5:3:206–14
Darwin, Thomas, work by, 26:1:98–99
Dasein (human existence), 1:1:11
Dating and courtship, personal essay,
17:2:176–92
Daughters of Utah Pioneers, and Susa
Young Gates, 31:2:122–23, 125–26
David, king, 21:3:371
wives of, 23:3:83
Davies, Benjamin, Utah Indians in Uintah
Valley, 14:3:361. See also Native
Americans
Davies, William Robert, Mormon foe,
27:2:53–65
Daviess County, Missouri, 26:2:5–6, 9–10,
13–14, 16, 22, 31, 41
and Adam-ondi-Ahman, 13:1:27
Atchison’s role in, 26:3:36
creation of for Mormons, 26:2:45
critical situation in, 26:2:51
criticism of, 26:2:52
Circuit records, 14:4:471
early conflict in, 26:3:15–21
Election Day Battle, 13:1:36
election riot of, 26:3:22
expulsion of Mormons from, 26:2:49,
51
gathering of Mormons in, 26:3:29
guerilla warfare in, 26:3:25–31
inhabitation of Mormons of, 26:2:45–
48
Mormon operations in, 26:3:26
Mormon settlement of, 26:3:7, 13
protection of, 26:3:30
sales of land in, 26:2:50–51
trial of Joseph Smith, 13:1:22
Davinci, Leonardo
on earth forces, 4:2:130–31
on flood, 4:2:122–25
on fossilization, 4:2:121–25
life history, 4:2:119–20
as pioneer geologist, 4:2:119–32
on sediment, 4:2:125–30
on soil erosion, 4:2:130–31
on streams, 4:2:125–30
Davis, Amos, Commerce (Nauvoo) store,
19:2:241–43
Davis, Harrison, 8:1:36
Davis, Jacob C., acquitted, 23:3:49
trial for murder of Joseph and Hyrum
Smith, 23:3:21, 26, 36, 42
Dawes General Allotment Act of 1887, Ute
Treaty of 1865, 14:3:378
Day, Abraham, volunteering for Mormon
Battalion, 21:4:477. See also
Mormon Battalion
Dayan, Moshe, 9:2:124. See also Israel
Daynes, Maxine G., 15:1:110
Dead, and remembrance of, 19:1:68–71
Dead Sea Scrolls, 7:1:3, 10–11, 20–21;
See also Qumran; 4QSam
and Bible, 2:2:120–24
Bible scholarship, 2:2:110
book review, 1:1:68–69
Christian theology, Mormon history,
Joseph Smith, book review,
10:1:120–24
correlation to LDS scriptures and
themes, 23:1:54
differences between writings in scrolls
and community of Essenes of the
Qumran, 23:1:55–66
discovery of, 2:2:111–13; 23:1:49
emphasis of theme, 23:1:53–54
excavation, 2:2:109–10, 112–13, 117
importance of discovery, 23:1:51
messianic correlations, 23:1:54–57
new directions, 25:3:3–11
and Pharisaic Bible, 25:3:4
priesthood office and Melchizedek order
compared, 23:1:56–57
publicity, 2:2:110
scholarship on, 25:3:3
Dean, Joseph Harry, reopening of Samoan
Mission, 18:1:16–19
Dean, Suzanne, choice as alternative to
student protests, 12:2:164
Death, 16:4:610–12; 23:3:72
doctrinal position, 26:3:68
early Mormon perceptions, 26:3:63–77
Egyptian view, 11:2:158–87
in Goethe’s Faust, 25:3:22
statistics in Nauvoo in 1840s, 26:3:72
theme of in theater of Alejandro
Casona, 10:1:107–17
and Thomas Mann, 8:3:303–6
Death of a Salesman by Arthur Miller,
family relationships in, 19:4:514
Debt, of Joseph Smith, 19:2:174
de Chardin, Teilhard, 15:1:77
Declaration of Independence, 14:1:84;
27:1:15
celebration of in England, 27:2:7
Declaration of Political Belief (1835),
27:3:130–31
Deconstruction, 22:2:136
Dedication, of Mount of Olives, 8:4:428
Defense of the Saints against the False
Accusations of Those Who Call
Themselves “A Cuckoo of the Ton”
(pamphlet), 27:2:62–63
Defense warning systems, and warning
computers, 25:1:77. See also War
Defixionum Tabellae, 22:3:264
de Gaulle, Charles, 7:3:190–92
Deity, character of, 8:1:43
Deming, A. B., collected statements about
Joseph Smith’s reputation,
10:3:299–304
Deming, Miner R., 24:1:87, 90, 103
brief biography, 23:3:41n
at hearing of Irvine Hodge murder,
23:3:58
prayer for, 23:3:61
sheriff, 23:3:79
shoots Samuel Marshall, 23:3:59
told by William Smith that Brigham
Young was involved in Hodge
murder, 23:3:62
American, seen by de Tocqueville,
28:2:51
commitments necessary for lasting,
28:2:52
German attitude toward, 28:2:54
Germany’s first attempt at, 28:2:49
Hitler on, 28:2:60
Democrat, 9:4:489
Democratic Party, 4:2:164, 167; 8:2:210–
11; 14:1:81, 97, 103–5; 23:4:471,
473–75, 481
Democratic People’s Republic of Korea,
12:1:40
Democrats, in support of alien groups,
3:2:26–27, 29–30
DeMoivre, Abraham, created a modern
statistical model, 28:1:85, 91
de Nerval, Gerard, 7:1:40–52
Denmark, 14:1:29, 31, 38, 42
immigrants, 14:1:30
missionary work, 14:1:33
Density function, definition of, 28:1:86. See
also Distribution
Denton, Solomon H., trial of, 9:4:500
Dentu, E., French author, 14:2:168
Deontological view, in Judeo-Christian
ethic, 30:2:20
DePillis, Mario, 10:3:280–81
on Christian primitivism, 9:3:352, 357,
365, 371–72
de Pomarede, Leon, 22:2:200–202
Depression
economic, 14:3:320–27
of 1890s, 3:3:32
effect on Japan, 6:3:145, 151
Der Prophet, 14:2:142
Derry, Charles, first foreign RLDS
missionary, 27:1:107–8
Deseret, 2:2:253–54. See also State of
Deseret; Utah; Utah Territory
bid for statehood, 5:1:13
statehood, 2:2:147; 12:1:124
State of, constitution, 29:4:7
State of, and politics, 22:3:361
University of, 18:3:391–92 (see also
University of Deseret)
Deseret Academy of Arts, 9:2:145
Deseret Alphabet, 18:1:56
Deseret Hospital, 18:1:77
Deseret Industries, 5:2:83
Deseret News, 14:1:43–44, 93–94, 97;
27:1:121
department on genealogy, 31:2:122–25
and George Q. Cannon, 27:1:98, 101
and Mormon Creed, 26:4:127–28 (see
also Mormon Creed)
promoter of Keep-A-Pitchinin, 14:3:332
(see also Keep-A-Pitchinin)
Des Moines River Valley Trail, 21:4:425–
26
Despair, types of, 8:4:386–87
Detente, 16:4:541–43. See also War
as deterrent of nuclear war, 16:4:542–
43
Determinism, 5:3:208; 8:4:384–85
de Tocqueville, Alexis, 2:1:77
Detroit Museum, 12:1:70
Detton, Richard, 12:1:96
de Vega, Lope, 5:3:175–81. See also
Mexico
Devil. See Lucifer; Satan
DeVol, David, brief biography, 23:3:51n
DeVoto, Bernard, 14:2:277, 287; 18:1:90
Dewey, John, 28:3:15, 17–18
DeWitt, Carlton County, Missouri, 26:3:7,
crisis at, 26:3:24, 26
Diabolism, 8:4:385–95
Dialogue: A Journal of Mormon Thought,
14:2:141
Diamonds
industrial, 5:3:139–53
sintered, 16:1:43–45
Diaries, 23:4:502
name index in Library of Congress,
12:3:319–21
guide to Mormon, book review,
18:4:587–88
Diary of John Taylor. See also Taylor, John
Subject Index

description of, 23:3:5–6
George Q. Cannon records, 23:3:6, 92
Diaz, Porfirio, 22:4:443–46, 452. See also Mexico
end of La Reforma era, 22:3:297, 302
Dibble, Charles E., and survey of Shoshoni Indians, 29:4:25. See also Native Americans
Dibble, Philo
baptism of, 11:4:487–88
reported on Atchison, 26:3:35
Dickens, Charles, 16:4:608, 612; 27:1:17, 72. See also Literature
interview with George Q. Cannon, 27:1:104–5
meeting with Mormons, 8:3:325–34
Uncommercial Traveller, Mormon agent, 27:2:31, 87–88
Diction, 5:1:25
Die Hoffnung Zions, and the prophecy of Gratianus, 25:3:28
Dilworth, Mary Jane, first schoolmarm in Utah Valley, 16:4:472
Diplomacy
in renaissance Italy, 6:1:8–9
and war, 3:3:10–12
Disaffiliation and disengagement, religious, 29:2:59
Discontent, sources of, 9:4:409
Disease. See also Nauvoo; Osteomyelitis; Zion’s Camp
in Kirtland, 11:4:427–29
in Mormon Mexican colonies, 5:3:159–60
Disembodied spirits, 23:3:22
Disfranchisement attempts
Davis v. Beason, 16:3:403–6, 408
Reynolds v. U.S., 16:3:402–4
Toncray v. Budge, 16:3:407
Whitney v. Findlay, 16:3:403
Disillusionment, 8:4:407–20
Dissent, of William Law, 22:1:47–72. See also Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Dissenters, 28:1:9, 32
Danites, 14:4:423
in English Reformation, 27:3:12–13, 20, 122
Distribution
of coal particle size, 28:1:114–17
income, 28:1:105–14
of stock prices and returns, 28:1:117–20
trees, 28:1:102–3
Distribution function. See also Density function
beta, 28:1:86, 96
definition of, 28:1:86
double exponential or Laplace, 28:1:86, 93–94, 96, 103
flexibility of GB2, 28:1:98–101
gamma, 28:1:103
generalized beta of first type (GB1), 28:1:97
generalized T (GT), 28:1:97
normal, 28:1:86, 91–93
Pearson’s skew, 28:1:86, 96
problems with normal, 28:1:103
Student’s T, 28:1:86, 94–96, 103
uniform, 28:1:86, 91
Weibull, 28:1:103
Divine justice, 22:1:6, 10, 12–30
Dixon, A. C., evangelical Protestant leader, 23:1:20
Dixon, Elisha, first husband of Julia Murdock Smith, 14:2:221
Dixon, William Hepworth, book about visits to Utah, 31:2:95
DNA, protein synthesis, 28:1:47–48
Docetism, in Apocalypse of Peter, 15:2:136
Doctors, Brigham Young’s views on, 28:3:39. See also Young, Brigham
Doctrinal concepts, 11:4:401
book review, 26:3:119–20
corrections and additions, 22:4:402
early history, 12:4:499–503
explanatory introduction, 22:4:401
on government, 9:4:494
and Lectures on Faith, 19:1:5–19
messages of, 9:4:510–12
Ohio revelations, 11:4:329–49
published, 22:4:387
relationship to Joseph Smith Translation, 9:1:4
revelations with pseudonyms, 23:1:103–12
section headnotes, 22:4:402
special features, 22:4:401–2
style in, 10:1:95, 97–98, 101
problem of death, 3:2:41–42, 47–49
as realist, 3:2:43
rewards and price of a religious faith,
3:2:42–43, 46–48
as theist, 3:2:41, 48
theistic solution, 3:2:41, 48
Dropout rates, of religious organizations,
29:2:73
Drovetti, Bernardino
employs Antonio Lebolo to tomb
excavation, 31:3:10
vice consul general of Napoleon
Bonaparte, 31:3:10
Druce, John, early convert in Manchester,
Drugs, 8:1:99
illegal, 9:4:410, 428
Druzes, 9:2:133
"Duane Street," 23:4:391, 393–95, 400. See also "Stranger, The"
Dublán, Mexico, prospects of creating
Mexican colony, 22:4:451–52
Ducis, produced Shakespeare for the
French, 8:2:152–56
Duckworth, Sarah, of Manchester, England,
27:1:51
Duel, Osman M., in Nauvoo, 31:1:71–72
Due process of law, 4:2:157–58
DuFay, Hortense, describes Rock
Mountains, 14:2:174
Dugan, Alan, poem by, 22:4:479–82
Dugard, M., nothing bizarre about
Mormons, 14:2:173
Dulles, John Foster, 12:1:14
Dumas, established Théâtre Historique,
1847, for French Shakespeare,
8:2:156
Duncan, Chapman, mission to China,
10:2:161–72
Duncan, Joseph, sought Mormon support
for Whig party, 8:2:211
Dunham, Jonathan
brief biography, 23:3:25n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
mission to Indians, 21:4:505–6
Dunkards, on Masonry, 5:2:27
Dunkers, 5:3:232–33
founders of the religion, 5:3:232–33
Dunklin, Daniel. See also Missouri
expulsion of Mormons from Jackson
County, 14:4:407–20
source of conflict to Saints in Missouri,
13:1:18
Dunn, James, assigned to protect Joseph
Smith, 24:1:86–89, 96–97
Dunn, Simeon, gives dinner party, 23:3:17
Duplessis, Paul, suggestions for French
novel about Mormons, 14:2:170
Durfee, Edmund
brief biography, 23:3:90n
mob burns house of, 23:3:90
mob fires at children of, 23:3:90
Durfee, Edmund, Jr., affidavit, 13:4:521
Durfee, Lemuel, took possession of Lucy
Mack Smith’s Manchester farm,
22:4:458
Dusenberry Grade School, 16:4:460. See also Brigham Young University
Dutch Reformed Church, view of Masonry,
3:2:27
Duzett, Edward, Nauvoo Legion Band
director, 23:3:34
Duzett, Sylvester
funeral service of, 23:3:34
John Taylor delivers funeral sermon for,
23:3:34
son of Edward Duzett, 23:3:34
Dyer, Alvin, and Adam-oni-Ahman,
13:1:30–31, 35
E
Early Christianity. See also Christianity,
early; Religion
and Book of Mormon, 22:3:311–32
British, 29:1:47
Earth
ability to sustain life, 30:4:42–44
set time of, 8:3:257
Earthquake
Japan Mission, 15:2:186
San Francisco, 23:4:430–59
Earth Spirit, in Goethe’s Faust, 25:3:14
East-West Week, 12:1:3–6, 79, 94
Easter, poem, 14:3:317
Eastern Europe, 15:3:323–47; 30:2:5–6
Mormons in, 15:3:344–47
Easty, Mary, executed as witch in Salem,
14:1:68
Eccles, David, pioneer businessman,
biography, book review, 17:1:119–21
Ecclesiastical prayer circles, 1845–1978,
19:1:100–103
Eckerling, Emanuel, began baptism for the
dead in Germany, 5:3:238–39
Economic conspiracy
views of Robert L. Preston, 14:3:319–30
views of W. Cleon Skousen, 14:3:319–22, 326
Economic equality, 3:3:29–30
Economic growth, promotion of, 3:3:20–26
Economics, 6:2:73–91; 14:3:319–30. See also Kirtland; Kirtland Safety
Society Bank; Market economy; Political market; Reganomics
American milieu of, 22:4:425–26
disparity between nations, 6:2:73–79, 91
eyedmunds
early history of Great Basin area to
1900, book review, 3:1:65–69
establishment of priorities, 11:1:25
financial independence, 3:3:26–30
goals of, 11:1:14–15
ideals, 3:3:19–33
implementing policies, 11:1:16–17
main issue of mortality, 30:4:106
and Mormon history, 3:3:15–33
and national policy, 11:1:14–31
power of and U.S. Constitution,
4:2:168–72
problems of early Mormons, 2:1:8–10
programs, 3:3:28, 30
reform, 4:2:173
and religion, book review, 21:1:123
revelation on, 3:3:21, 27
role of government on, 4:2:172–77
supply side, 22:4:436–39
United Order, 18:4:536–59
and Word of Wisdom, 1:1:37–49
Economic unity and cooperation in late
pioneer period, 3:3:27–28
Ecumenism, Mormonism, 15:1:82
Eddington, Sarah, Relief Society Board
member, 23:1:33
Edison, Thomas A., interview in Paris,
6:1:42–43
Edmunds Act, 16:3:400; 27:3:96–98, 100,
102, 104–5. See also History
economic effect, 3:3:31
Edmunds, George, in Nauvoo, 31:1:60
Edmundson, John
brief biography, 23:3:90n
mob burns house of, 23:3:90
27:3:107. See also History
and antipolygamy legislation, 26:4:117–
18
economic effect, 3:3:31
Educated person, defined, 17:3:275–90
See also Brigham Young University;
Family; Teaching; Women
academic responsibility, 11:3:293–303
adult, continuing, 11:1:109–10
Alvin R. Dyer on, 10:1:4–16
ancient, 9:4:440–52
art, 4:1:53–65
background of Nazi leadership, 28:2:53
Brigham Young’s views on, 28:3:41
Christian humanism as aim of, 28:3:11–
13
consideration in city planning,
17:2:232–33
family size and, 18:4:529–35
in Germany, 17:2:161–70
great society as aim of, 28:3:17–18
importance of, 16:4:459–60
importance of to Annie Clark Tanner,
14:3:399
intellectualism as aim of, 28:3:7–11
Karl G. Maeser, 17:2:165
knowledge as aim of, 28:3:12–13
of Latter-day Saints, 11:1:61–87
making higher education Christian,
in Massachusetts, 23:4:416
Mormon commitment to, 2:1:11–12
59
music, 4:2:107–18
perfection as aim of, 28:3:13–15
poem, 5:3:230
and religion, 29:2:57
and religious involvement, LDS,
24:1:43–52
and religious involvement, non-LDS,
24:1:51
religious values in, 28:3:21–24
in Rigdon’s Fourth of July Oration,
14:4:516
secular transformation of, 28:2:55, 57
self-actualization as aim of, 28:3:13
social efficiency as aim of, 28:3:15–17
teaching methods, 10:1:23–30
theories of William James, 4:1:81–105
in United States in 1800s, 23:4:414–16
in universities, 28:2:52–54
women in Utah, 19:4:530–33
Education, LDS schools
Fiji, 12:1:82–83
Hawaii, 12:1:82
New Zealand, 12:1:82–83
Tonga, 12:1:83
Western Samoa, 12:1:82
Educational philosophy, 28:3:5–24
Education for women, 16:4:476–82. See
also Brigham Young University;
Education; Women
Subject Index

Alice Louise Reynolds, 16:4:478
Anne Clark, 16:4:478
Lucinda Lee, 16:4:477–78
Matilda Peterson, 16:4:477
Rosilpha Stratton Gardner, 16:4:476–77
Edwards, Richard, and Buddhist art, 12:1:5
Efftie Afton, 7:1:57–58, 60
Egalitarian movements, 2:1:72–75
“Egotism, or The Bosom Serpent,” 1:1:22–23
Egypt. See also Abraham, book of; Lebolo, Antonio; Napoleon Bonaparte; Papyri
archeology in, in nineteenth century, 31:3:9–11
conditions in, in nineteenth century, 31:3:10–11
Description de l’Egypte, 31:3:9
early Christianity in, book review, 31:2:184–87
and education, 9:4:446
funerary literature, 8:3:249, 251–52; 11:2:158–71
and Israel, 9:2:119, 137
Napoleon Bonaparte leaves for, 31:3:9 in nineteenth century, 31:3:9–11
and potter’s wheel, 9:2:142–43, 186
Egyptian Christianity, book review, 31:3:184–87
Egyptian grammar, 8:2:176. See also Reformed Egyptian
Egyptian mummies, 8:2:195; 10:1:57–61, 63–64
Egyptian Papers, of Kirtland, 11:4:350–99
Egyptian papyri, 8:2:171–203; 10:1:57–58, 60, 63; 11:4:320. See also Abraham, book of; Lebolo, Antonio; Papyri; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
of Joseph Smith, 8:3:245–54
Egyptian poems, 26:4:21–51, 66, 106, 122–23
Egyptians, religion of, 8:2:192–94
Egyptian writings, 7:1:5–8, 27
Egyptologists, and Joseph Smith papyri, 9:1:79–102. See also Abraham, book of; Lebolo, Antonio; Papyri; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Egyptology, 11:2:178
Facsimile 2, in Pearl of Great Price, 17:2:259 (see also Abraham, book of; Facsimile 2)
Einstein, Albert
on action, 28:2:61
on German education, 28:2:53
and intuition of ideas, 19:4:450–51, 469, 471
Elder Brother’s Tale, 5:1:19–30
paradox in, 5:1:27
Elders
early organization, 20:1:32
Kirtland School of, see School of the Elders
Eldredge, Ira, and the 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:362. See also Mormon trails
Eldridge, Horace S.
brief biography, 23:3:23n
nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
Eldridge, John
brief biography, 23:3:22n
nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:22
Electoral College, creation of, 27:3:78–80
Elias. See also Kirtland; Priesthood
eternal nature of priesthood of, 23:3:71
in Kirtland Temple, 23:4:483
on Mount of Transfiguration, 23:3:70
Elijah, coming of sparks genealogical research, 31:2:116. See also Genealogical research
Elliot, T. S., 9:4:412
Elizabeth, mother of John the Baptist, 24:2:189
Ellen Maria (ship), 27:1:57–65
Elliott, David
brief biography, 23:3:64n
heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
Elliott Collection, muster roll copy, 14:4:469
Ells, Josiah, early Reorganized Church member, 21:1:65
Ellsworth, Edmund, letter from Brigham Young, 18:3:350
Ellsworth, George S., on missions in U.S. and Canada, 10:3:280
El Niño
causes of, 30:3:61–62
defined, 30:3:61
during Lehi’s migration, 30:3:60–64
effects of, 30:3:61–63
El Paso del Norte, missionary efforts in, 22:3:294, 303
Elskawata, Shawnee prophet, 21:4:492
Elsworth, Benjamin C., Latter-day Saint hymnal, 12:4:529–31
Ely, Richard T., economist, 23:1:21
Emergent religions, 21:2:252
Emerson, John S., attacks on LDS Church, 30:4:32
11:3:244–48
modern relevance of, 11:3:244–48
optimism of, 11:3:246–47
Emery, Willard, letter, 11:4:527
ballad, 2:1:6–7
Church policy to stop, 28:2:13–14
Eastern U.S., and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:353–54 (see also Mormon trails)
in Nauvoo, 31:1:31
system, 18:3:345–46
westward, 28:2:7 (see also Mormon trails; Pioneer)
Emmett, James
brief biography, 23:3:80n
excommunicated, 23:3:81
group sent to call to repentance, 23:3:81–82
law of adoption, 14:3:302
leader of group going west, 23:3:80–81
and Mormon trek west, 24:3:305–6
rebutzied, 23:3:80–81
Emett, James Simpson
biography, 18:4:491–93
influence on Zane Grey, 18:4:491–503
Emotions
accusatory, 26:1:45–46
bondage to, 26:1:49–54, 70
honesty in, 26:1:52–53, 67
influence of collusive parents on, 26:1:60–61
responsibility for, 26:1:45
Employment, welfare program, 14:3:383–85
Encyclopedia of Mormonism
ahistorical bias, 31:4:36
reveals need for further scholarship, 31:4:24
Encyclopedic History of the Church, 14:42, 46
See also Ordinances
in Nauvoo, 31:1:36
Endowment House, adoption (sealings) in, 14:3:305
England, Eugene, work of, 26:3:111–14
England, 15:4:499–526. See also Great Britain; Immigration; United Kingdom
described in 1840 letter from Brigham Young and Willard Richards, 18:3:466–75
John Taylor's mission to, 23:3:4–5, 14
life in 1760s, 6:2:65
mission, 15:4:499–526
relationship with France, 8:2:148
working class, 15:4:499–526
Engle (Engel) v. Vitale, 27:3:185–86, 190
English Bill of Rights, 27:3:53 (see also United States Constitution)
English courts, and polygamy, 22:1:73–83
English folk migration, 14:1:60
English folk tunes, 23:4:396
English language, 27:1:13
English religion, and society, 1760s,
6:2:65–72
Enoch, 10:1:7–8; 23:4:408–9, 412. See also Bible
gospel in days of, 23:3:69
prophecy of, 8:4:362; 11:4:405
prophetic commission of, 26:4:97–105
received garment, 22:1:34–36
Ensign, 14:2:141
Ensign, Boris S., missionary to Japan,
23:2:167
Ensign of Kingdom of God, 5:1:17. See also Flag
Ensign Peak, 14:1:107–9, 111–14
ENSO. See El Niño
Entropy, and chemistry, 28:4:46, 51
Environmental conditions, 11:4:320
Environmental perception, 11:4:320
Ephraim community, 5:3:236–39
baptism by immersion, 5:3:239
Cocalico, 5:3:238–39
Epic poetry. See Poetry
Epicureans, 22:4:467
Epistemology, in theology, 14:3:351
Equality, economic, 3:3:29
Equal representation, in U.S. Constitution,
27:3:76–78
Equatorial counter current, during Lehi’s migration, 30:3:59–64
Erickson, Ephraim E., Young Men’s
Mutual Improvement Association
Board member, 23:1:36
Erwin, J. Will, security program, 5:2:81
Escalante, Velez de, 16:3:412
Eschatology, 16:1:154, 156, 158; 26:3:73–77
Christian, 16:4:630–31
Christian, expectations of Israel,
16:4:630–31
Christian, vertical vs. horizontal,
16:4:633
Eshkol, Levi, prime minister of Israel,
9:2:124, 130
Esplin, Ronald, historian, 27:2:80, 82
Subject Index

Essays, Mormon women, book review, 24:1:111–19
Essenes. See also Religion
apocalyptic belief, 2:2:119–20, 125
baptism, 2:2:123
communal meal, 2:2:123–26
living conditions, 2:2:121
organization, 2:2:122–23
and teachings of Jesus Christ, 2:2:126–27
Essex County, Massachusetts, ancestral
home of Joseph Smith, 14:1:57. See also Topsfield, Massachusetts
Estauvie, Edouard, French novelist, 7:1:68–79
nature of truth, 23:3:71–72
priesthood, 23:3:70–71
Eternal marriage, and Gospel of Philip, 17:2:133–34
Eternal progression, 8:1:37, 43–46;
15:4:444–45; 27:3:129; 29:3:31
and hyperspace, 20:3:294
Eternal truths, 21:3:302
Eternity. See also King Follett Discourse
hymn on, 23:3:72
John Taylor speech on, 23:3:68–77
of priesthood covenants, 15:4:441
“Ethan Brand,” 1:1:23–24
Ether 3:15a, interpretations of, 30:3:71–76. See also Book of Mormon
Ethics, 16:4:507–16
in science, 26:1:74–75
Ethnocentrism, 2:1:7
Eucharist, Ritual of, Catholic observance
during Mass, 21:1:5–6, 29
Europe, news of in Wasp, 22:4:489
Evangelicalism, 28:4:107
Evans, Abel, missionary in Wales, 27:2:57–58
Evans, David, 13:1:63–64
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25, 25n
Evans, Jane Morse, stubbornness, 30:1:8
Evans, John Henry, religion classes general board member, 23:1:25
Evans, Richard L., broadcasts of, 14:2:141
A Century of Mormonism in Great Britain, 27:2:13
estimate, 27:2:70
with Marion D. Hanks, 27:2:9
and Adam, at head of human family,
14:3:294
in Apocalypse of Adam; 17:2:134–36
Evelynn, W. G., captain, 27:2:7
Evening and Morning Star, 12:4:466, 474–78, 494–95; 20:1:41
Evening and Morning Star, Extra. February 1834, copy, 14:4:504–16
Everts, Sarah Ann
affidavit of, 23:3:94
mob destruction of house and barns,
23:3:94
sick, 23:3:94
Evil, discussion on, 15:3:279–80
Evolution, 2:1:43–44, 52–53
Exaltation
book review, 14:3:395–96
and ordering of symbols, 8:3:311–24
Exclusion Acts, Chinese, 6:3:144
1924 law, 6:3:144
Excommunication
rate in Scotland, 27:2:36
of William Law, 22:1:60–63 (see also Law, William; Nauvoo)
parody of Anglican prayer, 5:2:90–91
satire, 5:2:89–90
Executive Privilege, 14:1:11–12
Existentialism, 1:1:9–19; 8:1:99
in Victorian literature, 4:3:201–7
Ex nihiloto creation, in early Christianity,
17:3:291–318
Exodus
accounts of reenactment in Mosiah,
30:3:115–16
first-person pronouns in, 30:3:115
from Kirtland to Missouri, 12:3:256
(see also Kirtland; Missouri)
Lehi’s family reenacted, 30:3:111–13
(see also Book of Mormon)
Limhi recounted parallels, 30:3:113–14
(see also Book of Mormon)
from Nauvoo, 21:4:508–14 (see also Nauvoo; Sugar Creek; Winter Quarters)
from Nauvoo, challenges of, 21:4:463
from Nauvoo, difficulties of Iowa,
21:4:464–65
from Nauvoo, relations with Potawatomi Indians, 21:4:508–13
(see also Native Americans; Young, Brigham)
Nephi’s knowledge of reenacting,
30:3:112–13 (see also Book of Mormon)
Exodus (continued)
paradigms, and divine deliverance, 25:1:43
parallels in Christ's visit to ancient America, 30:3:120–22
parallels in Nephite bondage, 30:3:113–16
pattern in Book of Mormon, 30:3:111–26 (see also Book of Mormon)
proof of God's power, 30:3:116–17 (see also God)
type of Atonement, 30:3:118
Expedition of Humphry Clinker, depiction of English lifestyle, 6:2:65–72
Experimental method, and faith, 23:4:497
Expo '70, Mormon Pavilion, 12:1:94
Exponent, and women, 20:1:48, 51–54
Exponent II, 20:1:56
Extermination order, of Boggs, 12:3:258;
26:3:33, 36; 28:1:5, 10, 27, 32, 35.
See also Boggs, Lilburn W.;
Missouri
Externalization, technique of artist, 3:2:20–21
Extraterrestrial life, 8:3:263; 11:1:3–12
Eyring, Henry, in memoriam, 22:1:3–4

F

Fable of Love, A, by Vardis Fisher, 18:1:41
Facsimile 1, 9:1:82–86. See also Abraham, book of
Facsimile 2, 9:1:86–94. See also Abraham, book of
in Pearl of Great Price, 17:2:259
Fairbank, John K., on modern Chinese history, 12:1:4–5
Faith, 14:1:48–49, 52, 54, 78, 89–90;
See also Doctrine of Christ
and artistic expression, 11:1:42
experimental, 23:4:497
in literature of Faulkner, 9:4:453–62
and Victorian literature, 4:3:183–207
Fall of Adam, 15:1:3–4; 23:3:15–16. See also Adam; Bible
False prophets, 8:2:176–77
Family, 21:3:351–52, 356
of Brigham Young, 14:3:298–99;
18:3:286–327
formation, and religion, 29:2:57
and happy marriages, 25:3:125;
25:4:150
of Heber C. Kimball, 14:3:298
home evening, 10:1:7
in present-day America, 27:4:51–52
relationships, in drama, 19:4:501
size, and academic achievement, 18:4:529–35
structural relationships, 19:4:465
Family History Department, name change to, 31:2:118
Fanaticism, religious, and hypocrisy, 6:2:70
Far East, Church growth in, 12:1:83–84
Far West, Missouri, 20:4:394; 26:2:14, 16;
26:3:38; 28:1:9–11, 18–19, 21–23, 27, 34. See also Missouri
help sent, 26:3:23
refugees in, 26:3:26
surrender of Mormon troops at, 26:2:5;
26:3:3
Farm, John Taylor's, 23:3:16, 50, 78–79,
81, 85. See also Taylor, John
Farn Bureau, 7:3:234
Farmer's Union, 7:3:234
Farnham, Augustus
Australian mission president, 27:2:68, 72
and Perpetual Emigrating Fund, 27:2:74
Farnsworth, Joseph Albert, child of
polygamous family in Mexico,
5:3:160. See also Mexico
Farnsworth, Lester B., polygamist living in
Mexico, local dentist, 5:3:160. See also Mexico
Farnsworth, Philo, letter to, 11:3:306–7
Farr, Winslow
brief biography, 23:3:25a
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
Farrington, Benjamin, on Francis Bacon,
3:3:37–40
Fashion, Brigham Young's views on,
28:3:44
Fasting, as Mormon response to war,
25:1:141–55
Father
bishop as, 10:1:7
God as, 14:1:47–55; 23:3:8, 11, 14–15,
74
and priesthood, 10:1:10–11
as teacher, 10:1:6–11
Faulkner, William, substance of faith,
9:4:453–62
Faust, his salvation in Goethe's work,
25:3:13–25
 Favorinus, teacher in ancient Rome,
9:4:449
Feast of the Unleavened Bread, 23:4:484
Federal aid programs, 4:2:165–66
Federalism, 4:2:154–56
Federalist, The, 27:3:17, 42–43, 46, 80, 85, 124
Federalist Papers, wordprint study of, 30:3:92–93
Federalists, 27:3:39–40, 45, 62
Federenko, Nikolai, United Nations representative, 7:2:139
Fellows, William
affidavit of, 23:3:93–94
brief biography, 23:3:93n
mob burns house and barns of, 23:3:93–94
Felshaw, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:53
Felt, Louie B., general Primary president, 21:2:246
Felt, Nathaniel H., traveling bishop, 23:2:184. See also Bishop
Female Life among the Mormons, 14:2:169
Femininity, and masculinity, 19:4:467
Feminism. See also Education; Relief
Society; Women
and BYU, 16:4:527, 531
definition of, 16:4:529–30
and families, 16:4:534–35
higher education, 16:4:531–33 (see also Education for women)
importance of, 16:4:538
and Mormons, 16:4:538–39
pioneers, 16:4:535–36
Feminists, Mormon, 22:2:161–78. See also Women
Ferguson, Charles Young, Bullock’s pledge to, 31:1:162
Ferris, John, and estate of Joseph Smith, 19:2:190
Feurbach, Ludwig, 5:3:205–6
Fiction
Mormon, 22:2:148–50
religious, 22:2:133–35
Fiddling, and Kenner Casteel Kartchner, 30:4:98
Fielding, Amos, in Nauvoo, 31:1:71
Fielding, James, Methodist minister, 19:2:133–34
biography, 19:2:133–38
lesson to Parley P. Pratt, 27:1:8–9
Nauvoo journal of, 19:2:139–66
Fielding, Kent, on economy of Kirtland, 17:4:394–96. See also Kirtland
faults of, 3:1:59–63
folk tales and other songs, 3:1:60–62
Mormon folk songs, 3:1:59, 62
Fife, Peter Muir, in Nauvoo, 31:1:46
Film, making of Brigham Young, 29:1:5–28
Financial administration, and LDS Church, 23:2:183–95
Finches, Darwin’s study of, 2:1:48–50
Fine arts, in the Church, 16:4:575–77
Fire, combustion and energy consumption, 26:3:88–93
First Nephri. See also Book of Mormon
form-critical analysis, 26:4:67
unities with Second Nephri, 26:4:53–65
First Presidency, 7:2:159; 7:3:159–60
and Danites, 14:4:442
Japan Mission, 15:2:172
messages of, book review, 8:1:95–97
political views, 4:2:167
separation of church and state (1903), 15:1:8–9
See also Bible; Doctrine of Christ; Gospel of John; Jesus Christ
First Samuel chapter 11, compared to 4QSama, 25:3:5
First Snow Leonia, 8:2:144–46
First Vision. See also Smith, Joseph, Jr.
circumstantial confirmations, 9:3:373–404
early accounts of, 9:3:275–94
Fischer, Henry, book review, 16:3:295–97
Fisher, Edmund
brief biography, 23:3:25n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
Fisher, Vardis, biography, 18:1:30–33
Mormon heritage in novels by, 18:1:27–47
Fitzgerald, Edward, 4:3:199–201
Fitzgerald, F. Scott, 3:3:95–104
characters of, 3:3:99–100
morality, 3:3:97
Five Elements. See Wu-hsing
Flag, of Kingdom of God, 14:1:105–14. See also State of Deseret; Utah
Territory; Young, Brigham
Flanders, Belgium, converts to Mormonism, 24:1:61–77. See also Immigration; Utah
Fleak, Laban Bramble, letters to Thomas Reynolds, 11:3:278–89
Flemish converts to Mormonism, 24:1:61–77. See also Immigration; Utah
Flew, Anthony, on philosophical theology, 2:2:228
Flood, Noah's, 23:1:42; 23:4:408–9. See also Bible; Noah
Florence, Italy, truncated bell tower of, 4:1:4
Florence, Nebraska, 1861 fitout, 24:3:341–71. See also Mormon trails
history, 30:1:25–35
modern, 30:1:25–35
Folk elements, in Mormon personality, 1:2:1–17
Folklore
definition, 2:1:2
family, 30:1:5–24
genealogical research, 17:1:47
Latter-day Saint, 17:1:40–58
life in Mormon West, book review, 14:1:126–28
science, 2:1:2–5
Folk songs. See also Humor
definition of, 3:1:57
of Mormons, 3:1:58–59, 62
oral transmission of, 3:1:57–58
as possession of the folk, 3:1:58–59
St. George Temple, 3:1:58
Follett, King, biography, 18:2:179–80. See also King Follett Discourse;
Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Fontenelle, Logan, and Mormon trek west, 24:3:309–10
Food, as Mormon response to war, 25:1:141–55
Food production, 16:4:641–59
drip irrigation, 16:4:655–56
irrigation, 16:4:655
land use, 16:4:653–54
methods, 16:4:645–46
no-till systems, 16:4:654
research, 16:4:646
stability, 16:4:644–45
Food production technology, 16:4:642–43
allelopathy, 16:4:651
chemical regulators, 16:4:650
hybridization, 16:4:649–50
nitrogen fixation, 16:4:648–49
nutrient absorption, 16:4:651–53
pest management, 16:4:651
photosynthesis, 16:4:647
plant breeding, 16:4:649
Foote, Samuel, charge against Brigham
Young, 18:3:302. See also Young, Brigham
Foote, Warren, 26:2:14, 17; 26:3:19, 27
journal excerpts, 20:1:100–103
Forbes, John, nineteenth-century theologian, 10:1:72–73, 75
Force, according to scriptures, 25:1:31
Ford, Edward R., Hotel Bill copy, 14:4:479
Ford, Seabury, Ohio representative, 23:4:472. See also Kirtland Safety
Society Bank
Ford, Thomas, 2:2:135, 248–49; 14:2:214;
22:4:493; 24:1:87, 90, 92, 95, 97–98,
100, 104–6
and Nauvoo, 31:1:22
pledge of protection to Joseph Smith in
Carthage Jail, 18:2:161
Fordham, Elijah
brief biography, 23:3:25n
healed by Joseph Smith, 18:2:137
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
Foreign capital
aid to Brazil, 6:2:89
in Brazil, 6:2:88
and inflation, 6:2:88
Foreign languages, 16:4:520–22
in Ph.D. programs, 16:4:520–22 (see also Brigham Young University)
Foreign policy
of J. Reuben Clark, 13:3:441–52
and Mormonism, 25:1:57
Foreknowledge, of God, 8:1:37–43, 46. See also God
Foreordination, book review, 30:1:108–9
Forgery, art and document fraud, 27:4:5–12
Forget Me Not, 23:4:391
Forgiveness
from God, 23:3:11
poem, 4:3:219
Formosan Strait, threat of communism,
4:1:26, 35–37
Fors Clavigera, 5:3:224, 227–28
Forscutt, Mark H., and Kirtland Temple
suit of 1880, 25:3:111
Fort Des Moines, description of, 18:2:135
Fort Douglas, history of, 8:4:449–62
Fort Laramie, possible winter home of
Saints, 21:4:478. See also Mormon
trails
Fort Leavenworth, and Mormon Battalion,
21:4:486. See also Mormon
Battalion
Fort Madison, in Nauvoo, 31:1:63
Fortnightly Review, 14:2:146
Foster, Lucian R. See also Nauvoo
brief biography, 23:3:37n
letter of on repeal of Nauvoo charter,
23:3:37–38
letter of to state governors on persecu-
tions, 23:3:41–43
Foster, Robert D. See also Nauvoo
brief biography, 23:3:31n
burning of Nauvoo Expositor, 23:3:31
in Nauvoo, 31:1:43
and Nauvoo Expositor incident, 19:2:244–46
Foster, Stephen, 3:1:62
Fotheringham, William, traveling bishop, 23:2:188. See also Bishops
Founding Fathers, 4:2:175. See also United States of America
4QSam (Dead Sea Scroll), compared to First Samuel chapter 11, 25:3:5
Fourth-dimensional realms, 20:3:282
Foutz, Jacob
brief biography, 23:3:24n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:24
Fowler, William, composer of “We Thank Thee Oh God for a Prophet,” 27:1:70
Fox, Ann, in Nauvoo, 31:1:18, 54
Fox, Ruth May
eyearly English convert, emigrated to America, 27:1:74–77
Young Ladies Mutual Improvement Association Board member, 23:1:28
Fox Indians, 21:4:493–95. See also Native Americans; Young, Brigham
France
reaction to Shakespeare, 8:2:147–57
relationship with England, 8:2:148
theater development, 8:2:149–51
Frankell, Marvin E., judge in New York, 16:4:513
Franklin, Benjamin, 23:4:387
incident at Versailles, 27:2:7–8
Fraser’s Magazine, and Joseph Smith, Jr., trial of 1826, 12:2:225–26, 228–31
Fraudulent texts, use of Christ in, 22:3:260. See also Archko Volume
Frederick Kesler Collection, 13:2:223–24
Free agency. See Agency
academic, 4:1:20–22, 24
American and Russian perceptions, 25:1:115
form in literature, 15:1:34, 37–39
poem, 3:3:50
in poetry, 4:1:3–16, 44
in Rigdon’s Fourth of July oration, 14:4:516
Free energy, 28:4:46, 51
Free expression
American schools, 27:3:178
First Amendment, 27:3:171
media, 27:3:176
Freemasons. See also Masons
hostility towards, 3:2:24–36
in relation to Mormons, 3:2:26 (see also Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.)
Freezing point. See Melting point
Freiligrath, Ferdinand, friend of Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, 4:2:141–42
Fremont, John C.
journal of, 21:4:413–14
reports on the West, 21:4:410
French in Utah, 14:2:172–75
French literature, 14:2:157
Andre Maurois, 16:2:273–74
Guillaume Apollinaire, 16:2:266–70
1920–1930, Mormonism in, 16:2:266
Pierre Benoit, 16:2:271–73
French romanticism, 8:2:153–54, 156
Freud, Sigmund, and psychohistory, book review, 23:2:248–51
Friend, 14:2:141
Friendship, New York, home of Sidney Rigdon, 21:1:54–56
Frisbie, Barnes, on Wood group and Mormonism, 24:4:521–24
Frontier newspaper verse, and Mormons, 25:3:55
Frost, Burr, 23:3:51n
Frye, Northrup, author of Anatomy of Criticism, 21:3:357
Fuels, 26:3:85
Fujiwara, Takeo, Church in Japan, 15:2:199
Fuller, B. A. G., 4:1:90
Fullmer, David, 23:2:184
brief biography, 23:3:29n
drafted resolution on anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:29–31
nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29
Fullmer, John S., 2:2:250–51; 21:3:301
brief biography, 23:3:52n
cannot help Bullock, 31:1:67
given letter of attorney, 31:1:47
John Taylor visits, 23:3:52
prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:69
seen by Bullock, 31:1:63
to take charge of Emmett company, 23:3:82
Fundamentalism, 28:4:107
in Victorian literature, 4:3:188–96
Fundamentalist Christianity, 4:3:192
“Fundamental Orders,” first written constitution, 27:3:14
Funeral
of Joseph and Hyrum Smith, 23:1:3–18
(see also Phelps, William W.;
Smith, Hyrum; Smith, Joseph, Jr.)
Mormon, 26:3:64–65
sermons of Joseph Smith, 26:3:74–75
(see also Follett, King)
Furniss, Norman, on Mormon conflict,
14:1:104
Futuristic views, 3:3:35
Fyans, Thomas J., set up translations
department in Japan, 12:1:93
Fyfe, Alexander, 1881 letter from Joseph
Smith III, 25:3:113

G
Gabriel, eternal nature and priesthood of,
23:3:70–71
Gadianton robbers, protracted war,
15:2:215. See also Book of Mormon
Gaelic, language barrier, 27:2:31
Galápagos Archipelago, 2:1:46
Gallatin, Missouri, 26:2:14–16; 26:3:15,
21, 28–31. See also Missouri
election, 23:1:95–103
Election Day Battle, 13:1:36–37, 46
settlement of, 13:1:38
Galaxies, life in other, 11:1:4–12
Galland, Isaac, 18:2:134, 246
biography, 19:3:261–84
Galsworthy, John, artist, 1:1:54
Galton, Francis, early developer of statisti-
cal model, 28:1:85, 91, 95, 120
Ganges River, personal experiences at,
24:2:173–88
Garden Grove, 21:4:448–53
problems at, 21:4:450–53
settlement of, 21:4:448–50
also Adam; Bible: Fall of Adam
Gardner, John, author of On Moral Fiction,
21:3:279
Gardner, Leo L., missionary, 23:4:432
Gardner, Mr., shot by Cotton in Nauvoo,
31:1:55
Gardner, Robert, Jr., colonist of Dixie
Cotton Mission, 3:1:65
Gardner, Thomas, in Nauvoo, 31:1:24
Garff, Louis, mission in Mexico, 22:3:293.
See also Mexico
Garment
of Adam, 19:1:44
early Christian, 19:1:56
of Job’s daughters, 19:1:55–57
symbolism of, 22:1:31–45
Gates, Jacob
brief biography, 23:3:23n
and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:341–
44, 355–60
nominated as agent to guard against
anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
Gates, Susa Young, 14:2:148–49;
16:4:475–76; 18:3:380. See also
Feminists; Young, Brigham
and Daughters of Utah Pioneers,
31:2:122–23, 125–26
and Deseret Evening News genealogy
department, 31:2:122–25
and Elizabeth Claridge McCune,
influences genealogical work, 31:2:116,
118–35
and International Congress of Gene-
alogy, 31:2:131–32
and meaning of her poetry, 25:3:64
and temple work, 31:2:120
and Women’s Committee, 31:2:126–28,
134
Gathering of Israel, 8:4:427–43
Gause, Hannah, sister of Jesse Gause,
23:4:492
Gause, Jesse, counselor to Joseph Smith,
93. See also Nauvoo
Gause, Minerva, second wife of Jesse
Gause, 23:4:491–99
Gauss, Carl Frederik, and statistics,
28:1:85, 103
attitude of university toward BYU
Studies, 31:4:18
“confessions,” 31:4:16–19
“negative capability” of an editor,
31:4:15
personal philosophy as editor, 31:4:15–
16
relations with university administration,
31:4:17–18
Geauga Agriculture Society, 23:4:473
Geauga County, Ohio, 23:4:474
1830–40, 17:4:399
Gee, George W., leader of Mormons in
Ambrosia, Lee County, Illinois,
18:2:139
Gender role experiences
conflict with, 26:1:12
security of, 26:1:23
Genealogical missionaries, 17:3:355–60
Genealogical research, and Mormon
folklore, 17:1:47. See also Elias;
Records
Genealogical Society of Utah
founding of, 14:3:313
Latter-day Saint influence on, 31:2:118, 126–29, 135

discussion on
Genealogy
eyear Elderly Saint efforts, 31:2:115–35

Genealogy Board of Education, 4:2:114
General Conference, October 1920, 14:1:97
General Council, 1:1:72; 2:2:137–38, 142, 145. See also Council of Fifty
Genesis, Abraham in, 10:4:441–52
Genesis Apocryphon, 10:4:431–52

Gentile, Mormon relations with in Cache Valley, 17:2:252–53. See also Utah

Gentry, Leland, on Danite development, 28:1:12

Geography, of Book of Mormon, book reviews, 30:3:127–42
Geologic Map of Utah, 5:3:251–52. See also Utah


George III, king of England, 27:1:15
Georgetown camp meeting, 27:2:54

German history, lessons from Nazi era, 28:2:53

German settlers, in America, 5:3:233–40

Germany, 14:2:142–43
education system in 1800s, 17:2:160–69
history of the Church in, book review, 11:2:213–16

Mormon bibliography, 8:1:73–94

Gestures, ritual, 19:1:53–54

Gettysburg, battle of, poems about, 28:4:63, 65–74, 77, 79–80, 85, 88; 30:1:70

Gheen, William A.
brief biography, 23:3:25n

LDS Church agent, 23:3:25

Giant Joshua, The, by Maurine Whipple;
18:1:91, 95–97; 22:2:148–49. See also Literature

Giauque, W. F., Nobel laureate in chemistry, 28:4:52

Gibbons, Eileen. See Kump, Eileen

Gibbons

Gibson, Walter Murray, Hawaiian Mission, and excommunication, 18:1:13–14

Gibson, William, Scottish convert, on poetry, 27:2:30–31

Giddianhi, and Gadianton robbers,
15:2:218. See also Book of Mormon

Gideon, call of, 26:4:99–101. See also Bible

Gifford, Alpheus, conversion of Brigham Young and Heber C. Kimball,
18:3:397–99. See also Young, Brigham

Gift of Aaron, power of revelation documented in Dorine and Covenants, 24:4:521–32

Gifts/talents, development and use of, 16:4:587–88

Gilbert, Algernon Sidney, 11:4:322
Jackson County conflict, 14:4:408, 410
Gilbert, John H., major typesetter for first edition of Book of Mormon,

Gillespie, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:33, 36

Gillett, Truman
brief biography, 23:3:23n

Gnostic Gospel of Philip, eternal marriage,
17:2:133–34

Gnosticism, 17:2:132–34
and creation, 17:3:301–9

Gnostics, 7:1:11–12

Goal setting, 16:1:94, 104

Goates, Rex, helped develop method for calculating heat change, 28:4:41, 43

Goates, Steven, helped develop method for calculating heat change, 28:4:43

God. See also Godhead; Jesus Christ
called of, 23:3:56–57
children of, 23:3:7
in control, poem, 3:3:94
creator, 23:3:72–73, 76
eternal, 23:3:74
the Father, 14:1:47–55; 23:3:8, 11, 14–15, 74

forgiveness from, 23:3:11

guided by spirit of, 23:3:84
laws of, 23:3:13
as malign deity, see Diabolism
and man, 15:4:437–40
nature of, 9:1:106
and perfection, 29:3:31
physical body, 8:2:119–20
picturability of, 8:2:113–25
priests and kings unto, 23:3:13, 51
proof of and nature of, book review, 6:3:186–88
purposes of, 23:3:18–19, 69–71
God (continued)
relationship to, 23:3:69–70, 74
in relation to government, 27:3:17–22, 77
revelation from, 23:3:21
saving plan of, 22:1:5, 9, 13, 15, 18
sons of, 23:3:69
spirit of, 23:3:52, 62, 84
trials from, 23:3:74
trust in, 23:3:13, 54, 76
visualization of, 8:2:124–25
work of, 23:3:18–19, 69–71
Yahweh, 25:1:32–37, 44
Godbeites, 31:2:71–72
George D. Watt, experience with, 18:1:61–62
Goddard, Ebenezer, influence on Brigham Young, 18:3:288–89
Goddard, George H.
present when Joseph Smith mapped out pioneer route, 2:2:140
Sunday school superintendent, thirteenth ward, 24:2:136
Goddard, Sybil, influence on Brigham Young, 18:3:289
Godfrey, Kenneth W., 8:1:103–5; 8:2:204–15
Godhead, 8:2:208–9; 18:2:176; 29:3:31
Christian and Mormon, 15:1:74
doctrinal origin of, 18:2:212–14
early Christian doctrines, 17:3:291–92
in early Latter-day Saint theology, 17:3:354
theology of John Milton, 24:2:196
Gods
age of, 10:2:136–37
Egyptian, 11:2:165–66
Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von, and nature of Faust’s salvation, 25:3:13
Gold. See also California
discovery of, 30:4:31
review of Mormons in California, 25:3:130–32
rush of 1849, 12:1:124
Gold Bible, 10:3:316–17. See also Book of Mormon; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Golden Gate Park, 23:4:432. See also San Francisco
Golden’s Point, mob action at, 31:1:67–69
Gold-mining mission, 1:2:19–31
Gold plates. See also Book of Mormon; Moroni; Padilla gold plates; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
engravings, 19:1:31–40
and Greek orphic text, 22:3:262–67
Padilla, unauthenticity, 19:1:40
physical description, 19:1:22–27
purported discovery, 19:1:21–22
Goldworking, pre-Columbian American, 19:1:27–30. See also Archaeology
Golgotha, poem, 22:2:214
Gonzalez, Jose, Mexican convert, 22:4:450
Goodson, John, one of first missionaries to British Isles, 27:1:3, 8
Gorbachev, Mikhail, 30:2:7–10. See also Union of Soviet Socialist Republics
Gordon, Cyrus H., on Native American origins, 13:1:80–81. See also Native Americans
Gordon, Patrick, 1727 governor of Pennsylvania, 5:3:234
Goro, Takahashi. See also Japan
to Letter to Elder Ensign, 23:2:170
translator of Bible into Japanese, 23:2:168
wrote Mormonism and the Mormons, 23:2:168, 172–73, 175, 177–78
Goshen, archaeology in, 30:2:67–89
Book of Mormon definition, 31:3:31–49
doctrine of Christ as, 31:3:31–49
elaboration of six basic points, 31:3:37–38, 40–41, 43
elements of in Book of Mormon, 31:3:31–50
everlasting, 16:4:634
hope for peace, 30:4:21, 26
learning of, 8:3:314–17
living of, 8:3:317–21
philosophical treatment of, book review, 6:3:190
relationship to plan of salvation, 31:3:33
restoration of, book review, 8:3:342–45
Restored, 14:1:52–54
six basic points of, 31:3:32–33
as taught by Christ in America, 31:3:38–41
as taught by Christ to Nephite disciples, 31:3:41–43
as taught by Nephi, 31:3:34–38
as test of good, 11:1:37–38
theological treatment of, book review, 6:3:190
theoretical framework of family’s place in, 27:4:48
therapeutic healing power of, 26:1:6, 8–9, 19, 28, 34, 37
as truth, 14:1:49
and U.S. foreign policy, 25:1:57
and violence, 25:1:31
Gospel Kingdom, of Brigham Young, 18:3:328–76
Gospel of Jesus Christ, human family, 18:1:3. See also Doctrine of Christ
Gospel of John, 3:1:3
Gossett, William, 28:1:94–95
Gossip, warning to historians to avoid, 21:3:263–64
Gottman, Jean, on dynamism of urban growth and megalopolis, 4:1:8
Government. See also United States of America; United States Constitution
and Brigham Young, 4:3:264–67 (see also Young, Brigham)
Brigham Young’s exemption of part in mob violence, 21:4:479
checks and balances, 4:2:175
European influence on, 13:3:258, 260–64
expenditures, 4:2:169–70
foreign policy, 13:3:442–52
interference with other nations, 13:3:300–304, 344
international involvement, 13:3:276–84, 294–95, 435
involvement in war, 13:3:318–26, 354–56
isolationism, 13:3:359–70
laws of man and heaven, 15:1:8
limitations of, 13:3:266–72
negotiating peace, 13:3:326–34
power, 4:2:171
regulation, 4:2:173, 176
role as peacemaker, 13:3:294–98, 309, 354, 360
Roman influence on, 13:3:259–60, 263
separation of powers, 13:3:261, 263–66, 267
United States, 13:3:251–53
in United States and Book of Mormon, 17:1:3–20
Government of God, constitution, 1:1:71–72. See also State of Deseret; United States of America; United States Constitution
Gowans, E. G., Deseret Sunday School Union Board member, 23:1:25
Grace
and atonement, 30:4:59–61, 63. See also Doctrine of Christ; Jesus Christ
changing lives, book review, 23:1:121–26
salvation by, book review, 30:2:113–16
Graffam, George W., lieutenant, agent in Uintah, 14:3:375–76
Graham, Winnifred, mesmerism, 15:2:159–60
Grand Inquisitor, 3:2:69–70. See also Dostoevsky, Fyodor
Grand Island, possible winter home of Saints, 21:4:478
Grand River Association, in Kirtland, 12:4:349, 354, 359
Grandin, Egbert B. See also Book of Mormon
Kirtland Bank charter, 10:3:252
printer of first Book of Mormon, 13:2:218–21
Granger, Ralph, senator of Ohio, 23:4:472–73
Grant, Caroline Amanda
brief biography, 23:3:60n
death of, 23:3:60
wife of William Smith, 23:3:60
association with Charles Penrose, 27:1:121
Brigham Young, 24:2:134, 137–38, 141–42
call to apostleship, 18:1:121–26
on Church dances, 24:2:140–42
Church president, 12:1:92
Japan Mission, 15:2:172
in Mexico, 22:4:450
mission, 24:2:142–44
missionary to Yokohama, 23:2:167
mission president, Japan, 12:1:92, 111
priesthood duties as a youth, 24:2:138–49
and prophecy of Gratianus, 25:3:37
Social Advisory Committee reorganized under direction of, 23:1:28
St. George Temple fund, 24:2:141–42
Thirteenth Ward (Salt Lake City), 24:2:131–49
and welfare program, 14:3:384
Woolley, Edwin D., 24:2:131, 136–41, 149
and Word of Wisdom, 24:2:144–45
on work relief, 5:2:79
Young Men’s Mutual Improvement Association (YMMIA), 24:2:147–48
Grant, Jedediah Morgan, 14:2:149
book review, 23:4:508
brief biography, 23:3:26n; 31:1:32n
Grant, Jedediah Morgan (continued)
LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
leader in 1st Company, 31:1:32
Grant, Ulysses S., 10:2:223. See also
United States of America
poem about, 28:4:98
Granville Alexandrian Bank, 23:4:470
Graphic arts, 10:1:85–86
Gratianus, Christophilus, alias for Samuel
Lutz, 1739 prophecy of Restoration,
25:3:27
Great apostasy, politics, 15:1:12
Great Awakening, 27:3:23, 122. See also
History
Great Britain, 15:4:499–526. See also
England; Immigrants; United
Kingdom
apathy of Saints, 27:2:102
beginning of Christianity in, 27:1:13–
15; 27:2:107
British empire, 27:2:111
change in economic attitudes, 27:2:122–
23
change in missionary approach,
27:2:123–24
class structure, 27:2:109–10
contributions of British Saints, 27:1:11,
16–17, 34
convert baptism growth, 27:2:15–17,
98, 103, 119
decline in convert baptisms, 27:1:33;
27:2:97–104, 98, 119
demographics of current members,
27:2:130–31
demographics of early converts,
early Church history in, 8:3:326–27
1860s, Parliament, 27:1:14
effects at colonization, 27:2:4
first area conference, 27:2:21
growth over past fifty years, 27:2:129
history of in Kent county, 27:2:11
humor, 27:2:7–8
interrelation of religion and state,
27:1:14; 27:2:107
kings, 27:1:14–15
law, 27:1:16; 27:2:8
LDS Church in, 27:2:110
legacy of, 27:2:8–11
literature, 27:2:5–7
Melchizedek priesthood growth,
27:2:15
membership and leadership growth,
27:2:14–15
membership statistics in 1860s,
27:1:106
organization of stakes, 27:2:18–19
reactions to in religious journals,
27:2:45–46
religious activity, 27:2:103
Roman invasion of, 29:1:49
secularization of society, 27:2:124
self-sufficiency, 27:2:20
social conditions, 27:1:70–71, 99
units and meetinghouses, 27:2:17–18
U.S. relations with, 27:2:10
Great Compromise, in Constitutional
Convention, 27:3:77–78. See also
History; United States of America;
United States Constitution
Great Depression, 5:2:70–72. See also
History
Great Parliamentary Reform of 1832,
27:1:26
Great Revival of 1740, 18:3:287–88
Great Revival, 9:3:301–20
Great Salt Lake Basin, 2:2:140, 142, 145–
46. See also Utah
Great society, as aim of education,
28:3:17–18
Greco–Roman, discussion on supernatur
and natural order, 31:3:53, 55, 58,
62
Greek art, 9:1:59–62
non-Mediterranean, 12:1:62
Greek Catholic, 9:2:133
Greek culture, 9:4:414
Greek historiography, classical, 31:2:142–
43
Greek orthodox, 9:2:133
Greek philosophy, 14:1:47–48
Greek poets, mythology, and allegory,
9:4:414–16, 440
Greek politics, 15:1:23
Greek religion, 9:4:414
Greks, Jewish people ruled by, 9:2:120,
159
Greek version of New Testament, book
review, 9:2:230;
Green, Duff, assisted with Mormon fund-
raising mission, 15:1:106–7
Green, Jim, stories about, 30:1:15–16
Green, John A., 7:1:48
on Marcel Schwob, writer, 8:2:147–57
Green, Robert
death of his horses, 30:1:22–23
love of granddaughter Dolly, 30:1:12–
13
personality, 30:1:8
**Subject Index**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Green, Sister, in Nauvoo</td>
<td>31:1:56</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greene, Evan M.</td>
<td>21:2:156</td>
<td>brief biography, 23:3:25n</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LDS Church agent</td>
<td>23:3:25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greene, John Portineus, on expulsion of Mormons</td>
<td>12:4:532–33</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greene, Susan Kent, mother of Lula Greene Richards, niece of Brigham Young</td>
<td>21:2:156</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greencastle, Pennsylvania, Sidney Rigdon preaches in</td>
<td>21:1:53</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greenway, John, on folk songs</td>
<td>3:1:58</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffiths, Ethan, in Nauvoo</td>
<td>31:1:44</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griggs, Thomas, diary of emigration to Florence</td>
<td>24:3:354–55, 360–61. See also Mormon trails</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grimshaw, Jonathan and 1855 amalgamated text of King Follett Discourse, 18:2:195–97 (see also Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.)</td>
<td>11:4:460</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griswold v. Connecticut</td>
<td>27:3:151–52</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gross, Samuel, on surgical technique of Nathan Smith</td>
<td>21:2:145</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grover, Thomas, in Nauvoo</td>
<td>31:1:49</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grover, William N. See also Martyrdom acquitted, 23:3:49 tried for murder of Joseph and Hyrum Smith, 23:3:21, 26, 36, 42</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Groves, Elisha brief biography, 23:3:25n LDS Church agent, 23:3:25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gudmundsson, Gudmundur, early Danish convert</td>
<td>9:2:218</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gudmundsson, Kristmann, Danish novelist</td>
<td>9:2:215</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guild of St. George</td>
<td>5:3:228–29</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gully, Samuel brief biography, 23:3:31n meeting at store of, 23:3:31, 33–34</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gunnarsson, Gunnar, Danish historical novelist</td>
<td>9:2:215</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gupta dynasty</td>
<td>12:1:60</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>statue</td>
<td>12:1:60, 65</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guthrie, W. K. C., on historical assumptions</td>
<td>31:2:140</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**H**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Haberman, A. L.</td>
<td>2:2111</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hades</td>
<td>22:3:268–69</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hadith, impact on Islamic historiography</td>
<td>31:2:145–56</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haflidason, Thorarin, early Danish convert and missionary</td>
<td>9:2:218</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haggai, Zechariah, book review</td>
<td>28:4:120–21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haight, Isaac C., travel through Iowa</td>
<td>21:4:464</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hajime, Nakazawa, first Japanese convert</td>
<td>23:2:170. See also Japan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Halacha, legal writings of Talmud</td>
<td>21:3:354–56</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hale, Emma. See Smith, Emma Hale Hale, Reuben, brother of Emma Smith, 10:3:276</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hales, Henry William, early Canadian convert</td>
<td>27:1:21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hales, Isabella, Relief Society general treasurer, 27:1:82</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Half-Breed Tract (Iowa), and Isaac Galland, 19:3:264–65, 267, 271–75, 282–83</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Halivni, David Weiss, Talmud scholar</td>
<td>21:3:347</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hall, Brother, in Nauvoo</td>
<td>31:1:60</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hall, H. L.</td>
<td>22:4:443, 449, 451</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hall, Jane, in Nauvoo</td>
<td>31:1:33, 46</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hall, Mr. accuses Brigham Young of involvement in Irvine Hodge murder, 23:3:65 lawyer, 23:3:65</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hallett, Clark brief biography, 23:3:90n fired on by mob, 23:3:90</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hamblin, Jacob, Santa Clara home, restoration of</td>
<td>18:3:275–79</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hamilton Hotel, Nauvoo, Illinois</td>
<td>24:1:87, 90, 97, 102–3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hamilton, Alexander, 27:3:73–80. See also History; United States of America; United States Constitution; War</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Hampton, Alexander (continued)
on war making power, 4:1:28
Hampton, Rev. Mr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:36
Hamlin, Robert, in Nauvoo, 31:1:37
Hamlet, 16:4:623–24. See also
Shakespeare, William
Polonius, 16:4:623
Hammarskjold, Dag, 2:2:150, 175
on Mercantile and Mechanical
Association Board, 23:3:39 (see also
Taylor, John)
in Nauvoo, 31:1:44
Hancock, Mosiah, report of Joseph Smith’s
knowledge of Salt Lake destination,
2:2:140–41
Hancock, Solomon
brief biography, 23:3:89n
letter from about Lima, Illinois,
mobbings, 23:3:89–90
Hancock County, Illinois, mob in, 31:1:69
Hancock Eagle
Bullock receives extras of as aid with
history, 31:1:73
Bullock to get subscribers for, 31:1:54
Bullock told not to associate with,
31:1:66
Handcart companies, 2:2:271–72; 9:2:219
and Brigham Young, 18:3:348–52
Handcart Trail, 21:4:423–24. See also
Mormon trails
Handel, George Frederick
biography, 25:2:31, 34–39
Messiah, 25:2:32–33, 37–38
Hanke, Gauleiter Karl, 28:2:58–59
Hanks, Marion D.
ancestors, 27:2:3
college experience, 27:2:5
experience as mission president, 27:2:4
Scottish grandmother, 27:2:4, 11
Hanoi, Vietnam, 8:1:47–48, 56. See also
Vietnam; War
Hanover, New Hampshire, 21:2:146, 151
Hansen, L. Taylor, He Walked the
Americas, 6:3:172
Harald of Norway, 9:2:210–11
Harden hearts, translation, 9:2:157–58
Harding, Sister, in Nauvoo, 31:1:62
Hardman, Mark, early missionary to South
Seas, 23:4:432
Hardman, William, letter to, from William
Clayton, 12:1:120–23
Harker, Joseph, journal excerpts, 20:1:103
Harmon, Alpheus, missionary, 30:4:30
Harmony, in theological concepts, 14:3:354
Harp of Zion, Mormon poetry, 27:1:85–95
Harrington, Leonard E., bishop of
American Fork, Utah, 23:2:186
Harris, Eliza and Edmund, and wreck of
Julia Ann, 29:2:5
Harris, Franklin S., 16:4:466–67
BYU approved as university, 16:4:467
Church in Japan, 15:2:196
graduate division at BYU, 16:4:467
new vision for BYU, 16:4:466–67
Harris, George W.
brie fluoride, 23:3:29n
nominated as alderman, 23:3:29
Harris, James R., 8:1:37–46
Harris, John B., 8:2:240–42
Harris, Martin, 9:4:511. See also Anthon,
Charles; Book of Mormon; Smith,
Joseph, Jr.
background of, 23:1:113
biography, 24:4:400–402
Book of Mormon manuscript, 17:1:34–35
and Charles Anthon, 10:3:325–52
declaration of existence of golden
plates, 23:1:112–15
expected rapid success, 9:3:368
family copy of Book of Common
Prayer, 24:4:406–7, 428
finances printing of Book of Mormon,
12:4:471
handwriting/signature, 24:4:405–8,
418–21, 425–28
and Hofmann document, 20:4:321
home, 9:3:348
letter to William W. Phelps, 24:4:398,
400, 402–12, 414, 418–28, 474
as scribe, 17:1:35
testimony of Book of Mormon,
24:4:401–3
Harris, William, 14:2:142
Harris letter (Hofmann document),
24:4:398–414
handwriting analysis of, 24:4:405–8,
425–28
Jackson, Ronald Vern’s handwriting
analysis of, 24:4:407–8
James, Rhett Stephens’s style analysis
of, 24:4:408–11
physical observations, 24:4:405, 422–24
style analysis of, 24:4:408–11
text, 24:4:403, 418–21
Harrison, Benjamin, 10:2:230. See also
United States of America
Harrison, G. T., on alleged prophecies of Joseph Smith, 3:3:55–56, 60
Harrison, Lavinia
dughter of Richard Harrison, 23:3:50
funeral of, 23:3:50
Harrison, Richard
brief biography, 23:3:50n
funeral of daughter of, 23:3:50
John Taylor boarded with in Liverpool, 23:3:50, 68
John Taylor receives visit from, 23:3:68
wife of, 23:3:50, 68
Harrison, William Henry, negotiation of treaty of 1804, 21:4:493
Hart, James H., 13:4:517
Hartshorn, Clara Charlotte, 12:2:174; 14:2:221
Hartshorne, Charles, 15:1:75
Harvard Medical School, 21:2:132
Harvard University, 28:3:20
Harvey, Basil, grandfather of Henry Bigler, 30:4:29
Harvey, Thomas H., and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:286–88
Hauck, R. Richard, on use of distance and direction in Book of Mormon geography, 30:3:131–32
account of Amanda Smith, 13:4:540
account of Catherine Fuller, 13:4:535
account of David Demming, 26:2:41
account of Elijah Reed, 26:2:39
account of Moses Kelly, 26:2:41
account of Mosiah Benner, 13:4:540
account of Nathan Knight, 26:2:41
account of Robert L. Hill, 26:2:31
account of Ruth Naper, 26:2:39
account of Tarlton Lewis, 13:4:541; 26:2:40
account of William Seely, 26:2:41–42
compared to Mountain Meadows Massacre, 18:3:362
role of Samuel Bogart, 26:2:41
victims of, 26:2:38–39
witnesses of, 26:2:34
Haven, Jesse, and early Mormon imprints in South Africa, 20:4:404–8
Hawaii
early missionaries, 12:1:80–81
LDS Church in, book review, 17:3:379–81
Hawaii Loa, Hagoth legend, 17:1:70–73. See also Hagoth
Hawaiian Mission, 2:1:30–31; 18:1:13. See also Sandwich Islands
Hawaiian Temple excursion, from Japan, 12:1:93
Hawaiian values, book review, 26:3:125–28
Hawkins, Leo, scribe, 11:4:460
Haws, Peter, Nauvoo House Association, 23:3:9
Hawthorne, Nathaniel. See also Literature; Scarlet Letter, The
description of city in Scotland, 27:2:28
meets Orson Pratt, 8:3:270–72
on sin, 1:1:21–36
Hay, Denys, historical interpretation of Italian renaissance, 6:1:5–7
Hayburn Case, 16:3:353–54
Hayes, Rutherford B., 10:2:224. See also United States of America
Haynie, Ella, colonist in Colonia Oaxaca, Mexico, 5:3:165. See also Mexico
Hāwamāl: The Sayings of the High One, 9:2:209, 220
Head, Franklin, Indian Superintendent, 14:3:371–73
Healing
by faith, 8:2:127–33
mesmerism, 15:2:153
Health, LDS disease rates, 26:1:84–88. See also Word of Wisdom
Heart, in Nephi’s psalm, 21:3:363, 366, 371–72
Heat of mixing, 28:4:28, 32, 34
Heaton, H. Grant, president of Chinese Mission, 12:1:85, 88–91, 95
Heavenly book, book given by heavenly council, 26:4:80
Heavenly council
apocryphal writings, 7:1:3–27
issuances of prophetic commission, 26:4:67
Heavenly visitation, 15:1:9
Hebraisms, in Book of Mormon, 11:1:50–60. See also Book of Mormon
Hebrew government, and Book of Mormon, 17:1:18–19. See also Israel
Hebrew origins, of Catholicism and temple, 21:1:4–5
Hebrew School, and Oliver Cowdery, 12:4:421–26
Hedonism, Theodore Dreiser on, 3:2:41
Heian sculpture, 12:1:69
Heidegger, Martin, 1:1:12
Heirship, family temple work, 14:3:307
Helaman, exodus as proof text, 30:3:116–17. See also Book of Mormon
Hell, 23:3:72
in early Mormon thought, 25:3:95
Henry VIII, king of England, 27:1:15
Herai legend, 10:2:135–58
Herald-Republican, genealogical column, 31:2:122
Heritage of the Desert, The, by Zane Grey, 18:4:486, 493–95, 500
Herodotus, 22:3:271
influence on Greek historiography, 31:2:143
Herring, George, mission to Indians, 21:4:507. See also Native Americans
Herring, Joseph. See also Native Americans
mission to Indians, 21:4:507; 23:3:80
Mohawk convert, 23:3:80
Hertzspring-Russell diagram, 8:1:8–10, 13, 16, 18–19, 21
Hesperian Harp, 23:4:398
Hevelius, Johannes, 13:1:74–78
Heywood, Joseph Leland
administered to, 31:1:71
asked Bullock to get subscribers for Eagle, 31:1:54
brief biography, 31:1:47
discussion with Bullock, 31:1:65
given letter of attorney, 31:1:47
loan to Bullock of garment, 31:1:40
order to Bullock for tent poles, 31:1:59, 63
order delivered to, 31:1:56
and panic to leave Nauvoo, 31:1:67
Hiawatha, 4:2:140–47
Hickman, Josiah E., 11:1:99–103;
11:3:311–16
journal entries, 11:1:100–103
oration of 1894, 11:3:311–16
Hidalgo, Miguel, author of “Cry of Dolores,” 22:4:452
Hierarchy, in Japan, 6:3:145–46
Higbee, Elias, 26:2:33–34, 36, 38
letter to Hyrum Smith, book review, 6:3:180
Higbee, Francis M., in Nauvoo, 31:1:59
Higbee, Isaac
brief biography, 23:3:49n; 31:1:31n
and Indian relations, 18:3:443, 447
judge of Hodge murder trial, 23:3:49
justice of the peace in Nauvoo, 31:1:31–47
prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:66, 71,
73–74
verdict on Irvine Hodge murder,
23:3:58
Higginson, George, and Parley P. Pratt,
15:2:237
High Council, meeting of, 23:3:28
High Priests Quorum, meeting of in Nauvoo, 23:3:23, 33–34
High Priests, 1877 reorganization, 20:1:31
High Quorum. See also Holy Order
definition of, 23:3:35
meeting of, 23:3:35, 50, 53, 63, 68, 78,
83, 86–88
Hill, Elisha, affidavit, 13:4:527
Hill, Marvin S.
on cultural forces and Joseph Smith,
30:3:30–33
question-begging, 30:3:33
Hill Cumorah, 14:2:202. See also Gold plates; Moroni; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Hilsman, Roger, U.S. undersecretary of state for Far Eastern affairs, 12:1:4
Hindu, reflections on, 24:2:173–88
Hinduism, and Mark Twain, 11:2:127
Hinkle, George M., 26:2:6, 10–13, 16
apostate, 2:2:245
and Danites, 14:4:445
joined Rigdonites, 21:1:62
Hinkley, May Green, 21:2:247
Hirschson, Stanley P., faulty sources for biography of Brigham Young,
18:3:460
Histadrut, Israel’s General Federation of Labor, 9:2:132
Historians. See also Historiography
History
Arabic, 31:2:146–48
early Mexican, 17:1:101–7
historical assumptions of, 31:2:140–41
Latter-day Saints as, 31:2:139–41, 151–72
Michael Oakeshott’s view of, 31:2:155–56
nature of work, 31:2:159–60
study of Mormon, book review,
29:2:117–21
tasks of, 31:1:141
writing of Church history, 21:3:259–78
Historical-critical method
in analyzing LDS scripture, 31:3:66–72
need for LDS scholars’ understanding
of, 31:3:68–69
Historiography, 17:2:207, 241; 31:2:140–72. See also Books; Historian;
History, New Mormon
American, from 1840–1860, 30:1:73–74
anti-Mormon, 10:3:284–314
and Carl Becker, 1:1:59–67
Carl Becker’s definition of, 31:2:5
Chinese, 31:2:144
Christian, 31:2:150–52
Greek, 31:2:142–43
Islamic, 31:2:144–48
Jewish, 30:3:34, 31:2:148–50
Latter-day Saint, 31:2:151–72
Latter-day Saint origins in New York, 9:3:241–45
History, 7:3:171–87. See also Historian;
Historiography
basic Mormon, book review, 28:1:125–27
bias and misuse of evidence, 27:4:89–95
of Brigham Young, authorship, 22:3:367–74
and economics, book review, 3:1:65–69
and folklore, 17:1:40
importance of, 13:1:68–70
Latter-day Saint, before 1847, 2:1:106
Latter-day Saint, Old Testament as
model, 30:4:123–24
losing popularity, 28:2:47
of modern Mormonism, book review, 20:2:222–24
Mormon, new views, book reviews, 28:1:123–25
Mormons in the West, 1847–69, book review, 29:2:126–27
nature of, 5:2:133–34
need for, 28:2:48
novels, 24:2:246–49
and psychohistory, book review, 23:2:248–51
of women in the Church, book review, 31:1:103–6
writing, book review, 30:1:94–97
History, New Mormon. See also Arrington, Leonard; Books: History
assumptions of, 30:3:23–40
and Gary Novak, 30:4:117–21
historical objectivism of, 30:3:25–27, 33, 35
History of Illinois, 2:2:248
“History” of Joseph Smith, 23:3:49, 51
History of the Church, 2:2:142; 14:1:73;
23:4:398–99, 483
an affirmation of faith, 31:2:56
authorship, 30:1:77–78
book review, 17:2:241–49
compiling, 30:1:76–79
early attempts to write, 11:4:460–73
history of writing and publication of,
21:1:101–22
inaccurate claims about, in Journal of
Joseph, 21:1:101–2
influence of Willard Richards, 31:2:42–44
King Follett Discourse in, 18:2:191–92
narrative framework of, 31:2:44
publication of, 9:3:255–58
rough draft of, 31:2:47
scribes for, 11:4:440–60
sources for, 21:1:105–22
Willard Richards’s role in, 31:2:42–60
History of the Saints, 14:2:142
History of the Scandinavian Library, 14:1:42
History of Utah, 6:3:172
Bancroft, 12:1:125
Hitchcock, Emanuel, anti-Mormon letter, 11:3:289–91
Hitchcock, P. M., letter from, regarding
levy of debt from Joseph Smith, 11:4:526
Hitler, Adolf, 10:1:17–49; 28:2:49. See also
Germany; Naziism; War
on “artichoke method,” 3:3:7
atrocities of, 28:2:50
societies that accepted, 28:2:51
Hititite treaties, 24:2:154–59
Hittite writings, 10:4:467
Hizen, Mr., murder of, 23:3:48
Hoagland, Abraham, traveling bishop, 23:2:184
Hoagland, Elizabeth, first wife of George
Q. Cannon, 27:1:99, 110
Hobbie v. Unemployment Appeals Comm’n, 27:3:112–13
Ho Chi Minh, 6:3:154; 8:1:53. See also
Vietnam
and independence, 12:1:10
Hodge, Abraham C.
brief biography, 23:3:48n
joined Sidney Rigdon, 23:3:48
Hodge, Amos C. See also Carthage; Martyrdom; Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Hodge, Amos C. (continued)
accompanied bodies of Joseph and
Hyrum Smith from Carthage, 23:3:48
arrested for murder of John Miller, 23:3:48
arrested for theft, 23:3:53
brief biography, 23:3:48n
released on murder charge, 23:3:49
seventies quorum president, 23:3:48
William Smith seeks release of, 23:3:60–62
Hodge, Irvine
brother of accused murderers, 23:3:57
stabbed to death, 23:3:57–58
Hodge, Stephen
arrested for murder of John Miller, 23:3:48
hanged, 23:3:78
moved from graveyard, 23:3:78
sent to penitentiary, 23:3:49
Hodge, William
arrested for murder of John Miller, 23:3:48
hanged, 23:3:78
moved from graveyard, 23:3:78
sent to penitentiary, 23:3:49
Hofmann, Mark W., 20:4:325–44;
24:4:406, 474
basic chronology, 291:80–102
bibliography of books about, 291:103–24
book reviews, 291:67–79
document forger, 27:4:5–12
Hofmann documents published in BYU Studies
Anthon transcript, 20:4:321–47
Lucy Mack Smith letter, 22:4:455–65
Hoge, Joseph P.
brief biography, 23:3:38n
letter to on repeal of Nauvoo charter, 23:3:37–38
in Nauvoo, 31:1:52
Holbrook, Joseph, 27:1:20
Holburn, Hajo, German historian, 28:2:51
Holland, Jeffrey R., 28:3:71–72
“Hollow Men, The,” 9:4:412
“Hollow of the Three Hills, The,” 1:1:21
Holton, Egan, nominated as agent to guard
against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
Holy Ghost
baptism of fire, 31:3:41, 43
and enduring to end, 31:3:38
functions of, 31:3:37
gifts of, 16:4:634–35

BYU Studies

poem, 22:1:108
reception of, 12:4:356–58
sin against, 16:4:638
Holy Land, travel guide, 14:3:393–95
Holy Order. See also High Quorum
deinition of, 23:3:35
meeting of, 23:3:35, 50, 53, 63, 68, 78, 83, 86–88
Holy Spirit, in teaching, 12:2:209, 214–16
Home. See also Children; Education;
Family; Young, Brigham
education in, 10:1:6, 8–9, 11
and office, poem, 22:4:440
poem, 4:1:50
Home industry, 23:3:39
Home literature fiction, and Nephi
Anderson, 25:2:3
Home missionaries
in Cache Stake, 17:1:97–99
early history, 17:1:74–79
in Salt Lake Stake, 17:1:88–96
Home teaching, 13:2:152–53; 16:3:397
in Vietnam, 10:2:187–95
Homosexuality, 26:1:8, 13, 15, 21–23, 26, 33
negative consequences of, 19:4:464
study of, 19:4:459
Honesty, gospel teachings of, 14:1:52
Hong Kong mission, 12:1:99
missionary work, 12:1:89, 91
Hooper, Walter, friend of C. S. Lewis,
9:2:221–22, 224
Hoover, J. Edgar, 9:4:430–31
Hopkins, Gerard Manley, 21:3:361
Hopkins, Mark, model of teaching,
12:2:210–12
Horace, 5:2:91–93
on poetry, 22:4:472, 476
Horse Shoe Prophecy, folklore, 17:1:44–45
Hospitals, relief for poor, 1850–1930,
18:1:77
Host of Israel, army of Israel, 13:1:55–56
Hotchkiss Syndicate, and Isaac Galland,
19:3:278–81
House of Israel, in allegory of olive tree,
30:3:78–83
House of Representatives, 23:4:473
House of Seven Gables, The, 1:1:28–29
House of Stuart, 27:1:15
Howe, Asael, newspaper editor with anti-
Mormon sentiments, 9:4:492
Howe, Eber D.
anti-Mormon sentiments expressed,
10:3:285, 343–44
Kirtland Bank failure used to purge
Mormons from communities, 23:4:480
newspaper editor with anti-Mormon sentiments, 9:4:495
Howe, John, Brigham Young’s great-grandfather, 18:3:288
Howell family, erected grist mills in Topsfield, Massachusetts, 14:1:62
Howells, William, 27:1:18; 27:2:64
Howells family, British converts and emigrants to Salt Lake City, 27:1:18
Hoyle, Fred, author of The Nature of the Universe, 4:1:13, 16
Hsia dynasty, 6:3:130. See also China
Hsuan-tsang, 12:1:66. See also China
Hubble Family Papers, interview with David Whitmer, 14:4:483
Huebner, Helmuth, book review, 25:3:132. See also Germany; Nazism
Huet, Gedion, French writer, comments on Apuleius Metamorphoses, 5:3:197–98
Hughes, Jonathan, on Mormon origins, 18:3:286
Hughes, William, Welsh convert, claimed healing miracle, 27:2:59, 61
Hugo, Victor, 8:2:155–56
Hull Papers, description, 14:4:463, 467
Human behavior, 26:1:3. See also Behavior modification
book review, 13:4:587
cognition in, 26:1:65
emotion in, 26:1:65
social constructionism, 26:1:56–60, 66
theories of, mechanistic, 26:1:55–58
Human conflict, 22:4:467
Humanism, 6:1:14–17, 19
and Dostoevsky, 2:1:64
and modern art, 1:1:51–57
and theistic view contrasted, 19:4:462
in Victorian literature, 4:3:196
Humanistic movement, 21:2:190–92
Humanity, and practical Christianity, 29:1:35
Human nature, Brigham Young on, 11:1:78–79
Human relations, and leadership, 10:4:498–500
Humans
as divine creations, 10:1:31–42
morality in, 26:1:69
self consciousness in, 26:1:66
as social creatures, 10:1:45
as socialized beings, 26:1:69
Human sacrifice, and book of Abraham, 8:4:473–80. See also Abraham, book of
Humboldt, Alexander, 17:1:105–6
Humboldt, Wilhelm von, influence on Karl G. Maeser, 17:2:155, 164–65
Humility, 14:1:7–8
God and man, 15:1:7
Humor, 17:1:55–58. See also Folklore
British, 27:2:7
and human misfortune, 5:3:185–86
in Lazarillo de Tormes, 5:3:183–91
Mormonism, 14:2:272
in Mormon novels, book review, 20:1:124–26
Humphreys, Martha, Australian emigrant, 27:2:76–77
Hunt, Daniel D.
brief biography, 23:3:23n	nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
Hunter, Edward, 16:3:378, 380, 382–84, 386, 394; 23:2:183. See also Nauvoo
brief biography, 23:3:8n
donates land for Seventies’ Hall, 23:3:8
Mechanics Association committee and trustee, 23:3:33, 36, 39
nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29
writes about Nauvoo, 31:1:90–92
Hunter, Howard W., on missionary work in Asia, 12:1:6
Hunter, Jesse D.
brief biography, 23:3:26n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
Hunting, short story, 9:2:198–208
Huntington, Dimick B.
and Danites, 14:4:435 (see also Danites; Missouri)
military action against Native Americans, 18:3:437, 439 (see also Native Americans)
Huntington, Oliver B., reports on building Nauvoo, 2:2:133
Huntington, Prescindia, in Kirtland, 20:2:156–57
Huntington, William, meeting with James Allen, 21:4:475
Hunt, James H., observations of Mormons in Daviess county by, 26:2:47–48
Hunt, Jefferson, 8:2:129; 9:4:514
Hurlbut, D. Philastus
allegations against Joseph Smith, Jr., 10:3:284–303, 309, 310, 312–14
on character of the Smiths, 24:4:492–95
Hurlbut, D. Philastus (continued)

testimonials about Smith family, 30:4:70–74
Hurst, Blanche, colonist in Colonia Juarez, on poverty, 5:3:157–58

Husband-wife relationships, Brigham Young on, 18:3:381–83. See also Family; Young, Brigham
Huss, John, 23:2:139
Hutton, James, geologist, 23:1:42–47
Hyde, Jeanetta, initiates genealogical lessons at general conference, 31:2:131

Hyde, John, writes to Bernardino Drovetti concerning Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:14

biography of, book review, 18:4:585–86
brief biography, 23:3:10n
to buy cloth for tabernacle, 23:3:51
canvas for Nauvoo Tabernacle, 19:3:416–21

debated with John E. Page, 31:1:55, 56
efforts with petitions, 26:2:33–34
encouragement of Saints to enlist in Mexican War, 21:4:483

at engravers for seal for the Twelve, 23:3:34

Jackson County conflict, 14:4:406, 416–17

at laying of cornerstone of Nauvoo Temple, 23:3:49–50

and mission to England, 2:1:90

at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:53

and prayer rods, 24:4:530

preached in Nauvoo, 31:1:61

political activity of, 10:4:488–90

president of Quorum of the Twelve, 18:3:403

read letter from Brigham Young and Willard Richards, 31:1:57


shook hands with Bullock, 31:1:42, 45

soliciting federal aid for move west, 21:4:408–9

speech of at Seventies’ Hall dedication on unity, 23:3:10–11

spoke in Nauvoo, 31:1:30, 32

and State of Deseret, 29:4:14

on temporal welfare, 3:3:18

A Timely Warning to the People of England, 27:1:31

Hyde, William, 27:2:72–73
attitude towards U.S. government, 21:4:477
brief biography, 23:3:24n

LDS Church agent, 23:3:24

initial attitude towards Battalion, 21:4:486

Hyde Park Branch, in London, creation of, 27:2:17–18


Hymn of the Pearl, 22:1:36. See also Gnostic Gospel of Philip

Hymns, 23:4:389–400

and Benjamin C. Elsworth, 12:4:529–31

and David W. Rogers, 12:4:528–27

and Emma Smith, 12:4:503–5

first Latter-day Saint hymnal, 12:4:

503–5

stories and messages, book review, 28:2:120–23

Hyperinflation, and developing countries, 6:2:80–82. See also Inflation

Hypersesia, 21:2:192

Hyperspace

as a fourth dimension, 20:3:282

and Kingdoms of Glory, 20:3:293

Hypocephali

British Museum, 9:1:92–94

Florence, 9:1:90

Meux, 9:1:91

Nash, 9:1:94

Hypocephalus, 17:3:259–60

I

Ibsen, Henrik, 4:1:43–49, 51–52. See also Literature

Ibn Khaldūn, identified social laws, 30:2:148

Iceeland, 9:2:212–20

influences in Utah, 9:2:219

literature, 9:2:214

and pioneer tradition, 9:2:212

Icelandic mission, 9:2:219

Idaho Historical Society, 9:2:225

Idaho, history, sugar beets, 8:1:106–7

Ideals, 4:1:17–18, 23

of Mormons and non-Mormons in Utah, 10:4:425–28

Ideal society, and Brigham Young, 5:1:3–18

Idioms, 21:1:72

Ignition, in combustion, 26:3:87–88

Ignorance, 17:3:275–90

Iguanas, on Galápagos Islands, 2:1:48

Illinois
Subject Index

frontier conditions in, 8:2:204–15
anti-Mormon sentiments developed, 8:2:204–15
burning houses at Lima, 23:3:88–90
mob violence around Nauvoo, 23:3:88–96
policy of nonreaction to, 23:3:88–96
Imagery, verbal, 10:1:89
Imagination, and soul, 9:4:407–20
Immigrants. See also Immigration
anti-immigrant sentiments, 3:2:27, 29
British Latter-day Saints, to Nauvoo, 31:1:77–85
Catholic, 3:2:28, 35
of 1840s, 3:2:27
help with westward trek, 31:1:84–85
letters from Nauvoo, 31:1:89–98
to Nauvoo, 31:1:89–98
as part of Papal plot, 3:2:28
prohibition of, 3:2:39
threat of, 3:2:27
Immigration. See also Emigration;
Immigrants
converts to Nauvoo, 3:3:21
from England, 17:3:3:39–41
European, and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:350–53 (see also Mormon trails)
laws in New York, 3:2:30
of LDS from Great Britain, 27:1:31–32
Perpetual Emigration Fund Company, 3:3:21
of Scots, 27:2:35
tavel by ship, 27:1:103
voyage of Ellen Maria, 27:1:57–65
wealthy help immigrants, 3:3:30
Immortality
in Apocalypse of Peter, 15:2:134
Dostoevsky’s theory of, 2:1:58–63, 67
Imperialism, 12:1:32
Western, as scapegoat, 6:3:153–54, 162
Improvement Era, The, 13:2:143, 148–50
In re Snow, 27:3:99–103
In Tragic Life by Vardis Fisher, 18:1:37–38
Inanna, and seven ordinances, 22:1:41
Incarnation, Mormon view of, 16:4:635–36
Independence, Missouri, 13:1:10, 13;
14:2:209–10
Independency, 27:3:13
India
consumption, 24:2:178–80
personal experiences in, 24:2:173–88
poems about, 28:1:51–82
religion, 24:2:183–88
India Mission, 12:3:262–78
Amos Milton Musser, 12:3:268, 273
Banaras, India, 12:3:266
Benjamin F. Dewey, 12:3:269
Chauncey West, 12:3:268–69
Church membership, 12:3:265
Elam Luddington, 12:3:269, 275
Hugh Findlay, 12:3:264, 266–67
James Patric Meik, 12:3:264–65, 269
Joseph Richards, 12:3:263, 265, 268, 270
Kenneth Scott Latourette, 12:3:262
Levi Savage, 12:3:269
Lorenzo Snow, 12:3:263–64
Maurice White, 12:3:264
Nathanial Vary Jones, 12:3:269, 272–74
Plymouth Brethren, 12:3:263
Richard Ballantyne, 12:3:268–70
Robert Owens, 12:3:269–70
Robert Skelton, 12:3:269–70, 275
Samuel Amos Woolley, 12:3:270–72
Thomas Metcalf, 12:3:263
Truman Leonard, 12:3:270
Wanderer’s Branch, 12:3:263
William A. Sheppard, 12:3:263, 265
William F. Carter, 12:3:270
William Futheringham, 12:3:270–72
William Willes, 12:3:263–64, 268, 270–75
Indian Creek, Illinois, 31:1:57
Indian Ocean
crossing of by Lehi, 30:3:58–60
monsoon cycle, 30:3:58–60
Indians. See Native Americans
Individual responsibility, and war, 25:1:69. See also War
Individual rights, 4:3:261; 8:3:294–302;
27:3:17, 122–23, 126, 139–69
and agency, 27:3:127–28
Indochina War, 1970 student resolutions on, 12:2:167–68
Inductance, definition and example of, 23:1:81–92
Inductivity
in religious inquiry, 27:4:41–44
in thinking, 27:4:41–44, 48, 52
Industrialism, and government, 4:2:172
Industrialization, of Nauvoo, 18:2:246–54. See also Nauvoo
Industrial Revolution, 27:1:16–17, 26, 120
Infidelity, fear of in New York, 9:3:362
Inflation, 22:4:427. See also Economics
benefits, 6:2:77–80
in Brazil, 6:2:73–91
Inflation (continued)
causes of in developing countries, 6:2:86
cost-push, 6:2:83
cost-push, in Brazil, 6:2:85–86
demand-pull, 6:2:83, 88
demand-pull, in Brazil, 6:2:86–88
economic collapse, 14:3:322
and foreign capital, 6:2:88
and government demand, 6:2:84
and growth, 6:2:78, 90
and nationalism, 6:2:88
negative effects, 6:2:81–82
and political instability, 6:2:82
ritual of, 19:1:53–54
structural, 6:2:83
and taxation, 6:2:78–79
Ingersoll, Peter, witness against character
of young Joseph Smith, 10:3:297–98
Ingratitude, poem, 3:2:49
Inquiry, and personal inspiration, 19:4:452–54
Inscriptions, ancient American, book
review, 17:3:373–75
Inspired Version of the Bible. See Joseph
Smith Translation
Institute of Government Service, services
offered, 6:1:55–56
Instructor certification, 4:2:118
Insurgency, ancient and modern, 15:2:215
Integrity, 21:3:259–60, 268–69
Intelect, 2:2:268–70; 21:3:259–78
Intellectual frustration, 8:4:407–20
Intellectual history. See also Historian;
Historiography; History
in Nauvoo, 14:3:388
New York influences on Mormonism,
9:3:350–72
using psychology, 17:2:218–20
Intellectual vs. intelligent, 16:4:496–98
Joseph Smith, 16:4:497
Saul of Tarsus, 16:4:497
Intellectualism, as aim of education,
28:3:7–11
Intelectuals
compliant, 17:1:22–24
dedicated communists, 17:1:21–22
defiant, 17:1:27
dissident 17:1:24–27
in Soviet Union, 17:1:21–28
Intelligence, 16:4:495–98
King Follett Discourse, 18:2:204 (see
also King Follett Discourse)
as light/wisdom, 16:4:495
preexistent, three views, book review,
30:1:110–11
and truth, 16:4:495
Intercessory prayer, motif, 26:4:75
International Congress of Genealogy,
31:2:131–32
International law, 27:3:199, 204, 206
International relations, 4:2:151
book review, 10:4:491–93
International Student Conference, 9:4:426
International Union of Students, 9:4:426
International Women’s Year, 16:4:527. See
also Women
Interpretation, of texts, 9:1:39–43
Intimacy, 26:1:5–37
early episodes of, 26:1:13, 35
problems of, 26:1:6–29
and sex, 26:1:33
Intuition
and art, 3:2:15, 21
artistic vs. ordinary, 3:2:16
and scholarly research, 19:4:449–73
Investment, 14:3:319–30
Iowa, 21:1:55–56, 66
arrival of Mormons in, 21:4:463
blessing for Saints, 21:4:473
climate, landscape, and wildlife of,
21:4:468–73
crop production in, 21:4:466
hog production in, 21:4:467
journal of Lorenzo Snow, 24:3:261–73
map of Mormon trails in, 21:4:416 fol.
Mormon settlement on shore of,
18:2:132–42
Mormon trail in, 21:4:417–30
non-LDS settlers, 21:4:473–74
suffering and death on plains of,
21:4:431–39
suffering of Mormons in, 21:4:464–65
traveling through, 21:4:463–64
Iowa Stake, or Zarahemla Stake, 18:2:137–40
Iowa Territory, purchase of land from
Galland, 19:3:268
Iranian religion, influence on Apocalypse of
Adam, 17:2:139–41
Ireland, Northern, James B. Allen’s visit to,
30:4:21–26
Irish, O. H., Indian superintendent,
14:3:362–71
Irish character
and belief in past, 6:1:37, 39
illusiveness of, 6:1:35
and child-like imagination, 6:1:36–37,
39
and landscape, 6:1:35–39
and literature, 6:1:35–36, 39
Subject Index

Irish folk tunes, 23:4:396
Irish literary Renaissance, 6:1:35
Irish literature and nationalism, 6:1:35–36
Irish metacommentary, 30:4:15–16
in literature, 22:4:474
Iroquois Indians, 21:4:493. See also Native Americans; Young, Brigham
Irving, Edward, charismatic preacher of Scotland in 1820s, 27:2:29
Irvingite letter, to Mormons, 2:1:89–90
Isaac, and resurrection, 23:3:70
Isaac, of Antioch, 9:4:478. See also Bible
Isaiah, 9:2:185–86; 9:4:478; 14:1:50. See also Bible; Book of Mormon
ascension of, 26:4:72, 78
references to in the Book of Mormon and View of the Hebrews, 5:2:105–13
teachings on war, 25:1:32
throne-vision, 26:4:69
Isaiah, book of. See also Bible
computer analysis authorship, 15:1:95
interpreting keys from Book of Mormon, book review, 28:3:124–27
rhetorical structure, 28:3:124–25
stylistic elements, 15:1:95
Ishmael, and Lehi’s family, 27:4:25, 28–29. See also Book of Mormon
Islam, and Mark Twain, 11:2:125–26
Islamic historiography, 31:2:144–48
impact of hadith, 31:2:145–46
teaching on war, 25:1:32
agriculture, 9:2:127
artisans of the tabernacle, 23:4:408
bishops, 25:1:325
social conflict, 9:2:121–23
declaration of independence, 9:2:120–21
economics, 9:2:126–33
education, 9:2:135–38
foreshadowing of redemption, 23:4:485
government, 9:2:124–26
Hula Valley, 9:2:127, 140
Israeli Parliament (Knesset), 9:2:120, 123–25
Jerusalem, 9:2:119–20
military, 9:2:119
military equipment, 9:2:140–43
politics, 9:2:123–24
religious conflict, 9:2:133–35
Israel, House of. See House of Israel
Italian academies, 5:3:170–71
Italian Mission, 31:2:83–89
and Lorenzo Snow, 31:2:83–88
Italian politics, 6:1:7–8
Italian press, publications concerning the LDS Church, 31:2:83–109
Italian visitors to Utah, 31:2:98–101
Italy
city-states system in, 6:1:7–8
Latter-day Saint mission to, 31:2:83–89
publications about Latter-day Saints from 1840–1946, 31:2:83–109
Renaissance in, 6:1:5–19
First Presidency, 23:1:36
letter from Heber J. Grant to, 18:1:122–24
picture of, 22:3:291
Ivins, James
brief biography, 23:3:38n
disaffected, 23:3:47
sale of property, 23:3:47
Ixtalcalco, Mexico, 22:4:449–50. See also Mexico
Ixtltlōchitl, Fernando de Alva, Indian noble, Mexican historian, 17:1:101–2. See also Mexico
J
Jack-Mormons, term discussed, 23:3:50
Jackson, Andrew, 9:4:485–87, 489–90, 494; 23:4:273. See also History; United States of America
brief biography, 23:3:38n
terms to on appeal of Nauvoo charter, 23:3:37–38
and Mason vote, 3:2:24
view of banking system, 23:4:474, 481
Jackson, Joseph, enemy of Joseph Smith, 18:2:160
Jackson, Ronald Vern, handwriting analysis of Harris letter, 24:4:407–8
A. S. Gilbert, 14:4:408–10
alienation of Saints, 3:1:17–18
Amos Rees, 14:4:408, 412
Cornelius Gilliam, 14:4:416–17
Daniel Dunklin, 14:4:407–20
early troubles in the Church, 23:1:4
Edward Partridge, 14:4:406, 412
elders in Clay County, 14:4:407, 410, 415, 417
Jackson County, Missouri (continued)
expulsion of Mormons from, 4:2:162; 14:4:407
fear of dominance by Saints, 3:1:14, 16
hatred of Mormons, 3:1:11
John F. Ryland, 14:4:408
John Thornton, 14:4:418
Mormon conflict in and Alexander W. Doniphan, 14:4:408–10 (see also Doniphan, Alexander W.)
Mormon migration, 26:3:38
Orson Hyde, 14:4:406, 416–17
problems with Mormons in, 26:3:11
response of Church in Kirtland to, 14:4:10–11
stewardship system in, 3:3:29
as Zion, 3:1:14
Jackson County Courthouse, 14:4:451. See also Missouri pictures, 14:4:452–54
Jacob, Norton, travel through Iowa, 21:4:464
Jacob (son of Isaac). See also Bible father of family, 23:3:56
keys of priesthood of, 23:3:56
priesthood, prophet, king, 23:3:56
and resurrection, 23:3:70
wives of, 23:3:83
Jacob (son of Lehi). See also Book of Mormon
links exodus with Atonement, 30:3:118–20
on resurrection, 30:3:44–45
writings, 24:1:19–42
Jacobs, Henry B.
brief biography, 23:3:23n
nominated as agent to guard Nauvoo, 23:3:23
Jacobs, Zebulon, and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:364. See also Florence, Nebraska; Mormon trails; Nebraska
Jacobs, Zina Diantha Huntington, Nauvoo diary of, 19:3:285–320. See also Nauvoo
Jakeman, M. Wells, professor of anthropology, 9:2:189
James I, king of England, 27:1:15
James, Henry, 5:1:31–32
and P. Scott Fitzgerald, 3:3:96
James, Joe, colonist in Chihuahua, Mexico, 5:3:155
James, on Mount of Transfiguration, 23:3:70
James, Rhett Stephens, style analysis of Harris letter, 24:4:408–11
James, William, 4:1:81–105
character, 4:1:88–105
early development, 4:1:82–84
philosophy of teaching, 4:1:84–88, 91–105
Jaoel, and Abraham, 22:1:40
Japan. See also Missions; War acquisition of Korea, 6:3:141–42
art of, 12:1:69
Christianity in, 14:1:17–18
Church growth, 14:1:16, 22–23
hierarchy, 6:3:145–46
historical relation/conflict with China, 6:3:141–44, 146–47, 148–52
historical relation with major powers, 6:3:140–43, 146
image of China in 1932, 6:3:146
influence in Mongolia, 6:3:163–69
mission to Formosa, 1874, 6:3:141
Okinawa, 12:1:92–93
poetic techniques, 9:1:17–24
possibly visited by Christ, 10:2:135–58
prime minister’s assassination, 6:3:146
prophecies regarding, 10:2:159–60
traditions, 14:1:23–24
Japan Central Mission, 12:1:93
Japanese bronze lanterns, at BYU, symbols on, 6:3:135–38
closed, 14:1:20
established, 14:1:17
name changes, 12:1:92–93
reopened, 14:1:22
Japan West Mission, 12:1:93
Jaques, John, journal entries of, 7:1:54–55
Jared, Brother of, 11:4:397. See also Book of Mormon
obedience to God, 15:1:6–7
vision of Jesus Christ, 30:3:71–76
Jaredites, 9:2:186. See also Book of Mormon
destruction, date of, 30:3:135, 137
possibly Olmecs, 30:3:12
records translated by Mosiah, 30:3:17
Jasher, king, 10:4:441–52
Jaspers, Karl, 1:1:12
on German feelings of guilt, 28:2:56
on rise of Naziism, 28:2:54
Jay, John. See also History; United States Constitution
judicial power of, 16:3:349–50, 353
nationalism of, 16:3:350–51
Neutrality Proclamation, 16:3:358
offices held, 16:3:350, 357
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Subject Index</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Supreme Court Chief Justice, 16:3:351–53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JB by Archibald MacLeish, 3:2:10–13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeltsunzamba Khutukhutu, 6:3:163–65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeffries, William, and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:356, 358–59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jehovah. See Jesus Christ</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jennings, Chauncey, business with John Taylor, 23:3:51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jensen v. Quaring, 27:3:111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jensen, Therald, 3:1:42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jenson, Andrew, 14:1:29–46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mission, 14:1:32–33, 43–44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>obtained part of original manuscript of Book of Mormon, 10:3:269</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jenson, Jens, brother of Andrew Jenson, 14:1:29, 31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeremiah, call of, 26:4:99–101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeremiah Johnson, film based on Vardis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fisher’s Mountain Men, 18:1:45–46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jerusalem, 9:2:133, 135, 137, 142; 23:1:82; 23:4:407–12. See also Israel as Zion, 5:1:8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jerusalem, New. See New Jerusalem</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jesse, Dean C., 8:1:95–97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>award, 22:2:250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jesus Christ, 8:1:42; 8:2:158–70; 14:1:47–55; 15:3:259–92; 22:1:5–30; 23:3:18, 71, 75–76. See also Atonement: Bible; Book of Mormon; Doctrine of Christ; Gospel; Gospel of Christ; John, Gospel of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>appearance in Kirtland Temple, 23:4:483</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>appearance to Brother of Jared, 30:3:71–76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>atonement, 16:4:553–54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>atonement of necessity, 23:3:11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>being of, 3:1:3–4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>birth, poem, 15:1:42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>brothers of, 23:3:56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>chief cornerstone, 23:3:12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>crucifixion of, 23:3:11, 72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>death and resurrection, poem, 21:2:187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>denunciation of Judaism, 25:3:75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>among disciples, 31:3:41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>eternal existence of, 23:3:69–70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>forty-day ministry of, 19:1:45–47, 57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>as fulfillment of promises, 25:3:80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>garment of, 22:1:40–45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>genealogy of, 16:4:554–55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>God, 3:1:4–5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>like God, 8:2:113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>in Gospel of John, 3:1:3, 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>“I am,” 3:1:4–5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and immensity of soul, 9:4:411, 416, 420</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>interpretation of words “touch me not,” 26:4:13–14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>in Japan, 10:2:135–58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and Joseph Smith Translation, 9:2:169–72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>legends of in Japan, 10:2:135–58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and little children, 9:2:159–60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>made perfect through suffering, 23:3:73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>merits of, 9:2:161–64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>message to disciples, structure of, 31:3:42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mission of, 16:4:555–56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and Mormon writers, 22:1:139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>like Moses, 30:3:121–22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>motive force in epic poem, book review, 20:4:431–33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>as mystagogue for Christians, 22:3:261 and Nephi, 27:4:30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>among Nephites, 31:3:38–47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ontological status, 3:1:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>parents of, 16:4:555</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>physical body, 8:2:119–20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>picturability of, 8:2:122–23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>poems on, 9:2:175–80; 20:1:68–70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>position of in scriptures, book review, 6:3:190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>prophecies about, 16:4:556–57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>putting on of, 22:1:33–34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>reinterpreting Mosaic law, 23:1:55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>resurrection of, 23:3:12, 69–72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30:3:51–52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>resurrection of man, poem, 21:2:188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>role as the Father, 30:3:74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>savior of world, 23:3:11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and sinless atonement, 22:1:5–13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>son of God, 23:3:8, 11, 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>speculations on date of birth, 22:3:375–83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>teachings, content of, 31:3:40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>teachings, on violence, 25:1:37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>teachings, structure of, 31:3:39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>transfiguration of, 23:3:70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>visit to ancient America, parallels to exodus, 30:3:120–22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>visualization of, 8:2:124–25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>as the Word, 3:1:4–5</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
“Jesus, Thou from Whom All” by James Montgomery, 23:4:392

Jewish apocalypses, 26:4:91

Jewish calendar, 23:4:485

Jewish conception of the Creation, 10:1:36

Jewish historian’s (Yerushalmi’s) views on historiography, 30:3:34

Jewish historiography, 30:3:34; 31:2:148–50, 163–66

Jewish memory, nature of, 30:3:34

Jewish missions, 8:4:434–41

Jewish state, 9:2:123


Ashkenazic Jews, 9:2:122–23


and Kingdom of God, 5:1:10–11

missionary work to, 8:4:427–43

Sefardic, 9:2:121–22

in Utah, 8:4:430

Job, 23:3:75. See also Bible

Job, testament of, 19:1:55–57. See also Bible

John, Gospel of, 3:1:3. See also Bible; Doctrine of Christ; Jesus Christ and Abraham, 3:1:4, 8

Christ as fulfilling types, 28:3:70–71

Christ in, 28:3:69–71

as drama, 28:3:72, 75

dualisms, 3:1:9

Jesus as the Word, 3:1:4–5

as literature, 28:3:67–80

metaphysical inquiry, 3:1:3

poetic qualities of, 28:3:68

John, king of England, 27:1:14

John M. Bernhisel manuscript, 11:3:253–74. See also Bernhisel, John M.

of book of Moses, 8:4:373–78

comparison with King James Version, 11:3:258–64

on Lehi’s travels, 12:3:313–14

and Pearl of Great Price, 11:3:270–72

value of, 11:3:272–74

Johnson, Aaron

brief biography, 23:3:25n

LDS Church agent, 23:3:25

Johnson, Annie Richardson, child of polygamous family in Mexico, 5:3:155. See also Mexico

Johnson, Benjamin F., 2:2:143, 247;

23:4:400; 26:2:14, 17; 30:2:60

account of Mormon aggression, 26:3:29–30

brief biography, 23:3:84n

seeking adoption, 14:3:304

to take Mansion House or Masonic Tavern, 23:3:84–85 (see also Nauvoo)

Johnson, Ezekial, father of Joel Hills

Johnson, 30:2:57, 59–60

Johnson, Joel Hills, author of “High on a Mountain Top,” 14:1:111; 30:2:57, 59–60

Johnson, Joseph W.

brief biography, 23:3:25n

LDS Church agent, 23:3:25

Johnson, Judge, verdict on Irvine Hodge’s death, 23:3:58

Johnson, Julia Hills, mother of Joel Hills

Johnson, 30:2:57, 59–60

Johnson, Luke

brief biography, 31:1:57n

rejoined the Church, 31:1:57

Johnson, Lyman E., 11:4:327; 12:3:253;

14:1:74

and Danites, 14:4:423–24

Johnson, Lyndon B., 12:1:19, 21

economics during war years, 22:4:427

Johnson, Martha, first wife of Jesse Gause, 23:4:488. See also Nauvoo

Johnson, Samuel, assisted Thomas Percy, 27:1:40, 43–44

Johnston, Albert S., invasion of Utah, 12:2:159. See also Utah Expedition

Johnston, Jane, journal account of leaving Nauvoo and arriving at Sugar Creek, 21:4:442–43. See also Pioneers

Johnston’s Army, 23:2:149; 29:4:65. See also Utah Expedition; Utah Territory; Utah War; Young, Brigham

John the Baptist, 23:1:54, 60, 66. See also Bible

John the Beloved. See also Bible; Doctrine of Christ; Jesus Christ disciple, 23:3:56

on Isle of Patmos, 23:3:10, 70

on Mount of Transfiguration, 23:3:70

vision of, 23:3:70–71

John the Revelator, 23:4:408. See also Bible; Jesus Christ

Jokes, in Mormon folklore, 17:1:55–58. See also Folklore

Jolley, Clifton, comments on Mormon thought, 22:2:153

Jones, Anne Marie, 14:2:221

Jones, Dan, 27:2:59–65. See also Maid of Iowa; Martyrdom; Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

account of martyrdom, 24:1:78–109

captain of Maid of Iowa, 19:3:321–28, 134
Jones, Daniel W., 22:3:289–90, 292, 300, 303
picture of, 22:3:291
Jones, James, letters written from Nauvoo,
31:1:92–98
Jones, John, influence on Brigham Young’s family, 18:3:291. See also Young, Brigham
Jones, Josiah, account of Restored Church,
12:3:306–7
Jones, Rufus, Quaker mystic, 15:1:76
Jones, S. S., editor of Millennial Star,
27:2:101
Jones, Wiley C., 22:3:289
picture, 22:3:291
Jonson, Ben, 5:2:87–94. See also Literature
classical and Elizabethan influence on,
5:2:87–94
Joseph in Egypt, 8:2:198–99. See also
Bible
compared to Nephi, 27:4:33
Joseph Smith birthplace, 9:3:341–42. See also
Topfield, Massachusetts;
Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Joseph Smith, Sr., house at Manchester,
9:3:345–48
Mack homestead, 9:3:342
Manchester Township, New York,
9:3:343
Martin Harris Farm, 9:3:348
Palmyra, New York, 9:3:348
Peter Whitmer, Sr., Farm 9:3:348–49
Sacred Grove, 9:3:343–45
Sharon, Vermont, 9:3:341
Joseph Smith History, Danish, 14:1:33
Joseph Smith store, meeting at, 23:3:34
Joseph Smith Translation of the Bible,
11:4:400–422. See also Bible;
Smith, Joseph, Jr.
book reviews, 10:4:496–98; 11:1:111–
14; 16:2:297–301
compared with King James Version,
9:2:155–74
criticism of, 9:1:33–48
Joseph Smith’s work on, 9:1:3–7
and King James Version, 9:1:6, 9–13
New Corrected Edition (1944), 9:1:9–
16
relationship to standard works, 9:1:3–5
Josephus
and Bible chronology, book review,
6:3:189
world of, book review, 6:3:183–84
Joses, brother of Jesus, 23:3:56
Journal, 23:4:502
example of Spencer W. Kimball,
25:4:109
of Lorenzo Snow, 24:3:265–73
toh Thomas Bullock, 31:1:15–75
Journal History of the Church, 14:1:43–44,
46, 73
Journal of Joseph, misrepresents authorship
of Joseph Smith’s history, 21:1:101–
2. See also Authorship
See also Literature
dependent and health problems,
3:3:44–48
Ezra Pound support, 3:3:43–44
letter to Bennett Cerf on Ulysses, 3:3:49
return to Paris, 3:3:43–49
work on Ulysses, 3:3:45–48
Joy Forever, A, by John Ruskin, influence
of Thomas Carlyle on, 5:3:222
J. Reuben Clark Law School, 16:4:501–5
dedication of, 16:4:507
purpose of, 16:4:514
uniqueness, 16:4:515–16
Juarez, Mexico, early Mormon polygamist
colony, 22:4:448. See also Mexico
Jubilees, book of, account of Abraham,
10:4:441–52
Judaean-Christian
discussion on supernatural and natural
order, 31:3:53–54, 58, 62
heritage, 18:1:46–47
Mormon parallels, book review,
20:4:433–37
tradition, 14:1:47
Juda, poem, 22:1:106–7
Judah, testament of, 26:4:79
Judaism, 21:3:343–56. See also Religion
and apocalypticism, 25:3:7
denunciation of by Jesus Christ, 25:3:75
Pharisaitic, 2:2:121
"Judge not," translation of, 9:2:164
Judgment. See also God
of God, on the world, 9:3:368–70
of wicked in Mormon folklore, 17:1:49
Judicial power, and John Jay, 16:3:349–61. See also Jay, John; United States
Constitution
Judiciary, federal, creation of, 27:3:80. See also United States Constitution
Julia Ann (ship)
and Mormon immigration, 27:2:73, 75,
77
wreck of, 29:2:5–29
Jung, Carl G., on European consciousness,
4:1:6, 9
Jupiter talisman, and Joseph Smith, 24:4: 540–41. See also Smith, Joseph, Jr. 
Juvenile delinquency, and happy families, 25:4:150. See also Children; Family 

K 

Kaeo, Peter, letters from Emma 
*Kaleleonalani*, 17:3:379–81. See also Hawaii 
*Kaleleonalani*, Emma, Dowager Queen of Hawaii, letters to Peter Kaeo, 17:3:379–81. See also Hawaii 
*Kalevala*, influence on Longfellow's 
*Hiawatha*, 4:2:140–47. See also 
*Hiawatha* 
Utah War 
death of, 21:4:400–401 
fighting in Civil War, 21:4:399 
help in Utah War, 21:4:395–98 
mediator between Mormons and government, 21:4:396–98 
meeting with Mormons, 18:1:126–28 
and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:284, 288–90 
service to Mormons, 21:4:389–402 
Kanosh, Chief, 12:2:152, 155. See also 
Native Americans; Utah and Ute 
Indian Treaty of 1865, 14:3:364–67 
Kant, Immanuel, 2:1:39–40, 56–58, 62 
Karaite, religious group in Israel, 9:2:133 
Karcher v. May, 27:3:185, 188 
Kartchner, Kenner Casteel, biography of, 
book review, 30:4:96–99 
Kaufmann, Felix, 16:1:27–35 
truth and verification, 16:1:27 
Kay, John. See also Nauvoo 
brief biography, 23:3:9n 
soloist at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49 
soloist at Seventies’ Hall dedication, 23:3:9 
Kay, William, Jr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:50 
Kearny, Stephen W., invitation for 
Mormons to join Mexican War, 21:4:475. See also Mormon 
Battalion 
Keats, John, 9:4:409–10, 415 
*Keep-A-Pitchinin. See also Humor; Mormon Creed* 
Mormon pioneer humor periodical, 14:3:331–44 
reproduction of, 14:3:fc, 336–37 
Keison, William, missionary, 23:4:432 
Keith, Arthur, on education, 10:1:13. See also Education 
Keller, Karl, analysis of Mormon fiction, 
22:2:134–35, 138. See also Fiction 
Kelley, William H., 10:3:304–10 
testimonials about Smith family, 30:4:72, 74 
Kellog, Alfred L., on “The Pardoner’s Tale,” 
4:3:214–15. See also Literature 
Kelly, Charles 
brief biography, 23:3:64n 
heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64 
Keplius, Johann, founder of Society of the 
Woman in the Wilderness, 5:3:233, 236–37 
Kelsch, Louis A., missionary to Japan, 
23:2:167 
Keltling, Joseph A., statement of exaggeration 
of Nauvoo crime rate, 23:3:30–31 
Kelvin temperature scale, 28:4:32 
Kennen, George F., employee in American 
Embassy in Moscow, 25:1:168–70 
Kennedy, Charles, adopted by (sealed to) 
Brigham Young, 14:3:301 
Kennedy, David, book review, 28:2:110–12 
Kennedy, John F., 12:1:15 
Kent county, England, history of LDS 
Church in, 27:2:11 
Keokuk, Chief, 21:4:491–514. See also 
Native Americans 
Kerasher papyrus, 11:2:162 
Kessler, Harry, German intellectual, on 
education, 28:2:54 
*Key to the Science of Theology*, problems with new edition, 18:4:570–71 
Keynes, John Maynard, 22:4:429–30 
Keynesian economics, 22:4:426–28, 434, 
436, 439. See also Economics 
Khushchev, Nikita, 3:3:9; 7:2:98–102, 
110–11, 132, 136; 12:1:43, 45–46, 
48–52. See also Union of Soviet 
Socialist Republics 
Kibbutzim, 9:2:131 
Kierkegaard, Soren, 1:1:12 
diagnosed through Laing’s theory, 
17:2:219–20 
Kikuko, Yamane, 10:2:135 
Kilbourne, David Wells, letters to Thomas 
Reynolds, 11:3:278–89 
Kim, Hoijik, 12:1:95 
Kim Il-Song, 12:1:11, 39, 41–42, 45–49, 
51–54 
Kimball, Andrew, and the childhood of
Spencer W. Kimball, 25:4:20. See also Kimball, Spencer W.
Kimball, Camilla, 16:4:533, 536–37. See also Kimball, Spencer W.
bee sermon of, 23:3:17
brief biography, 23:3:9n
and Brigham Young, 18:3:396–409
at Brigham Young’s, 23:3:34
Bullock visited, 31:1:28
conference in Nauvoo, 23:3:24
crossed Mississippi River, 31:1:54
designing private seal for Twelve Apostles, 23:3:34
efforts to raise Mormon Battalion recruits, 21:4:478, 481, 485
experience with angels, 27:1:32
and family meetings, 14:3:298
at Fourth Quorum banquet, 23:3:85
hiding from mobs, 23:3:50
and John Hyde, Jr., 22:1:76, 82
John Taylor at house of, 23:3:39
at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49–50
letter from Bullock, 31:1:32
letter of on repeal of Nauvoo charter, 23:3:37–38
letter received from, 31:1:61
listening to Joseph Smith “History,” 23:3:52
and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:63, 65–68
at meeting of High Quorum, 23:3:35
meeting in Nauvoo, 31:1:17, 29
at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
meeting with architect of Nauvoo House and Temple, 23:3:82
mission call to Britain, 27:2:13
at Nauvoo Temple, 31:4:53
at party at Benbows’, 23:3:81
planning sessions for trek west, 24:3:315
prayed at bricklaying of Nauvoo House, 23:3:85
and prayer rods, 24:3:530–32
preached in Nauvoo, 31:1:25, 30
and San Bernardino, 29:4:45
saw Bullock at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:37
sermon recorded by George Laub, 18:2:177
shook hands with Bullock, 31:1:42, 45
speech of, 23:3:78, 88
speech of at Seventies’ Hall dedication, 23:3:9
speech of on celestial pursuits, 23:3:12
speech of on LDS Church authorities, 23:3:12
speech of on endowment, 23:3:12
speech of on mob violence, 23:3:92
speech of on present prospect of Saints, 23:3:50
speech of on resurrection, 23:3:12
speech of while cupola put on temple, 23:3:85
and State of Deseret, 29:4:8
writings, 27:2:80–83, 88–89, 97, 113, 119
Kimball, Hiram
brief biography, 23:3:79n
John Taylor visits, 23:3:79
wife of, 23:3:79
Kimball, J. Golden, 15:3:382–84
folklore, 17:1:53–55
stories and discourses, book review, 15:3:382–84
Kimball, Milton, letter describing Mormons, 23:2:204–6
Kimball, Olive, and childhood of Spencer W. Kimball, 25:22
Kimball, Sarah M., received portion of original Book of Mormon manuscript, 10:3:265–66
Kimball, Spencer W., 21:3:274–75;
22:2:154–55
administrative history of, 25:4:5
biography, 18:4:591–98
biography of childhood years, 25:4:19
college education, 25:4:141
as extemporaneous speaker, 25:4:147
growth of missionary work, 26:2, 99–103
humor of, 25:4:59
and Lamanites, 25:4:73
looks forward to one hundred stakes in Great Britain, 27:2:19
on Malvern Hills 1969, 27:2:20
on missionary work, 26:2:99
mission experience, 25:4:109
personal reminiscences of, 25:4:43, 49
photographic essay, 25:4:91
poems by, 25:1:54; 25:4:162–66
Kimball, Spencer W. (continued)
poems in remembrance of, 25:4:18, 42, 48, 58, 76, 146, 160, 176
and poetry, 25:4:161
quotes, 25:1:42, 57, 59, 67, 144, 152
sermons of, 25:4:77, 147
Kimball, Vilate, martyrdom letters of, 19:2:231–40. See also Martyrdom; Nauvoo
Kimball, Wayne, lithographs, 28:3:29–36
Kimball, William Henry, on prophecy of Joseph Smith concerning westward movement of Mormons, 2:2:141
King, Arthur Henry
comments on Joseph’s Smith’s English usage, 31:2:36
final address to British Council, 16:1:79–80
King, Austin A.
circuit court judge, 26:2:7, 9, 11–13, 18, 20, 22
prejudice against Saints, 26:2:19
responsible for keeping the peace, 26:3:18, 26
King, Hannah Tapfield, early British convert, poet, essayist, and philosopher, 27:1:81–82
King, Henry Churchill, author of The Ethics of Jesus, on the Beatitudes, 14:1:54
King, Thomas, in Nauvoo, 31:1:24
concept of in Christian primitivism, 9:3:358, 370
Kingdom of God, 5:1:3–18; 14:1:105–6; 23:3:8–10, 15, 19, 23–24, 51
Brigham Young on, 18:2:177–78
18 April 1844 meeting, 20:3:257
ensign of, 5:1:17
flag of, 14:1:105–14
interpretation of Nebuchadnezzar’s dream, 5:1:5
and Jews, 5:1:10–11
keys of, 23:3:24, 71, 75
in last days, 5:1:8, 11, 17
and LDS Church, 5:1:3–18
and United States, 5:1:12, 16–17
Kingdoms of glory, and hyperspace, 20:3:293
King Follett Discourse. See also Follett, King; Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
audience reaction, 18:2:185–90
comparative techniques, 18:2:184–85
doctrinal impact of, 18:2:209–23
editing of, 31:2:30

Grimshaw amalgamation, 18:2:195–97
historical perspective, 18:2:179–92
historical setting, 18:2:180–82
newly amalgamated text, 18:2:193–208
official recorders, 18:2:182–84, 193–94
publication history, 18:2:190–92
recorded by Thomas Bullock, 30:1:80–81
King George’s War, 14:1:70. See also War
King James Version of the Bible, 26:4:4–18. See also Bible
compared with the Joseph Smith
Translation, 9:2:155–74
King Lear, 16:4:517, 614–15. See also
Literature, Shakespeare, William
family relationships in, 19:4:507
King of Tyre, 23:4:409
King Philip’s War, 14:1:70. See also War
King William’s War, 14:1:70. See also War
Kington, Thomas
brief biography, 23:3:26n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
in Nauvoo, 31:1:84
Kircher, Athanasius, seventeenth century
Egyptologist’s works compared with
Joseph Smith’s book of Abraham,
8:2:173–76. See also Abraham,
book of; Papyri; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Kirkham, Francis W., author of A New Witness for Christ in America,
10:3:301
Kirkham, Oscar A., Young Men’s Mutual Improvement Association Board
member, 23:1:28
Kirtland, Ohio, 9:4:484–85, 487, 489–93,
13:1:53; 14:1:101–2; 14:2:204;
23:4:467, 475, 480; 27:1:6, 16. See also Economics; Kirtland Safety
Society Bank; Kirtland Temple;
Ohio; Restoration
causes of dissension, 12:3:254–56
Church decline in, 11:4:516
Church in, response to Jackson County
contlict, 14:4:410–11
climate, 11:4:425–26
described by Coe, 17:3:352–53
disease, 11:4:427–29
dissension in, 12:3:252–54
economic failure, 17:4:391–475
Egyptian papers, 11:4:350. See also
Abraham, book of; Papyri; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
1836 description of, 17:4:403
General Price Index, 17:4:409–11
geography, 11:4:423–25
industry, 17:4:395–96
land, division of, 11:4:429–31
land, speculation in, 11:4:431–32
land values, 17:4:404–5
manufacturing, 11:4:434
missionaries debate, 11:4:508–9
missionary characteristics, 11:4:502–5
mission opposition, 11:4:505–8
mission role, 11:4:512–15
Mormon settlement, 26:3:10, 13 (see also Morley, Isaac)
music, 4:2:113
number of families, 17:4:404
population, 1830–1840, 17:2:407–9
press, 12:4:467
price of land, 17:4:411–12
topography, 11:4:426–27
transportation, 11:4:434–36
viability of the economy, 17:4:394–405
women in, 20:3:257
Kirtland Anti-Banking Society, 23:4:469, 475–77
Kirtland Bank, 23:4:467, 476, 478. See also Kirtland Safety Society Bank
artifact, safe, 11:4:537
bibliography, 17:4:473–75
collapse of, 12:3:254
estimated losses, 17:4:455–59
failure, 12:4:448–54
history, 12:4:437–54
Joseph Smith’s financial commitment to, 17:4:456–59
lack of charter, 17:4:437
minutes, 12:4:512–13
notes issued by, 17:4:443–54
and Panic of 1837, 17:4:441–43
records, 11:4:531–32
subscriptions and specie issued by, 17:4:449–54
Kirtland Temple, 11:4:349; 12:4:400–409, 456. See also Temple as architecture, 30:2:38
construction of, 12:3:248
dedication of, 8:4:428
degeneration of, 12:4:463–64
endowment, emphasis of millennialism, 23:1:23
and Joseph Smith III, 25:3:110–13
preparation of dedicatory prayer, 12:4:507–8
suit of 1880, 25:3:110–16
Kis-ku-kosh, meets Joseph Smith, 21:4:492. See also Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Kitchell, Ashbel, 11:4:489
journal excerpts, 20:1:95–99
Kittredge, George Lyman, 3:1:57
and “The Pardoner’s Tale,” 4:3:209–17
Kneeland, Wallace, superintendent of Topsfield, Massachusetts, cemeteries, 14:1:74–76. See also Topsfield, Massachusetts; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
on Joseph Smith and gold plates, 24:4:478–79, 481
in Nauvoo, 31:1:34
Kittredge, George Lyman, 3:1:57
and “The Pardoner’s Tale,” 4:3:209–17
Kneeland, Wallace, superintendent of Topsfield, Massachusetts, cemeteries, 14:1:74–76. See also Topsfield, Massachusetts; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
on Joseph Smith and gold plates, 24:4:478–79, 481
in Nauvoo, 31:1:34
Knight, Newell, 9:3:356; 10:3:369–75, 380. See also Smith, Joseph, Jr.
brief biography, 23:3:33n
on Mississippi River dam committee, 23:3:33
and Nauvoo wing dam, 18:2:249
Knight, Vincent
control of storehouse by, 26:3:30
on Mormon aggression, 26:3:31
Knight, William Henry, on Territory of Utah flag, 14:1:111. See also Flag Knowledge. See also Brigham Young University; Education
an aim of education, 28:3:12–13
and intuition, 19:4:454
Mormon views of, 24:1:43–45, 51–52
Knowlton, Martha Jane. See Coray, Martha Jane Knowlton
Know Nothing Party, 3:2:30–31, 34, 37–39
decline of, 3:2:32
hatred of Catholics, 3:2:34
success of, 3:2:31–32
Kobol, 8:3:257, 265
Komatsu, Adney Y., on problems of missionary work in Asia, 12:1:85, 91–95
Koran. See Qur’an
Korea, 2:2:152, 165; 25:1:63, 64. See also North Korea
Korean Mission, 12:1:95
Korean War, 4:1:25–7, 33–35; 6:3:139. See also War
Korean Worker’s Party, 12:1:41, 45, 50, 54
Kuhlman, Thomas A., meaning of Buffalo Canyon to, 30:1:25–35
Kuhn, Thomas S., author of The Structure of Scientific Revolutions, 27:4:40
Kumagai, Sister, LDS Church in Japan, 15:2:196. See also Japan
Kump, Eileen Gibbons, author of Bread, Milk, and Other Stories, 24:1:63–72
Kushan Empire, 12:1:59
Kwaskwamia, leader of Sac Indian band, 21:4:492. See also Native Americans

L
Laban, and plates of brass, 27:4:22–24. See also Book of Mormon
Labor,
in Kingdom of God, 5:1:9 (see also Kingdom of God)
missionaries, 3:3:30
unions, 7:3:193–99
Lachoneus, and Gadianton robbers, 15:2:218. See also Book of Mormon
Lack, David, study of Darwin’s finches, 2:1:49–50. See also Darwin, Charles
“Lady Eleanore’s Mantle,” 1:1:22
Laing, R. D., psychiatry on madness, 17:2:211–21
Laissez-faire, 4:2:172–74
Lama
Dalai, 6:3:164–69
Panchen, 6:3:166–67
Sa-kyu, 6:3:167–69
Lamaist Buddhism, 6:3:163–69
Laman and Lemuel. See also Book of Mormon; Nephites
compared to Nephi, 27:4:27–28
rebellion of, 27:4:21, 26–37
Lamanite Mission, 2:2:129
Lamanites. See also Book of Mormon; Native Americans; Nephites
anti-Christ, 27:4:17–18
curse of, 27:4:34–35
dark skin of, 27:4:20
dissention of, 27:4:15–16
and Gadianton robbers, 15:2:215
mission to, 11:4:405

BYU Studies

tradition challenged by Nephi, 27:4:34
wickedness of, 25:1:13, 15–16
Lamb, Abel, in Nauvoo, 31:1:52
Lamb, Almira Merrill, in Nauvoo, 31:1:62
Lambert, Charles, in Nauvoo, 31:1:43
Lamed Vav, 21:3:355
Lampillas, Xavier, on Spanish literature, 4:3:219–27, 234
Land speculation, and Isaac Galland, 19:3:264–65
Lane, George, influenced Joseph Smith to inquire of the Lord, 9:3:321–40
Language, 21:1:72
Catalan, as precursor of Provençal language, 4:3:221–24
criticism, 22:2:136
degradation of, 17:3:283–87
education, 4:1:66
emerging, 21:1:85–86
meaning, 21:1:71–77
number of, 21:1:84–85
religious, 2:2:227–40
training, 21:1:77
Language testing, 21:2:193–95
bias, 21:2:196–99
special Church needs, 21:2:200–202, 204
Lapham, Fayette, on Joseph Smith and gold plates, 24:4:479–81
Laplace, Pierre Simon de, and statistics, 28:1:85, 93–94, 103
Lara, Fernando A., Mexican convert present at first conference of Central Mexican Mission, 22:3:303–4. See also Mexico
Larbaud, Valery, meeting with James Joyce, 3:3:44, 48
Large plates, 31:2:10–15. See also Book of Mormon; Gold plates
Larsen, Wayne A., Book of Mormon wordprints, 30:3:89, 94–95. See also Book of Mormon; Wordprint studies
founding of BYU Studies, 31:4:5–7
vision of BYU Studies, 31:4:7
Lasch, Christopher, on pioneer economy, 18:3:329–30
Last days, preparation for, 25:1:7–27. See also Millennium; Second Coming
Latin America, 16:2:235–49. See also America

communism in, 7:2:133–37
LDS Church growth in, 13:2:126
Subject Index

literature, 2:2:181–82
missionary work in, 13:2:131, 132–34
politics in, 13:2:128–30
and world-wide Church, 16:2:242–49
Latter days, 15:1:17–20
Latter-day Saint architecture
Assembly Hall, 30:2:39
based on idea of gathering, 30:2:33
canvas tabernacle, 30:2:34, 40, 43
Church buildings, 30:2:34
from 1830–47, 30:2:33–45
Kirtland Temple, 30:2:38
Winter Quarters, 30:2:39
Latter-day Saints’ Millennial Star,
published in Liverpool, 20:1:41. See also Millennial Star
Latter-day Saints’ Messenger and Advocate, 12:4:466–68, 509. See also Messenger and Advocate
Latter-day Saints, 21:3:301–41. See also Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, The
anti-Mormon movement, 3:2:23, 25–26, 35–40, 75
attempts to found Zion, 21:4:491 (see also Zion)
colonists, in Mexico, 5:3:155–67 (see also Mexico)
community, methods of teaching, 12:2:209–22 (see also Education; Teaching)
conditions in Iowa Territory, 21:4:478–79
conflicts with federal government, 1857–58, book review, 3:2:75–76
contact with Indians, 21:4:491
entry into politics, 3:1:35
history, vignettes, 11:1:88–103 (see also History)
an Israeli view of, 18:1:119–21
in Iowa, 21:4:491–514
independence and unity of, 3:2:26
joining Mexican War, 21:4:476–87
opposition of New Englanders, 3:2:26
origins of, 30:2:47–66
persecuted, 11:4:348
in politics, 3:2:36–37
polygamy, 3:2:25–26, 33, 35, 38, 40 (see also Polygamy)
in relation to anti-Mason and anti-Catholic crusades, 3:2:36
similarities to Catholics, 3:2:35 (see also Catholic Church; Catholicism)
similarities to Masons, 3:2:26 (see also Masons)
travel through Iowa, 21:4:463–74
Laub, George
adopted (sealed to) John D. Lee, 14:3:300–301
biography, 18:2:151–54
and Nauvoo journal excerpts, 18:2:154
Laugel, August, characterized American population of 1850s, 14:2:161
Laughter, causes for, 5:3:183–85
attempt to kill Joseph Smith, 31:1:50
brief biography, 23:3:47n; 31:1:50n
a Brutus to Joseph Smith, 31:1:74
enemy of Joseph Smith, 22:1:49–72
excommunication, 21:1:60–63; 23:3:47
letters concerning Joseph Smith, 20:2:207
and Nauvoo Expositor, 23:3:47
statements against King Follett
Discourse, 18:2:189
Law, Wilson, 24:1:97, 99
and Nauvoo Expositor incident, 19:2:244–46
Law, 15:3:226
of adoption, 14:3:291–314
of consecration, 5:1:4 (see also United Order)
of consecration, economic analysis, 18:4:536–59
of consecration, and poor relief, 18:1:71
of consecration, and stewardship, 2:1:98–99
English common, 13:3:246–47, 258
and international order, 13:3:273–346
of the Lord, 9:3:366
of Moses, see Mosaic Law of religions, 14:1:20–21
Law/legal profession
ethics in, 16:4:509–10
goals of, 16:4:512
issue of verdicts, 16:4:511–12
and religion, 16:4:511
schools, responsibilities of, 16:4:514
and truth, 16:4:512–13
Lawrence, D. H., criticism of “Snake,” 4:3:243–53
Lawyers
Brigham Young’s views on, 28:3:39
discipline of, 16:4:504, 510
in England, 16:4:503–4
Kirtland Safety Society litigation, 17:4:471–72
Lawyers (continued)
  public opinion of, 16:4:508
  in society, 16:4:501–2
  tradition of, 16:4:505
Laxness, Halldor Kilgan, early Mormon missionary work in Iceland, 9:2:215
Layton, Alex, early missionary in South Seas Mission, 23:4:432
Layton, Christopher
  book review, 9:4:512–15
British immigrant to Nauvoo, 31:1:78–79
Layton, Robert, explores “environmental perception” of early Mormons, 11:4:320
Layton, Stanford J., and early Mormon-Indian relations, 29:4:26. See also Native Americans
Layton, Tim, Book of Mormon wordprints, 30:3:89, 94–95
Lazarillo de Tormes, 5:3:183–91
humor in, 5:3:183–91
Lazarus, in bosom of Abraham, 23:3:70
LDS Hymnal, 23:4:395, 398
LDS Psalmody, 23:4:398
Le Populaire, 14:2:168
Leadership
  book reviews, 8:3:350–53; 8:4:463–65
  and human relations, 10:4:498–500
  lack of, 16:4:543
  qualities of, 16:4:544–45
  14:1:78–97
Leal, Fernandez, minister of Public Works and colonization of Mexico, 22:3:299
Leary, Isaac, petition for redress, 23:1:95–103
Learning
  continual process, 17:3:275–90
  styles, 21:2:189, 190
Lebanon, New Hampshire, 21:2:146, 151
LeBaron, Ervil, biography, book review, 23:2:239–41
LeBaronites, 7:1:80–82
Lebolo, Antonio, 8:2:195–203; 31:3:6–22. See also Abraham, book of; Egypt; Mora, Anna; Papyri
  abstract of will, 31:3:18
  accused of attacking Giovanni Belzoni, 31:3:11
  asks Oblasa to sell mummies, 31:3:20–21
  assets of, 31:3:19
  copies of letters and documents about, 31:3:26–29
  death of, 31:3:17–19
  death of wife, 31:3:16
  early story of, 31:3:8–9
  and Egyptian mummies, found in Tomb 33, 31:3:13
  employed by Bernardino Drovetti to excavate tombs, 31:3:10
  exiled to Egypt, 31:3:9
  full name of, 31:3:7
  life of, 8:2:195–203
  misspelled as “Sebolo,” 31:3:5–7
  new family of, 31:3:16–17
  perpetuation of misspelling “Sebolo,” 31:3:7–8
Lebolo, Pietro, son of Antonio Lebolo, to transact family business, 31:3:20–21
Lectures on Faith, The, 11:4:348
  history and authorship of, 19:1:5–19
Lee County, Iowa, history of, 18:2:132–42
Lee, Harold B., 12:1:96
  in memoriam, 14:2:129–33
  as stake president, welfare, 14:3:383–86
Lee, J. Bracken, political biography, book review, 23:2:244–48
Lee, John D. See also Mountain Meadows Massacre
  adopted (sealed to) Brigham Young, 14:3:296, 300–302, 304
  on Election Day Battle, 13:1:40–41
  George Laub and wife adopted into family of, 18:2:164, 361, 362–65
  on Mormon pilfering, 26:3:30
Lee, Rex E., and U.S. Constitution, 20:2:221. See also United States Constitution
Lee, Robert E.
  poem about, 28:4:65–74, 80–81, 86–87, 89
  and steamboat Nauvoo, 19:2:167–68
Lee, Robert, reverend, 27:2:42–43
Legal code, of disorderly conduct in New York, 30:2:94–5
Legal processes, and Joseph Smith, 19:2:167–99. See also Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Legal term, recognition, meaning in 1830s, 30:2:97
Legendre, Adrien, and statistics, 28:1:85, 103
Legislation, congressional/presidential battles, 4:2:156–57
Lehi, 23:1:82. See also Book of Mormon; Nephri ascension and prophetic commission of,
Levi, James, mission to China, 10:2:161–72. See also China
Levi, Robert, dropped atomic bomb on Hiroshima, 10:1:44. See also Atomic bomb; War
Lewis, Tarleton, in Nauvoo, 31:1:69, 71–72
Lihasa, Tibet, 6:3:166, 169
Liahona High School, 12:1:82
Liang K’ai, art of, 12:1:70, 72
Libanius, Sophist professor, 9:4:447–48
Liberal arts education/humanities, need for, 16:4:517–18, 526. See also Education
Liberal Democratic Party, Japan, 14:1:25. See also Japan
Liberal education, 17:3:275–90. See also Education
Liberalism, 4:3:184–88
in Russia, 3:2:58–59
and U.S. Constitution, 27:3:120–27
Liberal Party, and Patrick Connor, 10:2:222
Liberal social agendas, and economics,
22:4:434–35
Liberal social programs, 22:4:434–35
Liberty, 4:2:168, 170
constitutional protection of, 27:3:207
and LDS Church, 31:2:69
necessary for education and advance-
ment of knowledge, 6:1:48–49
progress of at BYU, 6:1:49–50
and U.S. Constitution, 4:2:152–58
Liberty Jail, 13:1:21–26; 21:3:307; 26:2:12,
17. See also Missouri; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Joseph Smith in, 26:2:32
Joseph Smith writes from, 14:2:210
significance of prison experience of
Parley P. Pratt, Sidney Rigdon, and
Lyman Wight, 13:1:24
Library
importance of, 13:1:68–74, 79;
13:2:121–22
in Manchester, New York, 22:3:333–56
of Qumran, 2:2:113–17
Licensing and certificates of Church
leaders, in 1830s, 22:1:96–105
Lie, living a, 26:1:40–41, 43, 67, 70
Lieberman, James, and family size,
18:4:529–30
Lievysay, John L., on Renaissance, 6:1:3
Life, extraterrestrial, 11:1–3–12
prerequisites for, 11:1:5–8
probability of, 11:1:6–8
Light, speed of as limiting factor, 19:4:471
Lima, Illinois, burning and mob violence at,
23:3:86–96
Lima, Peru, 9:2:188, 196
Limhi, exodus parallels, 30:3:113–14
Limitation of power, 16:3:324–26
Literature

See also Civil War; History; United States of America
nomination by Know Nothing Party,
3:2:37
poem about, 28:4:81–82
Lindsay, Kendra L., verifies word-pattern ratios, 30:3:93–94
Linguistics, and understanding scriptures, 26:4:3–20
Lion’s den, 15:1:5
Li Po, poetry of, 12:1:72
Lippot, Susannah, in Nauvoo, 31:1:63
“Litanies for the Dark Solstice, A,” 22:2:152
Literal interpretation of scripture, 7:1:22–27. See also Bible, Book of Mormon
Literalism, 2:2:127
and Bible, 13:4:476–78
Literary criticism, 7:1:89–91
sharpened by Laingian analysis,
17:2:220–21
Literary structure, in Book of Mormon,
20:2:131–49
Literature, 7:1:85–86, 91; 16:4:584. See also specific authors and titles
Bible, Book of Mormon; Literary criticism; Victorian literature
anti-Mormon, 2:2:258; 14:2:142–44,
146, 148, 157, 273; 20:1:111
anti-Mormon, mesmerism, 15:2:159
anti-Mormon, in New York, 9:3:245–49
anti-Mormon, in South Africa, 20:4:405
and aspiration, 9:4:417–20
bibliography of Mormon authors,
22:2:157–60
in Book of Mormon, 21:3:357–72
1880–1930s, 22:2:141–43, 158
and faith, 4:3:183–207
Icelandic, 9:2:214
influence of, 16:4:604–25
LDS, 24:2:163–72, 243–52
LDS, about restoration of gospel, book review,
31:3:77–81
LDS, 1830–1880s, 22:2:140–41, 157–58
LDS experience in England, 27:2:79–95
LDS, faithful, 31:3:77
LDS, Linda Sillitoe’s, book review,
31:3:82–86
LDS, past and future, book review,
15:3:365–72
moral assessment of, 21:3:279–89
and morality, 16:4:611
pro-Mormon, 14:2:157
religious implications in novels of
Robert Warren, 4:1:67–79
religious themes in, book review,
8:3:356–57
role in biblical criticism, 9:1:35–38
and scriptures, 16:4:619
Little Chief, at Winter Quarters, 18:3:432,
436–38. See also Native Americans;
Winter Quarters
Little Known Discourse by Joseph Smith,
9:1:49–53
Little, Edwin, nephew of Brigham Young,
died on trail west, 21:4:437–38
Little, Jesse C., contact with government
officials, 21:4:389–90
Liturgy, Catholic and temple, 21:1:3–6, 28–31
Litz, Stephen
brief biography, 23:3:26n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
Liu Shao-chi, as head of state, 12:1:44, 53.
See also Korea; War
Livestock food production
animal fertility, 16:4:658
animal health, 16:4:657–58
ruminants, 16:4:657
Living, book review, 30:2:124–25
Living Constitution, 27:3:147–49
Loader, Patience. See Archer, Patience
Loader Rozsa
Locke, John, 7:3:208–24. See also History;
United States Constitution
on politics, 13:3:444–46
Lockport Observatory, 9:3:378
Locust Creek, Mormon camp at, 21:4:517–18. See also Mormon trails
Lodge, Henry Cabot, of Massachusetts,
14:1:79–80, 91. See also History
Lodgepole Creek Trail, and the Mormon
trail network, 24:3:332. See also
Mormon trails
Logan, Utah, book review, 17:2:252
Logos, in Goethe’s Faust, 25:3:17
London Missionary Society, 18:1:20–21
London Temple, 27:2:21. See also Temple
London Times, 27:2:7
Loneliness, fiction, 25:2:17
Lone Tree Trail, and Mormon trail
network, 24:3:326
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, 4:2:140–47. See also Literature
Longstroth, Nanny, in Nauvoo, 31:1:46
Longstroth, Sarah, in Nauvoo, 31:1:46
“Looking Unto Jesus,” 23:4:392
Lopez, Sylvester, friend to the Mormon
colonists in Mexico, 22:4:447. See
also Mexico

*Lord of the Rings, The*, by J. R. R. Tolkien, and C. S. Lewis, 12:2:202, 208. See also Literature

Los Angeles, history of Church, book review, 29:2:109–11. See also California


and art, 22:4:479–82
and family relationships in drama, 19:4:502
of God, 16:4:614
among religious denominations, 13:1:8–9
transformations of, 22:4:67–82

Loveland, Chester, in Nauvoo, 31:1:54, 62

Loveless, John, affidavit, 13:4:525
Lowell, Russell James, 14:2:145

Lower Goshen, 30:2:67–89. See also Archaeology

artifacts show was middle class, 30:2:88
bottle bases found in, 30:2:78
bottle finishes found in, 30:2:76
bottle stoppers found in, 30:2:77
buttons found in, 30:2:84
composition of cabins in, 30:2:70
construction of typical home in, 30:2:71, 75
design of typical house in, 30:2:75
earthenware, butter churn found in, 30:2:81, 86–87
embossed bottle bodies found in, 30:2:79
floral materials of, 30:2:71
map of foundations/components in, 30:2:74
miscellaneous artifacts in, 30:2:83
miscellaneous glass objects found in, 30:2:80
photo gives aerial view of, 30:2:73
planning of, 30:2:69–70
relief designs on plates, 30:2:82
soil conditions of, 30:2:69

Lowry, John, Mormon leader of Van Buren Township, Illinois, 18:2:139

Loyalty, in early Church, 13:1:6

Lucas, Samuel, Joseph Smith surrendered to, 28:1:10, 35

Lucifer, 15:3:313–15, 23:4:413. See also Diabolism; Satan
and followers do not receive salvation, 23:3:14, 22

Luddington, Elan

brief biography, 23:3:26n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
Lund, C. N., Jr., pro-League of Nations letters, 14:1:83, 92
Lund Home for Boys, 23:1:33
Lundwall, Nels B., reprint of Lectures on Faith, 19:1:10

Luther, Martin, 23:2:131–46. See also Protestant
attack on indulgences, 23:2:136–38
background of, 23:2:134
beliefs of, 23:2:140–45
debate with Johann Eck, 23:2:139
issuance of excommunication, 23:2:139

Lutz, Samuel, 1739 alleged prophecy of Restoration, 25:3:27

Lyceum at Nauvoo, 23:4:393

Lyell, Charles, distorts uniformitarianism, 23:1:43
Lyellism, 23:1:43

Lyman, Amasa M., 11:4:507
brief biography, 23:3:12n
champion of “New Movement,” 14:3:341–42
dismissed conference, 31:1:23
dundee sermon and excommunication, 27:1:99, 101
at Fourth Quorum banquet, 23:3:85
at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49–50
letter of to LDS Church on temple, 23:3:18–21
at meeting in Nauvoo, 31:1:17, 29
at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
preached in Nauvoo, 31:1:24
and San Bernardino, 29:4:43
Seventies Library and Institute Association, 23:3:12
shook hands with Bullock, 31:1:45
speech of at Seventies’ Hall dedication, 23:3:12
speech of on mob violence, 23:3:92
talk, 27:1:106
to contact Emmett company, 23:3:80–81

Lyman, Amy Brown, member of Social Advisory Board, 23:1:27–35

blesses Susa Young Gates, 31:2:120
hypnotism, 15:2:169

Lyon, France, 23:4:416

Lyon, John
biography, 30:4:92–95
poet, 27:1:86–93
poetry, 30:4:93
brief biography, 31:1:53n, 68n
impression of King Follett Discourse, 18:2:186–87
insulted by Curtis Bolton, 31:1:74
prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:53, 70, 73
McEwan, John P., in Nauvoo, 31:1:71
McIntosh, Daniel, in Nauvoo, 31:1:59–60
apostle, 23:1:31
in Great Britain, 27:2:14, 16–19
and Japan Mission, 15:2:179
on meditation, 18:1:9–10
papers of, 12:1:111
McKay, Quinn G., political views, 4:2:164–68
McKean, James B., Utah Territorial Justice, 27:2:98–100. See also Utah Territory
McKean, Judge, 27:3:92–93
McKee, Hiram, letters to and from Brigham Young, 18:3:453–55, 458, 465. See also Young, Brigham
McKenzie, David, missionary to Scotland, 27:2:33–34. See also Scotland
McKenzie, Thomas
brief biography, 23:3:3n
nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
McKinley, William, attack on by Blanco-Fombona, 2:2:180
McLean, Eleanor Jane, murder of Parley P. Pratt, 15:2:225. See also Pratt, Parley P.
McLean, Hector, murder of Parley P. Pratt, 15:2:225. See also Pratt, Parley P.
MacLeish, Archibald
on faith and hope, 3:2:14
on justice, 3:2:10
playwright, 3:2:9–12
on suffering, 3:2:12–13
view of God, 3:2:12
testimony of Book of Mormon, 10:4:485–87
trip to Missouri, 14:4:490
McLoy, Isaac, journal entry, 13:4:530–32
McMurrin, Sterling M., definition of theology, 14:3:347
MacNeil, David, family, book review,
Subject Index

29:3:121–23
McNeil, Margaret, 27:1:82
MacPherson, James, 27:1:41–44
Madsen, Abigail Rees, pioneer woman, account of poverty, 16:4:474–75
reason and revelation in LDS theology, 14:3:355–56
Maeser, Karl G., 16:4:461–64; 30:2:17. See also Brigham Young Academy; Brigham Young University biography of German years, 17:2:155–75
on education, 16:4:450
Gymnasium years, 17:2:160–67
on music, 4:2:112
religious struggle, 17:2:70–73
teaching preparations, 17:2:167–70
Magic, 22:4:469. See also Alchemy and Faust, 25:3:22
to interpret life, 22:4:478–79
and Joseph Smith, book reviews, 27:4:87–121
Magic Mountain by Thomas Mann, 8:3:303–6. See also Literature
Magna Carta, 27:1:14
Maguire, Don, describes Flag of Kingdom in journal, 14:1:111–12. See also Flag
Mahon, William D., produced Archko Volume, 15:1:43–64. See also Archko Volume
Mahonri Moriancumer. See Jared, Brother of
Maid of Iowa. See also Jones, Dan; Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
steamboat, 19:3:321–35
Thomas Bullock clerk, 30:1:72, 79
Major, William W.
brief biography, 23:3:34n
draws design for private seal for Twelve Apostles, 23:3:34
John Taylor at Major’s, 23:3:39, 81
takes picture of John Taylor, 23:3:34, 78
Makataimeshiakiak. See Black Hawk
Malaya, and communism, 6:3:153–58, 160. See also Communism
Malik, Charles H., religious universities and educational excellence, 16:4:451
Malinowski, Bronislaw, argues for sexual freedom outside marriage, 8:1:26
Malthus, Thomas, book review, 13:4:594–95
Malvin, Roger, burial, 1:1:22
Man
nature of, book review, 8:3:354–56
as pinnacle of creation, 10:1:31–42
science and education, book review 10:4:498–500
in the world, 15:4:440
Man of the Forest. The, by Zane Grey, 18:4:495–96, 501
eyear Mormon experience, book review, 16:3:290–93
and William Clayton, 16:2:290–93 (see also Clayton, William)
Manchester, New York, 14:2:202
library, 22:3:333–56
Manchukuo, 6:3:165–66. See also China
Manchuria, and conflict between Japan and China, 6:3:142–50. See also China; Japan; War
Mandamus, 16:3:354
Mangum, Ethel Hawkins, account of Colonia Oaxaca flood, 5:3:163. See also Mexico
Manifest Destiny, and Constitution of State of Deseret, 29:4:7. See also State of Deseret; Utah Territory; Young, Brigham
Manifesto of 1890, 2:2:260; 8:1:96; 22:4:44. See also Polygamy; Woodruff, Wilford
and antipolygamy, 26:4:118–19
and Utah statehood, 10:2:229
Manitos, in Native American religion, 21:4:494. See also Native Americans
Mankind, weakness of, 24:2:238
Mann, Horace, 23:4:403, 416; 28:3:14–15. See also Education
Manning, Bayless, cannot teach ethics to students, 16:4:510
Manoa, Samuela, first missionary to Samoa, 18:1:14–16. See also Mission; Samoa
Mansion House, 14:2:215. See also Bidamon, Lewis; Nauvoo; Smith, Emma Hale; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Manti, Utah. See also Utah poem, 17:2:210
colonization of, 18:3:440–41
Manti Temple, poem, 2:1:54. See also Temple
Mantic and sophic world views
  conflict between revelation and science, 31:3:52–56
defined, 31:3:51
need to critique naturalistic world view, 31:3:53–55
religion secularized, 31:3:56–57
spiritual and "natural man" contrasted, 31:3:51–52
Mantle of the Prophet, The, 2:2:189
cast, 2:2:191
drama, 8:1:108
Manual of Discipline, 2:2:123–24, 126, 128
Manuscripts, lesson, 13:2:145
Manufacturing Association. See Nauvoo
  Agricultural and Manufacturing
  Association
Manuscript History, 31:2:44–46
Manuscript, original, of Book of Mormon,
  10:3:259–78. See also Book of
  Mormon
Mao Tse-Tung, 7:2:95–96, 101, 110–11,
  See also China; Communism;
  Vietnam; War
Maori Agricultural College, 12:1:82
Map. See also Mormon trails
  Australia, 28:3:58
  China, 7:2:158
gologic, of Utah, 5:3:251–52
Lower Goshen, foundations, 30:2:74
Missouri, in 1830s, 26:2:2
Mormon trail in Iowa, 21:4:416 fol.
Mormon trail in Nebraska, 24:3:337
Nauvoo, in 1846, 31:1:76
Sac and Fox Indian reservation, lands
  purchased from, 19:3:275
Sac and Fox Indian reservation, Nauvoo
  West, 18:2:133–34
Zarahemla Stake, 18:2:14
Mapsaga High School, 12:1:82
Marble Faun, The, 1:1:31–35
  See also Jay, John; United
  States of America; United States
  Constitution
Marcion, postulates two Gods, 17:3:302–3
Maricopa Indians, 22:3:290. See also
  Native Americans; Young, Brigham
Marietta, Bank of, 23:4:470
Maritime migration, book review, 25:2:86
Mark, secret gospel of, 22:3:261
Market economy, and Brazil, 6:2:80–81.
  See also Economy
Markham, Stephen, 24:1:89, 98–100, 102
  brief biography, 23:3:25n; 31:1:68n
  commanded Nauvoo Legion infantry,
  31:1:68
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
preached in Nauvoo, 31:1:73
related Camp news, 31:1:70
thankful for military appointment,
  31:1:69
Markow, Mischa, early missionary in
  Balkans, 11:1:92–99
Marks, William, on Sidney Rigdon,
  21:3:305, 315
Marriage. See also Ordinances
  celestial, 11:4:416–17
  Christian compared with Mormon,
  15:1:88
covenant, 11:4:349
financial management, 12:1:140–42
and Gospel of Philip, 17:2:133–34
Marriott, John, British immigrant to
  Nauvoo, 31:1:78–79
Marryat, Frederick
  author of Monsieur Violet, 14:2:142
  story about Danites, 23:2:149–53
  reconciliation to Church 20:4:389
  and Danites, 14:4:422 (see also Danites)
Marsh v. Chambers, 27:3:187
Marshall, George, 5:1:54–56
Marshall, Samuel, shot by Deming, 23:3:59
Marshall Memorandum, 5:1:54–55
Marshall Plan, 12:1:9–10
Martha, Mary's sister, 8:2:158–70
Martin, Alice Clayton
  brief biography, 31:1:34n
  confirmed report, 31:1:34
  visited by Bullock, 31:1:36, 39–40, 43–
  44
Martin, Edward
  brief biography, 31:1:28n
  visited by Bullock, 31:1:28–34, 37–40,
  42–43, 45, 47, 52
Martin, Priscilla, letter of, book review,
  11:4:526
Martin, Susannah, letter of concerning
  serving the Lord, 16:4:624–25
Martin and company, poem, 20:4:348
Martineau, Joel H., account of Colonía
  Oaxaca flood, 5:3:163–65. See also
  Mexico
Martineau, Moroni, account of Colonía
  Oaxaca flood, 5:3:163–65. See also
  Mexico
Martyrdom, 14:3:389–92; 15:4:391–415,
  471–79; 23:3:9, 11, 18, 27, 36, 41–
Subject Index

42, 47, 63; 24:1:78–109. See also
Carthage, Illinois; Carthage Greys; Carthage Jail; Nauvoo; Richards, Willard; Smith, Hyrum, Smith, Joseph, Jr.; Taylor, John

bird can, 21:2:210
bogus canes, 21:2:210
canes of, 21:2:205–11
Huntington cane, 21:2:206
Kimball cane, 21:2:210
number of canes, 21:2:206
symbolism, 21:2:210
trial of men accused of, 23:3:21, 26, 36, 42

Marvelous Work and a Wonder, A, 6:3:171
Marx, Karl, 5:3:206; 15:3:323–24
discusses criticism of religion, 31:3:56

Marxism, 5:3:211
Mary Magdalene, 8:2:158–70
Mary, Martha's sister, 8:2:158–70
Mary, mother of Jesus, 9:2:179

Masculinity, and femininity, 19:4:467
Maslow, Abraham, on Freud and spiritual manifestations, 14:2:152–53
Maslow "self-actualization" model, 27:4:45–46. See also Self-actualization

Masonic Hall, Nauvoo, Twenty-seventh Quorum met at, 31:1:52. See also Nauvoo

Masonry, 15:4:456–59. See also Religion
Masons, 8:2:213–14. See also Freemasons; Nauvoo; Religion; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Anti-Masonic Party, 3:2:23–24, 26, 36, 38–40
independence and unity of, 3:2:27
oaths of, 3:2:25
other religions views on, 3:2:27
political views of, 3:2:25
reason for attacks on, 3:2:24–25
in relation to anti-Catholic and anti-Mormon crusades, 3:2:36
similarities to Mormons, 3:2:25–26
support of Jackson, 3:2:24
Massachusetts Bay Colony, 27:3:14, 121. See also History; United States of America

Massachusetts, constitution of 1780, 27:3:16, 22, 41

Materialism, 2:1:8–10; 5:3:206
United States and India, 24:2:178–80

Materialists, 2:1:8–10, 63–64

Mathematics
algebra, 16:1:109–12
and chemistry, 28:4:43
development of, 16:1:108–12
double-centralizer theorem, 16:1:113–15
matrices, 16:1:112–15
noncommutivity of multiplication, 16:1:111–12
Matthew, Gospel of, and Joseph Smith
Translation, 25:1:7; 25:3:67. See also Bible

Mattingly, Garret, on historical research, 7:3:182

Maughan, Mary Ann Weston
early British immigrant, 27:1:79–82
in Nauvoo, 31:1:78

Maughan, Peter, in Nauvoo, 31:1:15

Maunggun gold plates, 10:4:466

Maury, Alfred, Imperial Archives director, on Mormonism, 14:2:164–65

Mauss, Armand, social science and Mormonism, 26:1:83, 101

Maxwell, Neal A., 21:3:291

Mayflower, 14:1:84; 27:1:15. See also History

Mayflower Compact, 27:3:14, 121. See also History; United States of America

Mazzuchelli, Samuele, 31:2:90

Mead, Cyrus A.
brief biography, 31:1:23n
Bullock walked home with, 31:1:50, 57
given notice of Twenty-seventh Quorum meeting, 31:1:59
at Twenty-seventh Quorum meeting, 31:1:37
visited by Bullock, 31:1:23, 60
went with Bullock to Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:61

Mead, Elwood, California Land Settlement Board member, 23:1:28

Meade, George G., poems about, 28:4:65–74, 77

Meaning, in theology, 14:3:351–53
Measure for Measure, 16:2:282–89
Mechanics Association. See Nauvoo Agricultural and Manufacturing Association

Medary, Samuel, Ohio senator, 23:4:478

Media
and freedom of press, 27:3:171–83
representation of Church in 1930s, 29:1:25

Medicine
botanic, 26:3:49–50
and Joseph Smith, 17:3:319–37
Mormons and, 26:3:49–51

Medill, William, and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:288–89

Meditation, 13:1:23–25
as prerequisite for revelation, 18:1:9
Meeker Massacre, 14:3:377  
Meetings, Sunday, 13:2:144–45  
Mehring, Catherine Elizabeth  
ill, 23:3:78  
John Taylor administers to, 23:3:78  
Mehring, Henry  
brief biography, 23:3:53  
business of John Taylor with, 23:3:53, 79  
Meiji era, and Christianity in Japan,  
14:1:18–19. See also Japan  
Melchizedek Priesthood, 10:1:4–5. See also  
Aaronic Priesthood; Priesthood  
as “acting” teachers, 16:3:389–91  
aspirations to, 16:3:392–93  
growth in Great Britain, 27:2:15  
isssue of prestige, 16:3:392  
revitalization of in 1928, 19:1:111  
Melting point, 28:4:34, 37, 39, 41, 43, 51  
Mendenhall, James, Mercantile and  
Mechanical Association Board,  
23:3:39. See also Taylor, John  
Mennonites, 5:3:232–33; 21:1:60  
on Masonry, 3:2:27  
Mental health, 8:1:99  
aided by Laing theory, 17:2:211  
Mentor congregation, 11:4:480–82  
Mephistopheles, in Goethe’s Faust, 24:3:14  
Mercantile and Mechanical Association,  
meeting of, 23:3:38–39. See also  
Nauvoo; Taylor, John  
Mercantilism, 4:2:173  
Mercer, Henry C., discovers ancient  
potter’s wheel, 9:2:187  
Merchants, Brigham Young’s views on,  
28:3:39  
Meriam Indian Study, 14:3:379  
Mérième, Prosper, first interprets Mormons  
to French, 14:2:146, 162  
Merisms, abbreviated statements of gospel,  
in Book of Mormon, 31:3:43–49.  
See also Book of Mormon  
Merrill, Marriner W., on property rights,  
3:3:23  
Mesmer, Franz Anton, animal magnetism,  
15:2:147  
163–64  
Mesoamerica. See also Archaeology  
history of, and Book of Mormon,  
17:1:101–7  
probable site for Book of Mormon  
civilizations, 30:3:128, 137  
Mesopotamia, 9:2:186, 188, 190; 9:4:473  
Messenger and Advocate, 12:4:412, 492–  
93; 20:1:41. See also Latter-day  
Saints’ Messenger and Advocate  
Messiah. See Jesus Christ  
Metallic documents. See Documents,  
metallic  
Metals  
in biology, 10:4:404–18  
cyclohexylenes, 10:4:413–18  
effects on animals, 10:4:392–94  
interactions with systems, 10:4:394–95  
and nervous system, 10:4:407–9  
Metaphors, 16:4:520, 522–23  
Metaphysics, 3:1:3, 9  
and God, 17:3:303–9  
dualism in Gospel of John, 3:1:7–9  
Jesus and Being, 3:1:5  
relationship between Jesus and the  
Father, 3:1:5–7  
witness of Spirit, 3:1:3  
Methodism. See also Religion  
and Genesee Conference, 9:3:381, 403  
influence on Brigham Young, 18:3:295  
and Joseph Smith, 9:3:379–81, 384,  
403–4  
on Masonry, 3:2:27  
in Palmyra, New York, 9:3:309–20,  
375, 379–80, 398  
of Pomeroy Tucker, 9:3:381–86, 404  
primitive, 27:1:28  
and Reverend Lane 9:3:398  
Methodist movement, 6:2:67–69  
enthusiasm and hypocrisy, 6:2:68–70, 72  
threat to social order, 6:2:69, 72  
Mexican-American War, 22:3:292. See also  
Mormon Battalion  
Mexican Indian Mission, 22:4:443. See also  
Mexico  
Mexican Mission, closure of, 22:4:441. See also  
Mexico; Mission  
Mexican Saints, 15:3:293–307  
Mexican War, recruiting Mormons to join,  
21:4:475–87  
Mexico City, Mexico, missionaries in,  
22:3:294–303  
Mexico, 9:2:185, 188–89, 196. See also  
Mission  
converts sent to Arizona, 22:3:305  
early Mormon, 22:3:289–310  
early Mormon missionary activities,  
22:3:289–310  
LDS colonies, 5:3:155–67  
Merida, 9:2:187  
Mexico City, 9:2:196  
missions in, 22:4:441–53  
Popocatepetl, 9:2:188  
Micah, throne-vision, 26:4:69
Michelangelo, poetry, 24:2:207. See also Literature

Michigan, bank failures, 23:4:480

Middle Ages, faith and art in, 11:1:39

Middle East, 9:2:121–43; 12:1:12

travel guide, 14:3:393–95

Middleton, John J., 14:2:221

Migration
to Adam-ondi-Ahman, 13:1:39–40, 47
of Latter-day Saints, 11:4:342; 29:2:5; 29:4:43, 65
of Lehi, method of, 30:3:57–65
maritime, book review, 25:2:86
Polynesian legends, 17:1:73 (see also Hagoth)
Saints reasons for, 30:2:50
table of Saints, 30:2:52

Militancy
comments by Joseph Smith about, 13:1:58–60, 66
Mormon declaration of independence, 13:1:56–58
note of warning, 13:1:53–54
political motto, 13:1:51–52
response to Election Day Battle, 13:1:46, 50, 56
Salt Sermon, 13:1:52

Military, 22:2:221–22. See also War
alliances in Europe, 13:3:286–87, 302
MX missile, 22:2:222–23
peace and war, 22:2:215–25
subjection to rulers, 22:2:219–20
training, 22:2:220–21

Militia, Mormon, 28:1:10

Milky Way, 8:1:7

Milk, John Stuart
break with Auguste Comte, 5:2:205
discussion of Mormons, 14:2:146

Millennialism, 21:4:534–36

Millennial Star, 2:2:247, 249, 252;
and Charles Penrose, 27:1:115, 118, 120–23
and George Q. Cannon, 27:1:1–6, 100–102, 108
and Mormon Creed, 26:4:126
on Scotland, 27:2:32

Millennialism, 27:3:11, 19–20
Mormon beliefs of, 23:1:22–23

Millennium, 3:3:55–57; 23:4:403; 24:2:205
Church preparation for, 3:3:64–66
events to precede, 3:3:58

Joseph Smith on, 3:3:59–60
and Mormons, 16:4:631
political movements, 16:4:631
Second Coming, 3:3:62

Miller, Arthur, Death of a Salesman, family
relationships, 19:4:514. See also Literature

Miller, Brother
John Taylor stays with while coming to Far West, 23:3:81
stays with John Taylor, 23:3:81
Miller, Charles, branch president in Manchester, England, 27:1:52
Miller, Cincinnatus Heiner [Joaquin]
story about Danites, 23:2:156–57
wrote successful anti-Mormon novel, 14:2:144

Miller, George. See also Nauvoo
apostasy of, 24:3:313–14
article by in Times and Seasons on temple, 23:3:20
bishop, 23:3:20
brief biography, 23:3:20n
dinner with John Taylor, 23:3:82
food from Big Field, 23:3:87
high priests quorum presidency, 23:3:23
letter about Joseph Smith, 19:3:402–7
letter of on repeal of Nauvoo Charter,
23:3:37–38
letter of to state governors on persecu-
tions, 23:3:41–44
and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:20
at meeting to choose county officers,
23:3:79
and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:278–81
in Nauvoo, 31:1:17
Nauvoo House Association, 23:3:9
nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29
at party at Benbows’, 23:3:82
and planning sessions for trek west,
24:3:305–14
trustee-in-trust, 23:3:20

Miller, Henry W.
brief biography, 23:3:79n
coroner, 23:3:79

Miller, John
brief biography, 23:3:48n
and Mormons and Indians in Nebraska,
24:3:374–78
murder of, 23:3:48

Miller, Reuben
belief in Strang’s revelations, 8:3:280–83 (see also Strang, James J.)
conversion, 8:3:280
on Cowdery’s reconciliation with Church, 8:3:292
Milton, John, 9:4:417; 28:3:12. See also Literature
on Adam as Christian, 24:2:201–2
on Adam, fall of, 24:2:196–98
on apostasy, 24:2:204
beliefs of, 24:2:191–206
on creation, 24:2:199–201
on free will, 24:2:198
on Godhead, 24:2:196
on millennium, 24:2:205
on polygamy, 24:2:203
on war in Heaven, 24:2:195
Mind, uses of in relation to gospel, 14:1:47–55
Minute Men, 14:1:70
Mission. See also specific countries or areas; Missionaries; Missionary work
Asia, 12:1:85–106, 109–10
Australia, 27:2:67–68
Britain, 27:2:3, 5, 13, 16, 97–100, 119
to Britain, of Heber C. Kimball, 27:2:13
California, 23:4:431
Cape Town, South Africa, 20:4:404
cotton, economic, under Brigham Young, 3:1:65; 3:3:27
Cuautla, Mexico, reopening of, 22:4:447
Cuernavaca, Mexico, reopening of, 22:4:443, 447
to England, of Ezra T. Benson, 27:1:117
to England, of Orson Hyde, 2:1:90
to England, of John Taylor, 23:3:4–5, 14
to England, of the Twelve, 15:4:499–
526; 21:3:301–41
to England, of Willard Richards, 31:2:42
flax, economic, under Brigham Young, 3:3:27
Formosa, 6:3:141
Gold-mining, 1:2:19–31
Great Britain, first foreign mission of RLDS Church, 27:1:107
Hawaii, 2:1:30–31; 18:1:13
Hong Kong, 12:1:89, 91, 99
Iceland, 9:2:219
India, 12:3:262–78
Indians, 23:3:80
iron, economic, under Brigham Young, 3:3:26
Italy, 31:2:83–89
Japan, 12:1:85, 92, 111; 15:2:172;
Japan Central, 12:1:93
Japan West, 12:1:93
Jewish, 8:4:434–41
Korea, 12:1:95
Lamanite, 2:2:129; 11:4:405
lead, economic, under Brigham Young, 3:3:26–27
Mexican Indian, 22:4:443
Mexico, 22:4:441–53
to New York, of John Taylor, 23:3:5
Northern Far East, 12:1:89, 92
Philippine, 12:1:87
Ohio, 11:4:499–500
Samoa, 18:1:12–19
Sandwich Islands, 18:1:13–14
silk, economic, under Brigham Young, 3:3:27
Southern Far East, 12:1:88–89
St. Louis, 23:4:387
sugar, economic, under Brigham Young, 3:3:26
Taiwan, 12:1:88
Western European, establishment of, 27:2:18
wine, economic, under Brigham Young, 3:3:27
wool, economic, under Brigham Young, 3:3:27
Subject Index

Missionaries. See also Auxiliary missionaries; Missionary work
to Asia, 12:1:80
changing roles, 27:2:113–14, 116
comparison to American GI’s during World War II, 27:2:112
departure for England, 27:1:8
experiences of, and literature, 22:2:147–48
experiences of, book review, 30:2:116–18
first to Japan, 12:1:92
first to Korea, 12:1:96
friction with local members, 27:2:108–14
in Great Britain, 27:2:6, 13, 15–16, 97
growth in numbers of, 26:2:99–103
in Iceland, 9:2:218–19
journals of, book review, 31:3:181–83
licensing of in 1830s, 22:1:104
to Sandwich Islands, 12:1:80–81
Scotland, 27:2:29
unified system, 27:2:113–17
Missionary work, 10, 1:14–15
among Jews, 8:4:427–43
in Belgium, 24:1:61–77
in Europe, 14:2:158
genealogical, 17:3:355–60
Grant, Heber J., 24:2:142–44
John Taylor discussion, 23:3:15
Kirtland as center of, 11:4:497–516
in Latin America, 13:2:131–34
and LDS folklore, 17:1:47–48, 52
list of men chosen for missions, January 12, 1845, 23:3:24–26
Mischa Markow, 11:1:92–99
in Ohio, 11:4:474–516
personal essay on, 6:2:101–18
in Samoa, 18:1:12
Southern response to, 28:2:10–11
stake, 17:1:88
in Utah, 17:1:74
Mississippi River
and Nauvoo, 18:2:255–72
and Nauvoo dam, 18:2:246–54
paintings, 22:2:193–211
See also Atchison, David Rice; Avard, Sampson; Boggs, Lilburn W.; Danites; Haun’s Mill Massacre; Mob violence
Church history, 8:2:206–7
imprisonment of prophets, 13:1:20–22;
13:4:546–47
Latter-day Saints arrival, 13:1:14
Latter-day Saints in, 28:1:6–7, 9–15
livestock production in, 21:4:468
map of in 1830s, 26:2:2
Mormon war, 23:1:94–103
persecutions in, 13:1:6–8; 22:4:491;
23:3:11, 42, 46
redress petitions, 26:2:31–44
Saints’ expulsion from, 13:4:494
unlawful elements, 13:1:15–16
Missouri Conflict, 26:2:5; 26:3:25–26, 32
to petitions to government as result of,
26:2:32
Missouri Historical Society, St. Louis,
Mormon manuscripts, 14:4:459
Missouri Period, 1831–1839. Documentary History of the Church, 14:4:488
Missouri River, Mormons at, 1846–52,
book review, 28:3:113–17
Missouri State Archives, Jefferson City,
Mormon manuscripts, 14:4:459
Missouri State Historical Society,
Columbia, Mormon manuscripts,
14:4:459
Mitchell, Dr., elusive identity of man visited by Martin Harris, 10:3:332–36
Mob violence, 28:2:7, 10. See also Carthage Jail; Martyrdom; Missouri; Nauvoo
affidavits against, 23:3:93–94
Amasa Lyman speech on, 23:3:92
Brigham Young’s exemption of government in, 21:4:479
Heber C. Kimball speech on, 23:3:92
and martyrdom of Joseph Smith,
20:1:71
in Missouri, 23:3:11, 42, 46
around Nauvoo, 23:3:88–96
Mobility, 2:1:77
Modern art, and humanism, 1:1:51–57. See also Art
Modernism, 5:3:216; 21:3:281. See also Art
Modernity, in art, 1:2:33–41. See also Art
Modernization, an explanation of, 23:1:19–20
Molecule, 28:4:28, 41, 43, 46
Molotov, V. M., urges creation of second front in Europe during World War II, 5:1:57. See also War; World War II
Moment of silence. See also Meditation;
Prayer
Karcher v. May, 27:3:188
Moment of silence (continued)
Marsh v. Chambers, 27:3:187
in modern court, 27:3:187
New Jersey statute, 27:3:191
Zorach v. Clauson, 27:3:192
Monarchy
in Book of Mormon, 17:1:10
during French renaissance, 6:1:10–11
Money
profits from Santa Fe fur trade, 13:1:12–13, 18
in United States and Spanish trade, 13:1:11
Mongolia, 6:3:163–69
Communist revolution in, 6:3:165
Pan-Mongolism, 6:3:168–69
Soviet influence in, 6:3:165
Monotheism, 8:2:115–17
See also United States of America
Monsieur Violet, 14:2:142
Montégut, Emile, 14:2:166–69
Montevideo, Uruguay, Conference of American States at, 13:3:283
Montgomery, James, 23:4:389–90, 398
Moody, Dwight, Evangelical Protestant leader, 23:1:20
Moody and Sankey Revival, 27:2:48–49
Moon, John, emigration from England, 17:3:339–41
Moore, Andrew
brief biography, 23:3:23n
nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
Mora, Anna (Donna Africana or Anna Marie). See also Lebolo, Antonio
marries Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:16
sponsored for Christian baptism, 31:3:16
death of, 31:3:16
Moral acceptability, 30:2:21
Moral choices, and outcomes, 30:2:17–31
Morality, 15:3:309–22, 16:4:507–16, 591–600, 683
and art, 11:1:37–49
decline of, 16:4:684
false, 26:1:44–49
and knowledge, 16:4:489–91
public vs. private, 11:1:40–41
and religion, 11:1:38
sexual, 8:1:23 (see also Sex)
social scientist’s role, 8:1:28, 32, 34
Moral philosophy, 11:2:188–99
Moral reasoning, 30:2:17–18
Morals, in literature, 21:3:279–89
More, Thomas, 5:1:3; 9:4:407
religion and science, 3:3:36
Utopia, 3:3:35–37; 5:1:3, 41–42
Morgan, Dale
as book reviewer, 15:1:118
naturalistic assumptions of, 30:3:24–28
on origin of Book of Mormon, 30:3:26–27
question-begging, 30:3:27–28, 30, 33
Morgan, James P., in Nauvoo, 31:1:29
Morgan, William, origin of anti-Masonic Party, 3:2:23, 27
Morgenstjernen [Morning Star], started by Andrew Jensen, 14:1:35
Morley, Isaac, 11:4:484, 486
brief biography, 23:3:90n; 31:1:17n
Kirtland farm, 12:4:346, 351
mobs burn shops of, 23:3:90
in Nauvoo, 31:1:17
president of Manti colony, 18:3:440–41, 446
speech of on mob violence, 23:3:92
Mormon (father of Moroni). See also Book of Mormon
abridgement of large plates, 31:2:10–15
scholarship of, 8:2:172
youth, scholarship of, 8:2:174
Mormon, book of, reading of chapter 8,
24:1:53–59
Mormon Arts Festival, 14:2:141, 150
Mormon Battalion, 2:2:145; 8:2:127–42;
See also Kane, Stephen; Mexican-American War
authority, division of, 8:2:134
authority, military, 8:2:127
authority, religious, 8:2:127
Brigham Young’s suspicion of request to form, 21:4:480
calling of at Mt. Pisgah, 21:4:459–61
contribution of, 21:4:485
and Donner Party, 11:3:307–11
efforts to raise, 21:4:483–85
and Henry William Bigler, 30:4:31
farewell ball, comments on, 21:4:486
and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:278
and Mormon trek west, 24:3:310
payment of, 21:4:486
trail in Iowa, 21:4:426–27
Mormon Conflict, 14:1:104
See also Keep-A-Pitchin
and Deseret News, 26:4:127–28
and Millennial Star, 26:4:126
and New York Herald, 26:4:126
Subject Index

Mormondom
boomtown metaphor for, 26:1:112–14
definition of, 26:1:73
and Protestant thought in 1800s, 25:3:85
religiosity, 29:2:57
as underdeveloped nation, 26:1:110–12
Mormon Experience, The, and women, 20:1:39
Mormon History Association, 17:2:201–2
and American religion, 3:3:17
arguments against, book review, 6:1:57–62
and Blacks, 11:3:222–25
change in, book review, 20:2:222–24
classification of, 21:2:252–56
and commercial theater, 12:2:234–40
creed of, "Mind Your Own Business," 26:4:125–32. See also Mormon Creed
and John Milton, Adam as Christian, 24:2:201–2
and John Milton, Adam, fall of, 24:2:196–98
and John Milton, apostasy, 24:2:204
and John Milton, beliefs, 24:2:191–206
and John Milton, creation, 24:2:199–201
and John Milton, free will, 24:2:198
and John Milton, Godhead, 24:2:196
and John Milton, millennium, 24:2:205
and John Milton, polygamy, 24:2:203
and John Milton, war in Heaven, 24:2:195
man's potential, 2:2:267
and Mark Twain, 11:2:119–20, 130–40
myths, 14:2:273–74
Platonism, 2:2:264–65
and politics, 11:3:219–40
priesthood, 2:2:263–64
and Protestant thought in 1800s, 25:3:85
religiosity, 2:57
religious context in New York, 9:3:351–72
roots of modern, book review, 20:2:222–24
selected non-Mormon Missouri sources on, 14:4:460–84
sense of mission in America, 20:1:83–92
the Spirit, 2:2:263
theology, 29:3:49
and treasure hunting, 24:4:450–51, 467–70
Truman Coe's 1836 description, 17:3:347–50
and U.S. foreign policy, 25:1:57
as worldwide Church, 29:1:35
Mormonism Portrayed, 14:2:142
"Mormonites," and J. G. Bennett, 10:3:353–64
Mormon Point of View, The, 13:2:160
description of articles contained in, 13:2:161–65
failure of, 13:2:167–70
praise of, 13:2:166–67, 171
Mormons, See Latter-day Saints
Mormon Tabernacle Choir, 4:2:111–12
Mormon trails. See also Donner Party; Florence, Nebraska; Maps; Nebraska; Pioneers
Brigham Young Trail, 21:4:418–23
Des Moines River Valley Trail, 21:4:425–26
Handcart Trail, 21:4:423–24
historic sites and markers, book review, 29:2:114–17
Incidental Trail, 21:4:427–30
Iowa Trail, 21:4:417–30
maps of, see Maps
Mormon Battalion Trail, in Iowa, 21:4:426–27
Pioneer Trail of 1847, 24:3:321–26
Mormon War, 3:1:11–14; 23:1:94–103
sources of conflict, 3:1:12–13, 16–18
Morning Star, 14:1:35
Moroni (son of Mormon). See also Book of Mormon; Mormon
brought gospel as angel, 2:1:81
message to Gentiles, 31:3:45–46
on resurrection, 30:3:50–51
visits to Joseph Smith, 10:3:255–58
Moroni, Captain, See also Book of Mormon
as hero of Book of Mormon, 25:1:23–24
approach to war, 25:1:45–46
Morrill, Justin S., and antipolygamy legislation, 26:4:108–9
Morrill, Laban, conversion of, 9:3:357
Morrill Act, 27:3:92–93, 96, 104
Morrill Anti–Bigamy Act of 1862, 18:3:370
Morris, Thomas
brief biography, 31:1:17n
in Nauvoo, 31:1:17
Morse, Jane, stubbornness, 30:1:8
Mortimer, William James, publication of standard works, 22:4:388
Morton, A. Q., word-pattern ratios of, 30:3:93
Morton, William A., religion classes general board member, 23:1:28
Mosaic Law, 9:2:161. See also Bible; Moses
digest of, book review, 6:3:189
Moses, 9:2:176–77; 14:1:50; 21:3:348, 355, 356; 23:4:408–9, 483, 486. See also Bible; Moses, book of
Alma the Elder as type of, 30:3:114–15
call of, 26:4:99–101
compared to Nephi, 27:4:33
gospel in days of, 23:3:69
Jesus Christ like, 30:3:121–22
on Mount of Transfiguration, 23:3:70
presides over Church, 23:3:57
vision of earth and inhabitants, 8:3:255–56
Moses, Otis
mission of to Indians, 23:3:80
Mohawk convert, 23:3:80
Moses, book of. See also Bible; Moses; Pearl of Great Price
changes in, 8:4:361–82
John M. Bernhisel manuscript, 8:4:373–78 (see also John M. Bernhisel manuscript)
Orson Pratt edition, 8:4:374–78
and sun, 30:4:41–42
Talmage edition, 8:4:377–78
Mosiah, book of, 10:1:81–82. See also Book of Mormon
accounts of reenactment of Exodus, 30:3:115–16
covenant pattern in chapters 1–6, 24:2:151–62
first-person pronouns in, 30:3:115
Moslems, 9:2:133, 135, 138
Moss, William
brief biography, 23:3:24n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:24
Mosteller, Frederick, wordprint study of Federalist Papers, 30:3:92–93
Motherhood, 14:2:208
Mother in Heaven, 21:2:253
Mount of Olives, dedication of, 8:4:428
Mountain Congress of the League to Enforce Peace, 14:1:91
Mountain Meadows Massacre, 18:3:361–63; 23:2:148. See also Lee, John D.; Young, Brigham
book review, 17:3:382–84
Brigham Young’s feelings about, 18:3:363–65
and early settlement of San Bernardino, 29:4:59
Move South, 29:4:65
journal excerpts, 20:1:100
Movies (1930s), 29:1:5
Moyle, Henry D., on excommunication, 21:3:266–67
Muffs, Yochanan, Rabbi at Jewish Theological Seminary of America, 21:3:344–47
Muhammad, succession of, 31:2:146
Muhlestein, Christian Hyrum, and prophecy of Gratianus, 25:3:29
Mulek. See also Book of Mormon; Mulekites
descendant of Zedekiah, 30:3:7–8
journey to New World, 30:3:9–12
meaning of name, 30:3:8
mentioned in Bible, 30:3:8
Mulekites. See also Book of Mormon; Jaredites; Mulek; Nephites amalgamated with Nephites, 30:3:18–19
in Book of Mormon, 30:3:6–22
discovery of Coriantumr, 30:3:14–17
ethnic distinction between them and Nephites, 30:3:17–18
interaction with Jaredites, 30:3:12–16
journey to New World, 30:3:9–12
language, 30:3:11–12
merge with Nephites, 30:3:16–17
and Olmecs, 30:3:12
origin, 30:3:6–9
Phoenicians possibly in original party, 30:3:9, 11–12
travel south, 30:3:13–15
wars of, 30:3:11
Mulholland, James, 7:3:176
scribe, 11:4:450, 464
Mulliner, Samuel, Scottish convert and missionary, 27:2:27
Multiplication, in Hebrew and Greek grammar, 26:4:14–18
Mumford, Louis, on artist’s responsibility, 1:1:55–56
Mums, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:73
*Munera Pulveris*, 5:3:223, 225–26
as negotiator, 26:3:12–13
on priesthood authority, 12:4:362
remembrance of settlements, 26:3:21–22
Murdock, Julia Clapp, death of, 14:2:204–5
Museum of Church History and Art,
23:4:401
Music, 23:4:389–400. See also Academics; Musical symbolism
as art form, 10:1:85–86, 87–88
autonomous vs. heteronomous, 2:1:38–40
in the Church, 16:1:65–67
Church, appropriateness, 16:4:578–80
Church, importance of hymns,
16:4:580–81
Church, purpose of, 16:4:578
collected folksongs, 3:3:105–7
critic John Tullidge, 1:1:1–7
education, 4:2:107–18
modern harmony, 2:1:37–38
and Mormonism, history of, 30:4:100–103
purpose of, 2:1:38–40
recreational and social, 4:2:108–9, 116
in ritual and eternal harmony, 19:1:49
sacred, 4:2:108, 112
Musical Lyceum, at Nauvoo, 23:4:393. See also Music; Nauvoo
Musical symbolism. See also Music
Catholic liturgical chant, 3:3:75
musical language, 3:3:76
Wagnerian Leitmotif, 3:3:76
Music Hall, in Nauvoo, 31:1:50, 70. See also Nauvoo
Musser, A. Milton, traveling bishop,
23:2:184–85. See also Bishops
Mutual Improvement Association, 23:4:432
and priesthood activity meetings,
19:1:110–11
Muwashshaha, Arabic poetic genre,
4:3:232
MX missile, LDS Church statements,
22:2:215–25. See also Military
Myths, 2:1:2, 4–5
definition of, 2:1:2

N
Nachie, Tzune, Church in Japan, 15:2:196. See also Japan
Naegle, Pauline, in Mexico, 5:3:165. See also Mexico
Nag Hammadi, 17:2:131–34. See also Apocalypse of Adam
Nakazawa, Hajime, first Japanese LDS convert, 14:1:17. See also Japan
Names
choice of for Korean children, 6:3:127–28
in fiction, 5:1:33–44
substituted, in published revelations,
23:1:103–12
Napoleon Bonaparte. See also Egypt
conquers Piedmont, Italy, 31:3:8–9
influence on life of Antonio Lebolo,
31:3:8
Nara, Fujiya, LDS Church in Japan,
15:2:192. See also Japan
Namia, chronicles of, and Christian influence, 12:2:203–4. See also C. S. Lewis; Literature
Narrative
biography, 22:2:179–82
call pattern, in Moses chapter 6,
26:4:97–105
oral personal, as literature, 30:1:5–24
of Zosimus, and Book of Mormon,
22:3:311–32 (see also Book of Mormon)
and inflation, 6:2:88
Irish literary renaissance, 6:1:35–36
National Social Work Association, 23:1:28
Native American Movement, politically anti-immigrant, 3:2:29–31, 34, 36–37. See also American Republican Party
Native American Parties. See also American Republican Party
organization of, 3:2:29–30
riots of, 3:2:30
Native Americans, 6:2:93–99; 9:2:185;
10:1:51; 14:3:361–81. See also specific tribes and chiefs; Lamanite Mission; Young, Brigham
Catlin-Young correspondence, 17:1:115–18
Comanche, 6:2:97
contact with Mormons, 21:4:491–514
converts, first temple sealing, 18:3:429
dance, 6:2:93–99
distribution in America, 6:1:52
ey early LDS members, 18:3:429
and Fort Douglas, 8:4:455–57
history of tribe, 21:4:493
hospitality, 6:2:98–99
in Iowa, 21:4:491–514
mission to, 21:4:491; 23:3:80
Native Americans (continued)
and Mormon policies, 29:4:23–38
and Mormon trek west, 24:3:309
and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:275–300
origin, and Mormonism, book review, 6:1:58
Plains Indians, 6:2:97
policies of Brigham Young, 18:3:428–52
Potawatomi, conflicts with Mormons in Iowa, 21:4:478
programs for, 6:1:53–54
relationship with Mormon settlers, 29:4:23–38
religion, 6:2:93–99
ritual, 6:2:93–99
slave trade, 18:3:435–36
U.S. relations with, 21:4:493
violence towards whites on western trails, 24:3:328–29
NATO, 2:2:151, 158
Naturalism, 31:3:53–56
Dreiser’s view, 3:2:41, 45, 49
German, 5:3:203–18
hedonistic view of, 3:2:41
and literary revolution, 5:3:216–18
problem of death, 3:2:41, 49
Naturalistic assumptions, of Book of Mormon, 30:3:23–40. See also Book of Mormon
Natural law, 8:3:295–97
moral, Catholic view, 11:2:188–99 (see also Catholic Church)
tradition, 10:1:118–20
Natural philosophy, and human purposes, 3:3:36
Natural rights, 4:3:259–64
tradition, 27:3:150–53, 156–59
Natural theology, book review, 6:3:186
Nature of
God, 15:1:74–76 (see also God)
man, 30:4:65–66 (see also Man)
Annis Mill, 18:2:264
architecture, 18:4:589–91
British LDS immigrate to, 31:1:77–85
changes after Joseph and Hyrum’s martyrdom, 31:1:72–73
choir, 23:4:393
Church history, 8:2:204
city council preamble, 23:3:29–31
city plan, 30:2:40–41
conditions in, 26:3:71–72
Democratic party, 15:4:493–94
described in 1860 letters, 20:4:357
in diary of Zina D. H. Jacobs, 19:3:285
exodus and women, 20:1:42–48
ferry, 18:2:260–61, 264
immigrant letters from, 31:1:89–98
influence of British literature on, 23:4:396
Iowa shore of, 18:2:132–42
in journal of Joseph Fielding, 19:2:146
journey from, 21:4:445–47
laying of temple cornerstone, 23:3:49
life in, June 1844, 19:2:231
Maid of Iowa, 18:2:268–72
Mansion House, 18:2:263
Masonic Hall, 23:3:32
mob activity, affidavits of, 23:3:93–96
and music, 4:2:109, 113
New Police, 15:4:480–90
newspapers in, 22:4:487–96
novel about, book review, 12:3:331–35
oral history of, 18:2:144–50
planning streets of, 19:3:408–12
poem, 31:2:180
proceedings of city council, 23:3:26–28
proclamation to the citizens of Hancock County, Illinois, 23:3:91
purchase of land from Isaac Galland, 19:3:268
rapid growth of, 18:2:271
restoration of Jonathan Browning site, 19:2:201
reunion of 1860, 20:4:354
as river town, 18:2:256–72
Saints will inherit sometime in future, 23:3:92–93
social history of, book review, 31:1:113–14
streets, archaeological excavation of, 19:3:413–15
streets, plating, 19:3:408–12
tabernacle, canvas construction, 19:3:416–21
thefts in, 23:3:21
Thomas Bullock describes demise, 30:1:72, 82
Thomas Bullock in, 30:1:72, 76–82
Trades Meeting Association, 18:2:251–53
as utopia, book review 18:4:589–91
Vinson Knight, 18:2:259–60
Nauvoo Agricultural and Manufacturing Association. See also Nauvoo; Taylor, John
description of, 23:3:17
meetings of, 23:3:17–18, 31–33, 36
and Nauvoo dam, 18:2:251–52
repeal of charter of, 23:3:36
trustees of, 23:3:36
Nauvoo band
at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49
at putting cupola on temple, 23:3:85
at Seventies’ Hall dedication, 23:3:7
at Young family meeting, 23:3:17
Nauvoo charter, 15:4:480–90, 491–97
letter on repeal of, 23:3:37–38
repeal of, 23:3:36–37, 43
Nauvoo choir
at Seventies’ Hall dedication, 23:3:7
at Young family meeting, 23:3:17
Nauvoo Dam, 18:2:246–54
Nauvoo Expositor, 8:2:213; 20:1:72;
20:2:208; 22:1:68–70; 23:3:27, 41,
47, 51; 24:1:82–83, 95
Nauvoo House, 18:2:262; 21:3:311;
30:2:42–43
cornerstone, and Book of Mormon
original manuscript, 10:3:264
description of, 23:3:9
George A. Smith speech on, 23:3:82
John Taylor, Brigham Young, Heber C.
Kimball at, 23:3:82
raised $150 for, 23:3:86
start laying bricks for, 23:3:85
urge completion of, 23:3:86–87
William Weeks architect of, 23:3:82
(see also Weeks, William)
Nauvoo House Association
incorporated, 23:3:9
trustees of, 23:3:9
Nauvoo Legion, 2:2:141–42; 8:2:204, 206;
24:1:84, 91; 28:1:7
called out because of mob action,
31:1:28
organized against Indians in Utah,
18:3:438, 444–49
Nauvoo Library and Literary Institute,
Joseph Smith’s donation list,
14:3:386–87
Nauvoo Neighbor, 22:4:495–96; 23:3:4,
16–17, 67, 85, 96. See also Wasp
publishing news about the West,
21:4:409–10
Nauvoo Stake, 15:4:491–97
Nauvoo (steamboat), 19:2:167–71
Nauvoo Temple, 23:3:14, 18, 34, 65, 74,
79, 86, 88; 30:2:42–43. See also
Temple
appeared as if on fire, 31:1:62–63
architect William Weeks, 19:3:337 (see
also Weeks, William)
Bullock at, 31:1:23, 25, 27, 40, 43–45,
47, 50–54, 56–57, 59–66, 68–75
Bullock receives ordinances at, 31:1:37,
45
Bullock’s dreams of, 31:1:55, 63
cupola put on, 23:3:85–86
description of, 23:3:8
description of attic and floor plan,
19:3:366–74
description of, from Nauvoo journal of
John Taylor, 23:3:52–53
dedication of, 19:3:59
endowment, emphasis of redemption of
mankind on earth, 23:1:23
deductions in, 31:1:83
floor settles, 31:1:53
laying of cornerstone, from Nauvoo
journal of John Taylor, 23:3:49, 59
meetings at, 31:1:30, 32, 38, 44, 53, 61,
65–66, 73, 75
paintings in, 22:2:193, 197, 199, 202,
205, 207, 209–11
prayer circle meetings, 19:1:93–96;
31:1:50, 63, 63n, 66, 69–74
proposition of sale to influential non-
Mormons, 23:3:92
provisions at, 31:1:18, 29–30, 53
repairs made after fire, 31:1:52–53
roof fire, 31:1:47, 49
Nauvoo Temple office. See also Nauvoo
Temple store
Bullock at, 31:1:25, 30, 34–36, 38–40,
42, 44–46, 50–54, 56, 59–63, 67, 73
Bullock went to for provisions, 31:1:25,
31, 65, 67, 73
Nauvoo Temple store. Bullock went to,
31:1:17, 33–34, 72. See also Nauvoo
Temple office
Nauvoo Water Power Company, John E.
Page, 18:2:253–54, 266
Navajos, 21:1:123. See also Native
Americans
economics, 21:1:123–24
Nazism, and German history, 28:2:53. See
also Germany; Hitler, Adolf
Near East, and Book of Mormon, 22:3:271–74
Nebeker, Ann, Primary General Board member, 23:1:28
Nebraska City Cutoff, and Mormon trail network, 24:3:330. See also Mormon trails; Florence, Nebraska
Nebuchadnezzar, 15:1:5. See also Bible
Needham, John, records early social events in the Church, 27:1:53
Neely, Albert, judge of Joseph Smith’s 1826 trial, 30:2:91, 96, 98, 100–101, 105–6
Neff, Sherman, University of Utah English professor, 27:2:5
Negroes. See African Americans
Nehemiah
and rabbinic Judaism, 21:3:349–50, 355 symbol of preparedness, 14:2:153
Neibaur, Alexander, in Nauvoo, 31:1:70
Nelson, M. W., missionary in Great Britain, 27:2:111
Nelson, Dee Jay, critic of book of Abraham, 8:3:245, 247, 249, 252
Neoorthodoxy, 29:3:49
Newman, John B., animal magnetism, 15:2:148-49

"New Meadows," core of Topsfield, Massachusetts, 14:1:61

New Mormon History. See History, New Mormon

"New Movement," Godbeite, 14:3:332, 334, 341-44

New name, 21:1:12

Newspaper

accounts, martyrdom of Joseph Smith, 20:1:83 (see also Martyrdom; Smith, Joseph, Jr.)

verse, on the Mormon frontier, 25:3:55


inspired translation, 14:4:405

in modern English, 9:2:229

new translation, 11:4:408-22

passages used by early Mormons, 13:4:479-84

teachings on violence, 25:1:37

Newton, Joseph, and Rigdonite church, 21:1:55-56, 59

New World, social experiments in, 5:1:3-4

New York

opposition to Mormons in, 9:3:360

and treasure hunting, 24:4:448

New York Campaign of 1776, 14:1:70

New York Herald, and the Mormon Creed, 26:4:126-27

New York Metropolitan Museum of Art, 8:2:171, 195, 201-3

New Zealand

Church College of, 12:1:83

missionaries, 12:1:81

stakes, 12:1:82

New Zealand Temple, 12:1:81-83

Nibley, Charles W., 27:1:69

harvesting lumber in Oregon, 30:4:114-15

and League of Nations, 14:1:81, 93, 95, 98

Nibley, Hugh W., 8:2:171-94; 16:4:668-69

as Cassandra, 30:4:104-5, 114-16

collected works, book review, 28:4:114-19

Egyptian papyri, 11:4:320

and Fawn M. Brodie, 20:1:59

influence on Encyclopedia of Mormonism, 31:4:35

introductory work on Dead Sea Scrolls, 23:1:51

Joseph Smith, Jr., trial of 1826, 12:2:224-26

Myth Makers, 30:4:70-71

as prophet, 30:4:104-16

response to his The Ancient State, 31:3:51, 53

views on striving for wealth, 30:4:106-15

views on war, 30:4:112-13

Nicaragua, LDS support of opposing sides, 30:4:24

Nickerson, Freeman, missionary travels to Canada, 23:3:1

Nickerson, Uriel Chittendon Hatch, in Nauvoo, 31:1:53, 59, 62

Nielsen, Hans, tried for polygamy, 27:3:101

Nietzsche, Friedrich, 5:3:215


1984 by George Orwell, 24:1:3-16. See also Orwell, George

Nirvana, 12:1:55

Nisan, Jewish calendar month, and coming of Elijah, 23:4:485

Nisbet, Robert, on progress and religion, 28:2:60-61

Nixon, Fanny, in Nauvoo, 31:1:21

Nixon, Harriett, in Nauvoo, 31:1:21

Nixon, Richard M., 14:1:7. See also United States of America administration, 12:1:12, 21-22

foreign policy, 12:1:16

presidential race of, 11:3:236-37

visit to China, 12:1:3-4

Nixon, Sarah Ann, in Nauvoo, 31:1:21, 23, 29, 32, 46

Nixon, Stephen, in Nauvoo, 31:1:21-23, 53-54

Nixon, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:33

Noah, 23:3:72. See also Bible; Flood given pattern to build ark, 23:4:408

Noble, Joseph Bates, conversion of, 30:2:61

No Man Knows My History by Fawn Brodie, Dale Morgan assists with, 30:3:24. See also Brodie, Fawn

Nominating conventions, and students, 12:2:163-70

North Korea, 12:1:39-54. See also War

North Korean Bureau of the Korean Communist Party, 12:1:41

Northern Far East Mission, 12:1:89, 92. See also Asia

“Nothing in Heaven Functions as it Ought,”

Novel
family, of oral narratives, 30:1:17–24
Mormon, achievement of, book review,
28:2:97–109
Mormon experience, book review,
16:4:432–35
Mormon, humor in, book review,
20:1:124–26
Mormonism, in 1940s, 18:1:89–98
about restoration, book review,
31:2:77–81

Novelists, on Mormonism, in 1940s,
18:1:89–98

No Villain Need Be by Vardis Fisher,
18:1:39–40

Nuclear arms, proliferation of, 25:1:3, 31,
57, 144, 167. See also War
Nuclear war, 25:1:182. See also War
biological effects of, 25:1:93
and computer-generated alerts, 25:1:77
and gospel, 25:1:31
poems about, 25:1:6, 99, 112, 137
Numerology, 19:1:59–62

Nyland, Waino, contrasts Kalevala and
Hiawatha, 4:2:145–46

O

Oakeshott, Michael
on historians, 31:2:155–56
on history, 31:2:148–50, 158, 167, 169
Obedience, 21:3:313, 338
example of Jesus Christ, 31:3:35 (see
also Doctrine of Christ)
Objectivity, of theologians, 14:3:349
Oblassa, Albano, to sell Lebolo mummies,
31:3:20–21
Obscenity, 27:3:181–82
Occidental beliefs, The Alternative
Tradition, 33:3:53
Occult, and folklore, book review, 27:4:96–104
Occupational status, of women in Utah,
19:4:525–43. See also Utah; Women
Oceania, fictional, in 1984, 24:1:9–16. See
also 1984
O’Connor, Flannery, 22:2:134–35
wrote about Christ, 15:1:36
O’Dea, Thomas F., 24:1:45, 51
on Book of Mormon and government,
17:1:3–4
work by, 26:1:76

Odes of Solomon, 22:1:34–37, 43–44

Oedipus Rex, 15:1:20–21. See also
Literature
Ogden, Esther, English convert, 27:1:67–68
O’Higgins, Harvey, playwright, author of
Polygamy, 12:2:234, 238
See also Kirtland; Ohio Legislature;
Restorationism
banking, 1830–37, 17:4:431–43
banks in late 1800s, 23:4:480
Cincinnati, 9:4:496
Columbus, 9:4:500
1830–40, 17:4:397–405
Evans Creek, 9:2:182
law, banking activities of Joseph Smith,
17:4:437–41
Mentor, 9:4:498–501
period, of Mormon history, source
materials, 11:4:524–40 (see also
Kirtland)
revelations in, historical setting of,
11:4:338–49 (see also Kirtland, revelations in)

Ohio General Assembly, 23:4:471, 478
Ohio House of Representatives, 23:4:474
Ohio legislature. See also Kirtland
Thirty-third General Assembly,
23:4:473
Thirty-fourth General Assembly,
23:4:474
Thirty-fifth General Assembly,
23:4:469–72, 475, 478
Ohio Railroad Company, 23:4:471, 478
Ohio Senate, 23:4:474

Old Bishop, murder of, 18:3:442–43
Old Elk, 18:3:438, 443, 445. See also Big
Elk; Native Americans
and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:376

Old Police, of Nauvoo, party given by,
23:3:17, 68

Old Testament, 21:3:347–48, 362. See also
Bible; New Testament
passages used by early Mormons,
13:4:484–87
teachings on force and war, 25:1:32

Old World precedents, government in Book
of Mormon, 17:1:17–20
Olive tree, allegory of. See Allegory of the
olive tree
Ollivant, Joseph, critic of early Utah
society, 31:2:65, 67, 72

Olmecs
as Jaredites, 30:3:12
when Mulekites arrived, 30:3:12

Olney, Oliver, trial of Sampson Avard,
14:4:434. See also Avard, Sampson
Omaha Indians. See also Native Americans; Young, Brigham beliefs, 24:3:291–93 and Brigham Young’s Indian policy, 18:3:340–43 lifestyle, 24:3:293, 298 and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:373–82, 290–300

O’Neil, Floyd, director of American West Center, 29:4:26

Open Door Policy, 6:3:140, 142–43, 151. See also United States of America

Opera, analysis of by Ibsen, 4:1:51–52

Opium War, 12:1:31

Optimism vs. pessimism, 16:4:609–10

Oral history, memories of Nauvoo, 18:2:143–50

Oral law, 21:3:348–50, 354

Oral personal narratives
intertextuality, 30:1:13–20
as literature, 30:1:15–24
meaning in, 30:1:20–21
not history, 30:1:11

Oration Delivered by Mr. S. Rigdon, on the Fourth of July, 1838, copy, 14:4:516. See also Rigdon, Sidney

Orchestras, in Church music education, 4:2:115–17. See also Music

Order of Battle for the Sons of Light, 2:2:120

Order of the Star Spangled Banner, secret patriotic society, 3:2:30

Orderville, Utah. See also United Order collapse, 30:1:98
type of United Order, 18:4:543

Ordinances, 2:2:123–26; 15:3:286–88. See also Temple work
adoption, 14:3:295–96
early Christian, 19:1:46 (see also Gnostic Gospel of Philip)
poem, 19:4:446
in temple, 12:4:402–4
outside temple, 12:4:403–4
theological language, 2:2:124
theology, 2:2:119–22

Ordinations, and women, 20:2:160

Oregon trail, and Mormon trail network, 24:3:322, 326–32. See also Mormon trails; Donner party

Origen, early religious philosopher, on Godhead, 17:3:311. See also God; Godhead

Original intent, in interpreting U.S. Constitution, 27:3:87, 140–46. See also United States Constitution

Original manuscripts, Book of Mormon, 18:4:564–69. See also Book of Mormon; Manuscript

Original sin, Brigham Young on, 4:3:256–57. See also Young, Brigham

Origins of LDS Saints, 30:2:47–66. See also Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, The; Latter-day Saints; Mormonism

migratory people, 30:2:48
in revivalistic areas, 30:2:47

Orphans in Gethsemane by Vardis Fisher, 18:1:46

Orpheus, 9:4:416

Orphica, poetry, 22:3:264–71

Orphism, 22:3:262–71
and tree of life, 22:3:262–63, 270

Orr, Thomas
brief biography, 23:3:79n business of John Taylor with, 23:3:79

Orthodoxy, 29:3:49

Orton, Kenneth, 12:1:94–95

Orton, Roger, in Nauvoo, 31:1:23

Orwell, George. See also Literature
Animal Farm, 24:1:6
1984, 24:1:3–16

“Toward European Unity,” 24:1:7

Oscarson, Roy W., 13:4:517

Osis, 22:3:271–73

Ossian, Celtic poet, 27:1:41–44

Osteomyelitis, 21:2:131–54. See also Disease
and Joseph Smith, 17:3:319–37 (see also Smith, Nathan)

Otoe Indians, 18:3:431–35. See also Native Americans; Young, Brigham and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:374, 377–78, 380, 283–84, 299

Ottinger, George M., 9:2:145–54
cartoonist and painter, 14:3:333–34, 340

Outcome-oriented philosophy, 30:2:19–21, 26–27

Owen, Robert, Owenism, 27:1:28–29

Oxbow trail, and Mormon trail network, 24:3:327. See also Mormon trails

Ozumb, Mexico, 22:3:303–4; 22:4:447–48. See also Mexico

P

Pacific Ocean, crossing of by Lehi, 30:3:60–64

Pacifism, and war, 25:1:46. See also War

Pack, John
brief biography, 23:3:25n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29
Pack, John (continued)
warns John Taylor about lawyer, 23:3:65

Packard, Noah
brief biography, 23:3:25n
high priests quorum presidency, 23:3:23
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25

Packer, Boyd K., on spirit and intellect,
21:3:259–78

See also Documents, Metallic

Páez, Juana, cares for A. O. Woodruff’s wife, 22:4:450

Páez, Simón, family visited by missionaries,
22:4:448–49

Pagan myths, 9:4:415

Page, John E., 21:3:309
brief biography, 23:3:15n; 31:1:55n
consecrated ground for dam, 23:3:40
disfellowshipped, 31:1:55–56
at High Quorum meeting, 23:3:35
at laying of cornerstone of temple,
23:3:49–50
and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:65–68
presented revelation, 31:1:59, 61
rebaptized James Emmett, 23:3:81
speech of at Seventies’ Hall dedication,
23:3:15

Paine, Ira C., 17:4:471

Painesville, Ohio
1836 description, 17:4:401–4
newspaper comments on Kirtland Safety Society,
17:4:439–41 (see also Kirtland Safety Society Bank)
population, 1830–40, 17:4:410

Painesville Telegraph, 9:4:489

Paintings
of Nauvoo Temple, 22:2:193–211
of Palermo, Italy, 31:2:88–89
Palestine, politics in Josephus’s time, book review, 6:3:183
Palmer, James, English convert, 15:4:499–500

Palmyra, New York, religious revival in, 9:3:373–74, 377, 379

Panic
of 1837, and Kirtland Safety Society, 17:4:441–43
of 1873, 27:2:101

Panorama paintings
and C. C. A. Christensen, 23:4:401
of Henry Lewis, 22:2:202–10
of John Rowson Smith, 22:2:193–96
of Leon de Pomarede, 22:2:200–202

of Nauvoo Temple, 22:2:193–211
of Samuel B. Stockwell, 22:2:196–200
Papyri, of Joseph Smith, 8:2:179–9;
8:3:245–54; 9:1:69–104. See also
Abraham, book of; Egypt; Egyptian papyri; Lebolo, Antonio; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Paradigms, as deductive models, 27:4:40
Parallelism, 21:3:359–72
between Lehi’s and Nephi’s accounts, 20:2:134
Parallelismus membrorum (ideational parallelism in poetry), 21:3:359
Parallels. See also Religious parallels
Apocalypse of Adam and LDS scriptures, 17:2:141–42
of biblical characters, 17:1:65–69
of Hagoth tradition, creation of man, 17:1:64
Parayno, Maximo Z., Sr., Pangasinan translator of Book of Mormon,
21:1:89–90


Parent-child relations, intimacy problems in, 26:1:11

Parents, teaching responsibilities of, 10:1:7.
See also Children; Education; Family

Parish, Warren, secretary to Joseph Smith, 31:2:25

Park, Hamilton G., missionary to Scotland, 27:2:33

Parker, Theodore, duties of historian, 2:1:83; 7:3:185

Parks, General, 26:3:25, 27

dissolving units of, 26:3:23
letter to Atchison, 26:3:22
on Mormon aggression, 26:3:31
report by, 26:3:20–21
request to dispel militia, 26:3:24

Parks, Hiram, helped evict Mormons from Daviess County, 26:2:49–50

Parliament, Great Britain, 27:1:14

55; 23:4:476
scribe, 11:4:446–49

Parson Capen House, 14:1:58

Parthenon
1:1:52
Participation '70, students political involvement, 12:2:164–70

Parton, Henry

Partonopeus de Blois, relationship to Cupid and Psyche, 5:3:193–202

biography, 18:4:520–21
Jackson County conflict, 14:4:406, 412
letter to Emily Dow, 18:4:520, 522–28
letter to James Partridge, 18:4:521–22
Partridge, Elinore, stylistic analysis of
Joseph Smith, 31:2:34–36
Partridge, Eliza, 22:1:88
Partridge, Lydia, 11:4:489–90, 493
Passover, 23:4:483–85
Mormon teachings in regards to,
23:4:485
Past and Present, influence on John
Ruskin, 5:3:224–29
Paterculus, Velleius, Mahan’s history of,
15:1:60
76, 78. See also United States
Constitution
Patient care evaluation, 16:1:93–105
Patriarch
torial on office of, 23:3:54–57, 66
Patriotism, 14:1:71–72
Patten, Charles W.,
brief biography, 31:1:68n
heard gunfire across river, 31:1:68
Patten, David W., 2:1:87; 2:2:245;
11:4:508–9; 21:3:309
Paton, George, search for shoes, 5:3:159
Paulsen, Friedrich, religious training of,
28:2:53
Paul the Apostle, 9:2:161–64, 174–75,
on Adam and Eve, 23:3:15–16
on authority, 23:3:57
call of, 26:4:72
and LDS historians, 31:2:151
on moral natural law, 11:2:188–99
on resurrection of dead, 23:3:12
writings, book review, 24:2:239–41
Paweshki, opposition to war of, 21:4:492
Pawnee Indians. See also Native Americans;
Young Brigham
lifestyle, 24:3:280
and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:278–80
Pay, Mary Goble, in Martin Handcart
company, 18:3:356
90, 293, 294–98, 305, 315, 318. See also
War
arbitration of, 13:3:326–44
disarmament, 13:3:334–43, 345, 349–
52, 362–64, 378–81, 432–33, 436–
38
play on, book review, 25:1:159
poems about, 25:1:28, 166
and reason, 3:3:3–13
review essay, 25:1:167–74
and war, LDS Church statement,
22:2:215–25
“Peace corps,” Mormon, at Manti,
18:3:439–41
Pearl Harbor, 5:1:51. See also United States
of America; World War II
poem about, 25:1:92
Pearl of Great Price, 7:1:83–84; 8:2:171–
94; 8:3:248–56; 22:4:417–22. See also
Abraham; Abraham, book of;
Articles of Faith; Moses; Moses,
book of
Articles of Faith, 22:4:421–22
and Bible chronology, book review,
6:3:189
commentary on, book review, 9:1:111–
15
concordance, book review, 15:3:380–82
Egyptian papyri, 9:1:69–104 (see also
Egyptian papyri; Papyri)
facsimiles in, 8:3:247, 253, 265; 9:1:81–
102 (see also Facsimile 1; Facsimile 2)
Facsimile 2, 17:3:259–74
and John M. Bernhisel manuscript,
11:3:270–72 (see also John M.
Bernhisel manuscript)
relationship to Joseph Smith Translation,
9:1:4
writings of Joseph Smith, 22:4:418–21
Pearsall, Emily, 30:2:91
notes of, 30:2:97–100, 103
Pearson, Karl, contribution of modern
statistics, 28:1:96
Pearson, Thomas
brief biography, 23:3:26n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
Peck, Martin H.
brief biography, 23:3:25n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
Peck, Reed, 26:2:10, 13, 16, 52
anti-Mormonism of, 10:3:377–78, 381
and Danites, 14:4:426
Peniston, William, 13:1:38
Election Day Battle, 13:1:41–42, 49–50
Pennsylvania, settled by German sects,
5:3:233–34
Penrose, Charles W., 27:1:34, 69, 113–24
on Lectures on Faith, 19:1:11
Penrose, Lucetta Stratford, 27:1:116, 118
Penrose, Romania B. Pratt, 16:4:481
Pentateuchal material, 23:4:484
Peoples’ Party, 10:2:222, 227, 230–31
dissolved, 3:3:32
People’s Republic, 12:1:23
People’s Revolution, 8:1:53. See also
Vietnam
People v. Woody, 27:3:110
Peoria Register, 22:4:493
Percy, Thomas, British ballads, 27:1:39–41
Perestroika, 30:2:10, 12
Perez, Febronio, Tecalco, Mexico, branch
president, 22:4:449
Perfection
as aim of education, 28:3:13–15
and progression, 29:3:31
Perfectionism, and early Mormonism,
26:3:56
Periodicals
Keep-A-Pitchinin, 14:3:331–44
Latter-day Saint, 22:4:487–96
Puck, 18:4:504–19
Relief Society Magazine, 20:1:54–55;
Perkins, Andrew H.
brief biography, 23:3:25n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
Perkins, Cyrus, Nathan Smith’s medical
partner, 21:2:146, 149. See also
Smith, Nathan
Perkins, Stillman, letter regarding Joseph
Smith, 11:4:526
Perkins, William
brief biography, 23:3:24n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:24
Perkins, William Lee, 17:4:471
Perpetual Emigrating Fund, 18:3:346;
27:1:58, 85, 89; 27:2:74. See also
Emigration
Augustus Farnham, 27:2:74
and 1861 Florence outfiting, 24:3:345–46
Persecution, 8:2:204; 11:4:339, 348, 506–7;
15:4:391–416; 22:3:289. See also
Mob violence; Petitions
in Jackson County, 14:4:505
in Missouri, 3:1:11–20; 11:4:502, 511
resolution, concerning anti-Mormon
persecutions, 23:3:26–31
Persians, 9:2:120
Personal reminiscences, 7:3:200–207
Personality
change, research on, 19:4:456–58
and relationships, 19:4:458–67
Peru, 9:2:190, 197
ancient, 9:2:196
volunteer work in, 13:2:127–28
Pesalozzi, Johann Heinrich, influence on
Karl G. Maeser, 17:2:167
Pessimism, 5:3:209–10
Peter the Apostle. See also Bible; Jesus
Christ
cut off soldier’s ear, 23:3:11
keys of priesthood of, 23:3:56
on Mount of Transfiguration, 23:3:70
presided over Church, 23:3:56
poem, 14:3:359
Peter the Great, European ideas of, 3:2:56,
72–73
Peterson, Ziba, call to Lamanite Mission,
11:4:477. See also Ohio
Petitions. See also Missouri; Mob violence;
Redress petitions
for redress, in Missouri, 13:4:520–43
for reparation, Missouri raids, 23:1:94
Petrashevsky Affair, 3:2:60–61
Petigrew, David, 8:2:127–42; 23:2:184
affidavit of, 13:4:541
brief biography, 23:3:24n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:24
Pharisaic Judaism, 2:2:121
Pharisees, image of to historians, 6:3:185
Phase
diagram, 28:4:34, 37–42, 44–45, 51,
53–54
equilibrium, 28:4:34–35, 37, 41, 49, 51
Phelps, Morris, 26:2:7, 11, 15, 18, 21
trial of Sampson Avard, 14:4:434
Phelps, Sister, in Nauvoo, 31:1:59
Phelps, William Lyon, 16:4:450–51
Phelps, William W., 2:1:86; 9:3:360, 362;
9:4:486, 495; 11:4:354–55, 358–60,
24:1:98
account of trip to Missouri, 14:4:490
assists with Manuscript History,
31:2:44–45, 47
background information on, 23:1:4–8
brief biography, 23:3:7n; 24:4:404;
31:1:72n
composed hymn for laying cornerstone
of temple, 23:3:49
composed hymn for Seventies’ Hall
dedication, 23:3:7
composed hymn on eternity, 23:3:72
and Danites, 14:4:422
description of counties above Jackson
County, 14:4:496
drafted State of Deseret constitution,
23:1:5
and E. D. Howe, 10:3:344
editorial of on patriarch, 23:3:54–57
excommunicated, 23:1:6
funeral sermon for Joseph and Hyrum Smith, 23:1:9–18
Jackson County conflict, 14:4:407, 412–13
Joseph Smith’s letter to, book review, 6:3:180
left Nauvoo to go West, 31:1:72
letter from Martin Harris, 24:4:398, 400, 402–12, 414, 418–28, 474
letter of on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38
letter of to state governors on persecutions, 23:3:41–44
member of presidency of Church of Christ in Missouri, 23:1:5
member of Zion’s Camp, 23:1:5
and Messenger and Advocate, 12:4:492
named Speaker of the House of Territory of Deseret, 23:1:5
nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29
proclaimed Brigham Young to be “The Lion of the Lord,” 23:1:5
revelation to, 14:4:405
scribe, 11:4:446; 23:1:5
secretary of Mechanics Association, 23:3:32–33
speech of, 23:3:82
speech of at Mechanics Association, 23:3:32
wrote The Spirit of God Like a Fire is Burning, 23:1:5
Philadelphia Ledger, 22:4:490
and God, 17:3:303–9
and self identity, 26:1:39–63
Philippines Mission, 12:1:87
Philetism, 4:3:199
Phillips curve, 22:4:431–32
Philosophy. See also specific philosophers and philosophies
book review, 1:2:101–7
and Johann Joachim Winckelmann, 9:1:62–63
and Mormonism, book review, 9:1:103–9
Sterling McMurrin reply to Truman Madsen, 2:2:261–67
of William James, 4:1:81–105
Phipps, Alan J., on authorship of Lectures on Faith, 19:1:15–16
Photographs captions, need for accuracy, 30:4:76–78
historical sources, 30:4:75
of the West, book review, 16:3:293–94
Physical exercise, Heber J. Grant on, 16:3:415–18
Pickett, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:68–69
Piedmont, Italy, 31:2:84, 86
Pierce, Arwell L., in Mexican Mormon colonies, 5:2:156–57. See also Mexico
Pierce, Robert brief biography, 23:3:49n
hid John Taylor from mobs, 23:3:49–50
John Taylor with, 23:3:79
Pierson, Amelia Elizabeth, in Nauvoo, 31:1:42, 46
Pierson, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:26
Pietists, 5:3:233
Pilate, Pontius, 8:2:158–70; 15:1:59–60. See also Bible; Jesus Christ
Pilgrims, 27:3:12–14. See also Religion
Pine Grove Cemetery, Topsfield, Massachusetts, 14:1:66
Pioneer heritage, 14:2:152
Pioneer, life of Annie Clark Tanner, book review, 14:3:397–400
Pioneers. See also Maps; Mormon trails
child birth at Sugar Creek, 21:4:441–44
Donner party, 11:3:307–11
in Iowa, 21:4:431–39, 470–74
poem, 19:2:250
Pioneer trails in Nebraska, 24:3:321–36. See also Map; Mormon trails; Nebraska
map, 24:3:336
Pioneer trek, LDS, 5:2:131–32. See also Mormon trails
Pioneer writing, 14:2:140–53
Pisgah, Mount, 21:4:453–60; 24:3:262–63, 268–72. See also Kane, Stephen; Mormon Battalion, Young, Brigham
call of Mormon Battalion, 21:4:459–60
establishment of, 21:4:453–54
farming and construction, 21:4:456–57
living conditions at, 21:4:458–59
organization of, 21:4:455–56
Pistis Sophia, 22:1:35, 40–41, 43
Pixley, Reverend B., 26:3:9–10
on Mormons, 9:3:359–61
Plurality
Pluralism
Pliny
Plato
Plata
Planes
Planci
Planciades
Pixton
Playboy
Plato
346
Epic
English
In
Hyrum
Of
Contemporary
In
Doctrinal
Chronological
Pamphlet
In
In
In
And
And
On
Abandoned
On
Book
Of
King
David
Dancing
England
244
2445
244
234
234
13
131
104
10
131
119
23
236
242
244
245
In
England
English
And
Japanese
Epic
Book
Review
In
Free
World
4:1:3
12
LDS
22:2
150
53
And
Mormon
Frontier
Verse
25:3
55
65
Origins
And
Creation
22:4:472
Plato
22:4:468
Power
Or
4:1:9
Rhythm
In
5:1:25
And
Spencer
W.
Kimball
25:4
159
Of
The
Book
Review
16:3:293
94
Poland
25:1:148
50
152
55
Poland
Act
27:3:93
Police
23:3:17
23
31
40
57
62
68
79
Accused
By
William
Smith
23:3:59
60
Meeting
Of
With
William
Smith
23:3:60
62
Policy
Cigarette
Labeling
And
Advertising
Act
Of
1965
10:4:493
96
Formation
In
American
Government
10:4:493
96
Making
In
Federal
Bureaucracy
10:4:494
96
Public
7:3:231
35
14:1:78
Public
And
LDS
Church
14:1:78
Political
Activism
Of
University
Students
In
1970
Utah
Election
12:2:163
70
Political
Conflicts
Due
To
Mormonism
3:1:34
Political
Kingdom
Revealed
To
Joseph
Smith
1:1:71
Political
Market
Vs.
Economic
Market
16:4:568
70
572
73
(See
Also
Economics)
Political
Milieu
Early
1800s
In
New
York
17:1:4
Politics
In
Book
Of
Mormon
27:4:15
37
And
Brigham
Young
10:4:488
90
And
The
Church
25:1:64
And
Church
Members
4:2:164
68
Growth
Of
Mormon
Power
13:1:48
50
J.
Reuben
Clark’s
Views
13:3:245
54
In
Latin
America
13:2:128
29
Latter
day
Saint
9:4:484
502
Latter
day
Saint
In
Mid
Nineteenth
Century
Book
Review
16:2:301
3
And
Mormonism
3:1:3
4
And
Origin
Of
Cyclical
Theory
Of
History
6:3:128
30
Rhetoric
Of
13:2:129
30
133
34
Political
Structure
In
Developing
Nations
6:2:87
88
Political
Views
Noninvolvement
24:1:73
75
Of
Flemish
Mormons
24:1:61
77
Socialism
24:1:69
73
public addresses, book review, 30:1:94–97
Pollution, 26:3:92
16:2:260–51; 16:3:400–401;
28:3:117. See also Plural marriage;
Antipolygamy legislation
abandonment of plural wives, 27:3:98
anti-Mormon focus in Japan, 23:2:167
antipolygamy, 3:2:35, 40
book review, 28:3:117–19
British travelers’ opinion of, 31:2:72–74
campaign against, 26:4:107
cartoons in Puck, 18:4:508–18
Congress and antipolygamy campaign, 26:4:107, 118
discussion of, 23:2:173, 175, 177–78
in English courts, 22:1:73–83
Ervil LeBaron, book review, 23:2:239–41
and First Amendment, 26:4:109–10, 114
incarcerated wives, 27:3:107
and issue of statehood, 10:2:218–32
justified by Brigham Young, 4:3:266–67
in Keep-A-Pitchinin, 14:3:339–40
and law, 27:3:91–113, 132–33
legislative bills against, 26:4:108–13
legislative campaign against, 26:4:107–21
marriage of Annie Clark Tanner, 14:3:398–99
modern experience, book review, 16:3:435–38
in Mormon Mexican colonies, 5:3:155,
160
and “The Mormon Question,” 26:4:107,
109–10, 112, 114, 116
in movies, 29:1:5
Nelson’s defense of, 13:2:164–65
number of convictions, 27:3:96
segregation of offenses, 27:3:99–101
and Sidney Rigdon, 21:1:57, 60–62
Southern attitudes towards, 28:2:6–7, 9
wives as witnesses, 27:3:105–8
and Wilford Woodruff, 15:1:11
Zane Grey’s depiction of, 18:4:500–502
Polymorphs, 5:3:139–53
definition of, 5:3:139
high-pressure, 5:3:147–52
high-temperature, 5:3:147
Polynesia. See also Hagoth; Hawaii;
Mission; Samoa; Tonga
baptisms in, 12:1:81
Elder Guard, in Tahiti, 12:1:81
Hagoth tradition, 17:1:59–73
missionaries, Tahiti, 12:1:81
Polynesian Cultural Center, 12:1:82
Ponca Indians, and Mormons in Nebraska,
24:3:279–81. See also Native Americans
Pond, Franklin Benjamin, and wreck of
Julia Ann, 29:2:6
Poole, John Rawlston, 27:1:23
Poor, classification of, 18:1:72–73
Poor Laws, Britain, 27:2:126, 128
Poor relief programs, 1860–1930, 18:1:66–88
“Poor Wayfaring Man of Grief, A,”
23:4:392, 395–400
Populist movement, 30:2:15. See also
United States of America
Pornography, Ronald Butt on, 16:4:592–93
Porter, Nathan Tanner, missionary work of,
27:1:20–21
Porter’s Cyclopedia of Music, 23:4:393
Portugal, and Brazilian colony, 6:2:76
Positivism, 5:3:203–6
Positivistic critics, French, of Mormons,
14:2:164–69
Post, Stephen, 14:1:100–103; 21:1:55–56,
58–59, 65
Potawatomi Indians, 21:4:491. See also
Native Americans; Young, Brigham
and Brigham Young’s Indian policy,
18:3:430
conflicts with Mormons in Iowa,
21:4:478
lands, 3:1:41
meeting Mormons, 21:4:497–513
prophecies of, 21:4:492
Pottery, ancient American, 9:2:186–87
Poughkeepsie, New York, 23:4:391
Pound, Ezra, support of James Joyce, 3:3:43
Poverty
causes of, 18:1:72, 78–79
poor relief, 1850–1930, 18:1:66–88
Powell, Lewis F., Jr., on professional
ethics, 16:4:510
Powell, William L., caretaker of Peter Whitmer farm, discovered foundation, 13:2:174–75
Power, in human life, 22:4:478
Power groups, 7:3:232
Pratt, Addison, 12:1:81
journals of, book review, 31:2:181–83
Pratt, Helaman, 22:3:289, 293, 304–5;
22:4:451
picture of, 22:3:291
Pratt, Louisa Barnes, joins with missionary husband in Tahiti, 16:4:472–74. See also Pratt, Addison
Pratt, Mary Ann, wife of Parley P. Pratt
letter from Parley P. Pratt, 12:4:535
smuggled manuscript out of Richmond Jail, 12:4:536
visited by John Taylor, 23:3:39
Pratt, Milson H., missionary to Mexico, describes Ozumba, 22:4:447–48
Pratt, Mrs. Orson, received visit of Leonora Taylor, 23:3:86
anonymous contributor to Keep-A-Pitchin', 14:3:334, 340
association with Charles Penrose, 27:1:118
brief biography, 23:3:15n
efforts with petitions, 26:2:34
John Taylor visits, 23:3:39
at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49–50
and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:65–68
at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
meeting with Nathaniel Hawthorne, 8:3:270–72
missionary travels to Canada of, 23:3:1
and Mormon Creed, 26:4:127
organization of first Scottish branch, 27:2:27
on persecution, 22:3:289
role in establishing way stations, 21:4:446–49
and Sampson Avard, 14:4:425
shook hands with Bullock, 31:1:42
speech of, 23:3:50, 78
speech of at Seventies’ Hall dedication on unity and the Fall, 23:3:15–16
Voice of Warning, A, 27:1:30

12:3:245–47, 252–53; 14:2:142;
23:4:489; 26:2:12, 16; 28:1:17, 26, 28
address to Queen Victoria, 27:1:30
admonishment of Saints to join Mexican War, 21:4:482
on adoption, 14:3:304
arrival at Winter Quarters from England mission, 24:3:319–20
attended council meeting, 31:1:17
on baptism, 14:3:292
blessing from Heber C. Kimball of, 23:3:1
brief biography, 23:3:17n
and Mr. Caird, 12:4:511–12
called “The Archer of Paradise” by W. W. Phelps, 23:1:5
converts John Taylor, 23:3:2, 86
defense of King Follett Discourse, 18:2:214
and Deseret, 29:4:8
discourses of, 31:1:15n
The Evening and The Morning Star, 14:4:502
gave Book of Mormon to W. W. Phelps, 23:1:4
imprisoned with King Follett, 18:2:180
and Indians in Nebraska, 24:3:373–82
Jackson County conflict, 14:4:410, 416–17
on Joseph Smith’s power of speech, 31:2:20, 24
letters of, 28:1:32–33
letters to wife, 12:4:535–36
letter to Queen Victoria of England, 3:1:34; 5:1:5
missionary travels to Toronto, Canada, 23:3:1
murder of, 15:2:225 (see also McLean, Elinore Jane)
petition written by, 26:2:37–39
plans for California settlement, 21:4:412
poetry, 12:4:497
on power of Joseph Smith, 15:2:157
preached about leaving Nauvoo at conference, 31:1:24
preaching in Mentor, 12:4:497–98
as reformer, 12:4:363–64
and reorganization of divisions,
Presiding Bishop’s Office, 3:3:30. See also Bishop
Press, Mormon, 12:4:465–69
items published before November 1839, 12:4:468–537
Pressure
atmospheric, 28:4:34, 36–37
vapor, 28:4:34
Preston, Robert L., on economic conspiracy, 14:3:319–30
Preston, England, 27:1:8–9
Price, Harrison T., 12:1:92
Price, Raymond, 12:1:92
Pride, intellectual, 19:4:469
Priestcraft, 16:4:499
and Blacks in Church history, 19:3:394–402
and Brigham Young, 10:4:488–90
decline in war years, 13:2:152–54
duties of Heber J. Grant in youth, 24:2:138–49
enrollment, 13:2:148–50
fathers and, 10:1:10–11
female Rigdonite holders, 21:1:60;
23:3:54–57, 60–68, 70–71, 75–76
interrelationship of stakes, 20:1:5–6, 12–27
reform movement 1908–22, 13:2:137–56
reorganization of 1877, 20:1:3–36
restoration of keys by Elijah, 23:4:483
robes, 22:1:33
significance of, 13:2:154–56
teacher development, 13:2:148
Primary, 21:2:245–48
organization of, 21:2:245
Primary Children’s Hospital, opening, 18:1:77
Primitive Methodists, 27:1:28
Printing office, for Nauvoo Neighbor and Times and Seasons, 23:3:16
Prison reform, proposal of Joseph Smith, Jr., 5:1:4
Private devotion. See also Moment of silence; Prayer
Engle (Engel) v. Vitale, 27:3:185–86, 190
First Amendment, 27:3:186–87

24:3:382–88
returned from East, 23:3:86
shook hands with Bullock in temple, 31:1:42, 45
spoke at organization meeting, 31:1:25
and succession, 21:3:303, 305, 310, 315, 317, 320–21, 328
visited John Taylor, 23:3:1
in Winter Quarters, 24:3:373–88
and women, 20:1:41
Pratt, Rey L., Mexican Mission, 15:3:293–307. See also Mexico; Mission
Pratt, Romania Bunnell, 18:3:393
third wife of Charles Penrose, 27:1:121
Prayer, 21:2:254. See also Doctrine of Christ; Jesus Christ; Meditation; Moment of silence; Private devotion, Smith, Joseph, Jr.
in early Christian prayer circles, 19:1:51–53, 55
poem, 21:2:188
rods, 24:3:530–32
role, and remembering the sick and dead, 19:1:68–71
in schools, 27:3:133–34, 185–95
at stake farm, 14:3:384
without answer, 9:2:223
Prayer circles. See also Ordinances; Temple
as celestial pattern, 19:1:63
early Christian, 19:1:41–78
to exclude outside world, 19:1:64
Latter-day Saint, 19:1:79–105
at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:50, 63, 63n, 66, 69–74
Predestination, 27:3:12, 23
Preexistence. See also King Follett
Discourse
biblical support for, 31:3:70
doctrinal history, book review, 30:1:108–11
in early Christian writings, 22:1:36–37
Prelude, The, by William Wordsworth, 10:2:212–15
Presbyterian Church, 27:2:28. See also Religion
reaction to Mormonism, 27:2:42–44
Presbyterians, 27:3:11, 15, 20, 23
on Masonry, 3:2:27
in New York, 9:3:390–91
Prescott, William M., 7:3:185
Presidency of LDS Church, 23:3:55–57, 62
President of United States, 4:2:153, 155–57. See also United States of America; United States government
Private devotion (continued)
Karcher v. May, 27:3:185, 188
in public schools, 27:3:185–95
Private interest, 16:4:568
Probability theory, 28:1:84–85
Process, contrasted with structure, in
psychotherapy, 19:4:464
Proclamation
No. 1, of Backenstos, to oppose mob
violence, 23:3:91
No. 2, of Backenstos, exposing mob
violence, 23:3:95–96
Proclamation of the Twelve Apostles,
5:1:7–8
Prodigal son, 22:1:19–21
poem, 19:4:522
Producer cooperative, vs. capitalism,
18:4:540
Productivity, 4:3:276
Professional behavior, and gospel
principles, 19:4:469–70
Professional responsibility, 16:4:507–16
Profit, true meaning of, 4:3:286–88
Progress, religious, 4:1:22–23
Progression, and perfection, 29:3:31
Proletarian internationalism, 12:1:47
Prometheus Unbound by Percy Bysshe
Shelley, 9:4:416
Properties, Lee County, Iowa, charts and
maps, 19:3:271–75
Prophecy, linguistic patterns of, 10:1:95–106
Prophet, role of in LDS theology, 14:3:355
Prophetic call, literary patterns of, 26:4:69–70
Prophetic commission
of Enoch, Moses chapter 6, 26:4:97
in First Nephi, 26:4:67
in Moses chapter 6, 26:4:97
Prophwyd y Jubil [Prophet of the Jubilee],
27:2:59–61, 63–64
Proportional representation, in U.S.
Constitution, 27:3:76–78
Protest, student, 9:4:421–52
Protestantism, 8:2:113–25. See also
Religion
and early Mormon thought, 25:3:85
work ethic, and American dream,
4:3:269–72
Protestant Mormons, in Ireland, 30:4:7–19
Protestant Reformation
effect on art, 3:2:4
and politics, 27:3:121–23
purpose of art, 3:2:4
Protestants, 5:3:212–13
American, 23:4:392
American-born, 3:2:30, 34
massacre of, 3:2:33
in support of democracy, 3:2:28
work ethic, 28:4:9–10
Proust, Marcel, 7:1:51–52
Provençal, poetic tradition of, 4:3:219–34.
See also Literature
Provo, Utah. See also Brigham Young
University; Utah
colony, and Indians, 18:3:441–50
settlement of, 12:2:149–51, 153
Proxmire, William, 15:1:22, 25–26
Proxy performances, Catholic, 21:1:9, 19
Pseudepigrapha, Narrative of Zosimus,
22:3:311–32
Pseudepigraphic works, throne-chariot
motif in, 26:4:70
Psychohistory
book review, 23:2:248–51
in books of Fawn M. Brodie, 20:1:59
Psychology
book review, 8:1:98–99
and psychohistory, book review,
23:2:248–51
Psychotherapy
harmful, 19:4:455
and repentance, 21:3:291–300
and revelation in scholarship, 19:4:449, 455
time of Laing on madness, 17:2:211–14, 216–18
Public policy, 7:3:231–35; 14:1:78
and LDS Church, 14:1:78
Public virtue, and American government,
27:3:18–19, 29–49
Public works projects, and poor relief,
18:1:69–70
Puck, political cartoons about Mormonism,
1904–7, 18:4:504–19
effects of, 18:4:516–19
Punishment, Joseph Smith on, 18:2:146–47
Punitive expedition, lead by Pershing to
Mexico, 5:3:159. See also Mexico
Pupin, Michael. education, 16:4:485
Puritan Village, 14:1:58
Puritanism, 16:3:319. See also Religion
Puritans, 27:1:15; 27:3:12–14, 20, 22, 121, 128
Purple, William D.
account of Joseph Smith, Jr., trial of
1826, 12:2:223–32
on Joseph Smith defense, 30:2:105
notes of, not court transcript, 30:2:103
scribe to Judge Neely, 30:2:91, 100
status of notes of, 30:2:101
Purpose of earth life, 23:4:406
Pursie, Elder, mission companion of
Charles Penrose, 27:1:115
Pushkin, Aleksandr Sergeyevich
Russian “negative type,” 3:2:56
superfluous man, 3:2:58
Putnam family, and Salem witch trials,
14:1:68
Puységur, Marquis de, hypnosis, 15:2:147
Pyongyang, 12:1:49, 51–54
Pyper, George D., Deseret Sunday School
Union Board member, 23:1:25
Pythagoras, 13:1:91

Q
Qedussa, songs of heavenly council,
26:4:80–81
Quadrant conference, 5:1:62
See also Religion
on Masonry, 3:2:27
Quarles, James Addison, 15:1:51–52, 55–
56
Quasars, 8:3:266–69. See also Stars
Queen Anne’s War, 14:1:70. See also War
Quest for godly community, Brigham
Young’s, 28:3:45. See also Young,
Brigham
Quincy, Illinois, 24:1:92–93, 103–8
Quincy Whig, 23:3:30
Quinn, D. Michael, and third-paradigmatic
historiography, 31:2:161–62
Qumran, Dead Sea Scroll community,
2:2:117–18, 120–21. See also Dead
Sea Scrolls
book review, 1:1:68–69
community directed by priests, 23:1:56
copper scroll, 10:4:461
and Dead Sea Scrolls, 25:3:3
Joseph Smith, Jr., taught people to
expect additional discoveries,
23:1:52
library of, 2:2:113–17
and New Testament church, 2:2:125
people and culture of Essenes, 23:1:52–
66
property held in common, 23:1:55
no proselyting, 23:1:62
sealing up records, 23:1:59–60
temple focus of community, 23:1:57
Quorum of the Anointed, members,
19:1:86–87
Quorum of the Twelve Apostles, 2:2:249;
5:1:7; 20:1:5
administering endowment, 19:2:136–37
in charge of emigration, 19:2:175
and Council of Fifty, 20:2:163
1877 reorganization, 20:1:28
and Joseph Smith’s assets, 19:2:175–76
letter from, to LDS Church, 23:3:18–21
mission to England and succession,
21:3:301–41
and planning sessions for trek west,
24:3:308–20
Qur’ān, 31:2:145–47
and Ibn Jarir al-Ṭabarî, 31:2:147

R
Rabbis, 21:3:343–56
Race, 8:2:152–55, 157
Racism, 10:1:53
Radiation, in combustion, 26:3:88–93
Rahner, Karl, Catholic theologian, 15:1:77
Railroads, 7:1:53–55
and Mormon trail network, 24:3:336
Rainbow Trail, The, by Zane Grey,
18:4:486, 489, 495, 500
Rain forests, 28:1:46
Ramses II, poems about, 26:4:21–52
Randolph Plan, U.S. Constitution, 27:3:70,
73, 75–78
Rank, Otto, theory of stages of human
growth, 21:3:295–97
“Rappaccini’s Daughter,” 1:1:23
Rationalism, revelation in theology,
14:3:354
Ratzel, Friedrich, formulated “laws” of
state growth, 7:2:104
Rauschenbusch, Social Christian leader,
23:1:20
Ray, William, rode with Bullock, 31:1:24
Ray County, Missouri, 26:2:5, 7; 26:3:7
meetings in, 26:3:12
militia in, 26:3:18–19
Reading habits, among active LDS women,
25:3:47–53
Reaganomics, 22:4:425, 436, 439. See also
Economics; Supply-side economics
Reality, theology in the Church, 14:3:348
Reason
preventing war, 3:3:3, 13
and religion, 14:1:48–49
and revelation, 21:3:259–78
Reason (continued)
and revelation, in academia, 19:4:452–54
and revelation, in Western religious thought, 14:3:353–56
Rebaptism, 20:1:25; 23:3:82
in connection with plural marriage, 18:2:231–32
for health, 18:2:229–31
within Joseph Smith family, 18:2:229
in Nauvoo, 18:2:226–32
reformation and remission of sins, 18:2:227–29
Record keeping, LDS Church beginnings, 30:1:75–76
eyearly clerks, 9:3:253–55
Records. See also Genealogical research county and township, 11:4:529–31
of Kirtland Safety Society (and other financial records), 11:4:531–34
miscellaneous documents, 11:4:534–35
newspapers, 11:4:536–37
unifying theme in First and Second Nephi, 26:4:60–64
Recreation, 16:1:123–25, 127, 134–37
Brigham Young’s, 28:3:42
and Mormons, 26:3:51–53
Red Cross, 13:3:323, 325–26
Redemption, 16:2:277–89. See also Doctrine of Christ
Redfield, David H.
brief biography, 23:3:26n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
Redress petitions. See also Kirtland;
Missouri; Mob violence; Nauvoo;
Petitions
bills of damage in, 26:2:35–37
general petitions of, 26:2:37–38
location of, 26:2:32–33
in Missouri, 13:4:520–43
personal information about filers of, 26:2:34
sent to Federal government, 26:2:32–43
Rees, Amos, 26:2:6, 19–21
Jackson County conflict, 14:4:408, 412
Reese, David M., animal magnetism, 15:2:152
Reform, guided, definition of, 30:2:6
Reformation, compared to Gothic age, 4:1:5, 7
Reform Caucus, 27:3:75
Reformed Baptists, in Western Reserve, 12:4:362–64
Reformed Egyptian, language of Book of Mormon, book review, 6:1:58. See also Egyptian grammar

Reformism, and early Mormonism, 26:3:54
Regional writing movement, 18:1:89–92
Reid [Reed], H. T., Joseph Smith’s lawyer at Carthage, 24:1:88, 98
Reid, Mayne, story about Danites, 23:2:153–56
Reisach, Cardinal, 31:2:91
Relationships, and personality, 19:4:458–67
Relationships skill development of, 26:1:21
problems with, 26:1:13
21:3:307, 319. See also Women
Deseret Hospital, 18:1:77
and Emmeline B. Wells, 22:2:171–74
first in England, 27:1:72
in Great Depression, 5:2:71–72, 77, 82
in Mexico, 22:4:450
and poor relief, 1850–1930, 18:1:77–79
presidents of, biographies, book review, 31:1:103–6
promoting social work, 23:1:35
temple excursions, 31:2:133
and women’s place in Brigham Young’s world, 18:3:388–90
Relief Society Magazine, 20:1:54–55;
Religion. See also names of specific religions and religious leaders;
History; Ritual; Theology; United States of America
in America, 7:3:239–41
and art, 11:1:38; 22:4:470
and art, rift between, 6:1:33–34
Asian, 6:3:163–69
and communism, 15:3:324–47
disfranchisement of Mormons, 16:3:400–408
and economics, 3:3:15–33
among educated German elite in 1930s and 1940s, 28:2:45–55
and education, 29:2:57
and family formation, 29:2:57
freedom of, 27:3:91–117, 119, 130, 185–95
in Great Britain, reform, 27:1:27–28
intolerance of in 19th and 20th centuries, 3:1:19
Karl Marx, 16:4:628
and magic, book review, 27:4:105–21
in novels of Robert Warren, 4:1:67–79
political crusades against, 3:2:23–40
resemblances among, 16:4:660–81 (see
also Religious parallels
and science, 7:1:87–88; 20:3:313; 29:3:71
and science, Mormon view of, book review, 20:3:313–18
secularization of, 16:4:627–29
and sociology, 29:2:57
teaching of, 10:1:4
trends, book review, 8:4:474
and voting, 16:3:399–400
Religiosity, 29:2:57
Religious activity and education
LDS, 24:1:43–52
non-LDS, 24:1:51
Religious attitudes, during time of
Humphrey Clinker, 6:2:65–72
Religious dissatisfaction of LDS converts, 30:2:57
Religious enthusiasm, 2:1:77–84
Religious freedom, 28:3:50–51
Religious language, 2:2:227–40
Religious parallels
common human predicament, 16:4:669–72
devil invention theory, 16:4:665–66
diffusion, as explanation for, 16:4:666–69, 679–80
folklore/rituals, as explanation for, 16:4:670–71
genetics, as explanation for, 16:4:665
LDS theories about, 16:4:662–78
light of Christ, as explanation for, 16:4:672–78
primordial images, 16:4:663–65
Religious organizations, dropout rates, 29:2:73
Religious values, in education, 28:3:21–24
Remy, Jules, 14:2:159, 164–65; 31:2:63
Renaissance, 27:4:41
art and religion in, 11:1:40
balance of power and culture, 6:1:8–9
classical, 6:1:18
counter-renaissance, 6:1:18
as distinct and transitional time period, 6:1:4–5, 23
economic conditions, 6:1:11–14
influence of economics on culture, 6:1:12–13
intellectual-artistic movements in,
6:1:18
Irish literary, 6:1:35
literature and art, 6:1:18–20
science, 6:1:20–23
scientific reformation, 6:1:18
style of living, 6:1:6–7
and utopian fantasies, 3:3:35, 42
varying interpretations of, 6:1:3–7, 23
Rencher, Alvin C., Book of Mormon wordprints, 30:3:89, 94–95. See also Book of Mormon; Wordprint studies
Rencher, James, in Mormon folklore, 17:1:43–44
Book of Mormon transcript, 10:3:349
Church history, book review, 10:4:500–504
and David Hyrum Smith, 12:2:171–73, 175–78
first foreign mission, Great Britain, 27:1:107
history of, 10:4:500–504
Kirtland Temple lot suits, 10:4:501–3
and New Corrected Edition of Bible, 9:1:9–16
organization of, 18:2:234
Repentance, 9:2:159–60; 21:3:298–99. See also Doctrine of Christ
Alvin R. Dyer on, 10:1:14
entering strait and narrow path, 31:3:36
humility as key to, 31:3:36–40
and last days, 25:1:10
poem, 22:2:214
time limit for, 15:1:19–21, 38–39
Representation. See also United States Constitution
equal, in U.S. Constitution, 27:3:76–78
proportional, in U.S. Constitution, 27:3:76–78
Repsher, Daniel M.
against polygamy and slavery, 18:3:357
brief biography, 23:3:23n
on Mechanics Association business, 23:3:32
nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
Republican Party, 14:1:79–80, 97
initiatives of Herbert Hoover, 4:2:164, 167
Residual rights, constitutional, 27:3:150–55
Resource development, principle of, 3:3:25–26
Restoration
fictional account, book review, 31:3:77–81
movement, essays (LDS and RLDS), book review, 15:3:372–75
of pioneer homes, 18:3:275–85
Restoration (continued)
previsions of, 22:3:279–88
theme of, 7:2:161–64

Restorationism, in Ohio, 12:4:346–64. See also Kirtland; United Order

Restoration/reformation movement, American, 30:4:79–81. See also History; United States of America

23:3:12, 69–72. See also Doctrine of Christ; Jesus Christ
of Jesus Christ, 30:3:51–52
Joseph Smith on, 18:2:174
poems, 22:2:212–13; 24:2:190
as taught by Book of Mormon, 30:3:41–56

Revelation. See also Doctrine and Covenants
concept of, 8:4:378–82
conflict of science and, 31:3:52–56
critiqued, book review, 31:3:67–70
Doctrine and Covenants section 78,
13:1:27
Doctrine and Covenants sections 121–23, 13:1:25
in Ohio, 11:4:329–49, 407
on organizing people, 14:3:305
prerequisites to, 18:1:9
and scholarship, 19:4:449–73
stylistic elements of, 10:1:95–106
Revivalists, emphasis of movement,
23:1:20–21

Revolution. See also Union of Soviet Socialist Republics; War
Bolshevik, 30:2:14
right of, 4:3:264–67
Russian, 30:2:5–16
in Soviet Union, 30:2:6
why occurs, 30:2:7

Reynolds, Alice Louise, professor of English literature, 28:4:5–17
Reynolds, George, 27:2:99–100, 102–3
prosecution of, 26:4:113–14
Reynolds, Thomas
letters to, 11:3:276–92
photocopy of letter to, 14:4:475
suicide, 11:3:292

Reynolds v. United States, 26:4:113–14;
27:3:91–96, 108, 130. See also United States of America

22:4:451

Rhythm, in poetry, 5:1:25. See also Poetry

Ribera, Julian, on Arabic theory, 4:3:219
Rice, Lewis L., editor of Ohio Star, anti-Mormon sentiments, 9:4:495
Rich, Abel S., early seminary teacher and principal, 21:3:264
Rich, Charles C.
biography, book review, 15:4:537–41
brief biography, 23:3:24n
to collect subscriptions for Nauvoo Neighbor and Times and Seasons, 23:3:85
drafted resolution on anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:29–31
and Eliza R. Snow, 22:1:90, 93
with George Q. Cannon, 27:1:99
LDS Church agent, 23:3:24
Mechanics Association trustee, 23:3:36, 39
at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
in Nauvoo, 31:1:28, 38
nominated as alderman, 23:3:29
and San Bernardino, California, 29:4:43
Rich, Elizabeth, niece of John Taylor,
23:3:82
rebaptized by John Taylor, 23:3:82
Rich, John, nephew of John Taylor, 23:3:82
brief biography, 23:3:82n
rebaptized by John Taylor, 23:3:82
Rich, Joseph C., humorist, 14:3:333–34, 338
Richards, Charles C., 10:3:266–67
Richards, Franklin D., 10:3:266–67;
27:1:85–87, 89–90. See also Bullock, Thomas; Genealogical research; Nauvoo; Utah
association with Charles Penrose,
27:1:120–21
brief biography, 23:3:25n; 31:1:17n
discarded broken glass, 31:1:17
examined, read, and compared history,
31:1:34–35, 39
genealogical missionaries, 17:3:359
genealogical work of, 31:2:117
lent robe to Bullock to use as pattern,
31:1:40
letter from Brigham Young, 18:3:350
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
prayed, 31:1:55
prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:69, 73–74
prayed for Bullock family’s health,
31:1:53
reported four prisoners taken, 31:1:20
talked to Bullock in office, 31:1:52
visited sick Bullock, 31:1:18
went down well to get meat, 31:1:18
went home with Bullock, 31:1:54
went to Music Hall and home with Bullock, 31:1:70
Richards, George F., on American destiny, 14:1:82, 92
Richards, Heber J., contributor to Keep-A-Pitchinin, 14:3:333–34. See also Keep-A-Pitchinin
See also United Nations
Richards, Jennetta, wife of Willard
Richards, 31:2:42, 51–53. See also Great Britain; Richards, Willard
brief biography, 23:3:77n
death of, 23:3:77; 31:1:47
funeral of, 23:3:77
John Taylor administers to, 23:3:77
Richards, Lee Greene, artist, 21:2:171–72
brief biography, 31:1:54n
Bullock went to his house, 31:1:54, 63
insulted by C. E. Bolton, 31:1:74
Richards, Lula Greene, 21:2:155–74
meaning of poetry, 25:3:61
Richards, Mary Haskin Parker, journal excerpts, 20:1:43
Richards, Persis, 21:2:160
Richards, Phineas
brief biography, 23:3:29n
at Brigham Young family meeting, 23:3:17
drafted resolution on anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:29–31
manuscripts, 28:1:16–17
on Mechanics Association committee, 23:3:32–33
in Nauvoo, 31:1:42, 61, 74
nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29
officer of Big Field Association, 23:3:87
speech of at Mechanics Association meeting, 23:3:32
Richards, Rhoda, in Nauvoo, 31:1:42
Richards, Samuel W.
brief biography, 23:3:23n
in Nauvoo, 31:1:74
nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
Richards, Stephen L., coordinator of Social Advisory Committee, 23:1:25–32
Richards, Willard, 2:1:87; 2:2:244:
23:1:3; 23:4:397–99; 24:1:89–91,
94, 98–103; 27:1:8, 17; 27:2:86, 88–90, 92. See also Bullock, Thomas;
Great Britain; Mormon Battalion;
Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.; Young, Brigham; Utah
asked Bullock to go to California with him, 31:1:22–23
asked by Bullock’s wife to pray for her, 31:1:31
and book of Abraham, 11:4:387–88,
395–96
brief biography, 23:3:18n; 31:1:15n
Bullock adopted into family of, 31:1:45
Bullock assisted, 31:1:42, 47, 50
Bullock called on, 31:1:24–25, 27, 30, 38
Bullock dined with, 31:1:24–25, 44
Bullock read history to, 31:1:34
childhood, 31:2:41
compared meeting minutes, 31:1:25
compilation of Church history, 31:2:44–56
council meeting, 31:1:22
crossed river, 31:1:51
ddictated history, patriarchal blessings, 31:1:40, 42–43
effort to recruit soldiers for Mormon Battalion, 21:4:478, 481
funeral of Jennetta, his wife, 23:3:77
helps design private seal for Twelve Apostles, 23:3:34
as historian, 31:2:31–32, 41–60
historical writing style, 31:2:56–60
history, 11:4:466, 468–70
John Taylor and Brigham Young at house of, 23:3:34
joined LDS Church, 31:2:42
kept Joseph Smith’s diaries, 31:2:25
kept Joseph Smith’s personal journal, 31:2:42–44
laid hands on Bullock, 31:1:15
at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49–50
letter from, 31:1:54, 57
letter of on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38
letter to, 31:1:69
letter to Church on temple, 23:3:18–21
letter to state governors on persecutions, 23:3:41–44
at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
mission to England, 31:2:42
not trusted by Windsor Lyons, 31:1:28
ordered Bullock to receive pay, 31:1:49
Richards, Willard (continued)

oxen, 31:1:65, 72
at party at Benbows’, 23:3:81
and planning sessions for trek west, 24:3:306
prophesy concerning Mexican War, 21:4:482
recommendation of Bullock, 31:1:49, 51, 55–56
recording of King Follett Discourse, 18:2:182–84, 193–96
reported Joseph Smith’s addresses, 31:2:27–28, 30–31
reported Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:65–68
scribe, 11:4:454–56
sealed letter at his home, 31:1:38
sent for Bullock, 31:1:51
September 5, 1840 letter from England to Nauvoo, 18:3:466–75
settled Sister Lucy’s accounts, 31:1:43
sick, 31:1:26, 34–35, 44–45
and succession in LDS Church leadership, 21:3:310, 313, 317, 319, 321, 325
supervised writing of Joseph Smith’s “History,” 23:3:52
treated Bullock’s sickness, 31:1:18
treated sick at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:23
worked with Thomas Bullock, 31:1:6
Richards, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:26
Richardson, Brother, in Nauvoo, 31:1:68
Richardson, Edmund W., in Mexico, privations, 5:3:155. See also Mexico
Richmond, Missouri, 14:2:210; 26:2:23. See also Missouri; Mob violence
Richmond Court of Inquiry, 26:2:3–26; 26:3:10, 26
court of, 26:2:18–22
evaluation of, 26:2:22–26
intimidation of Mormons in, 26:2:18
Mormon defense in, 26:2:20–21
purpose of, 26:2:4–5
Salt Sermon in, 26:2:17
truthfulness of prosecution’s witnesses in, 26:2:13–18
Ricoeur, Paul
on historians, 31:2:170
on history, 31:2:158–59
Riddieville, Idaho
as ghost town, 30:1:23
location, 30:1:14
settling of, 30:1:10
stories about, 30:1:9–24

Ridges, Florence, polygamous wife of Joseph H. Dean, 18:1:16–18
See also Vietnam
Ridgon, John Wycliffe, son of Sidney
Ridgon, 21:1:38–39, 47, 59. See also
Ridgon, Sidney
Ridgon, Nancy, testimony against Sampson Avard, 26:2:8, 12
See also Book of Mormon; Doctrine and Covenants; Kirtland; Nauvoo;
Ridgonites; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
appointment to locate potential settlements, 26:2:46
book review, 13:4:584–87
brief biography, 23:3:47n
and Christian primitivism, 9:3:352, 366–68
on contemporary dress, 26:3:51
conversion, 2:2:129–30
and Danites, 14:4:426; 23:2:148
defensive policies, 26:3:15
description of counties above Jackson County, 14:4:496
description of Missouri, 14:4:494–95
early Baptist career, 21:1:44
excommunication, 21:1:38
Fourth of July Oration, 14:4:502
and gift of Aaron, 24:3:529
gift of oration, 11:1:90–92
hostile remarks attributed to, 26:3:25
joined by Abraham Hodge, 23:3:48
and Joseph Smith, Jr., 11:1:90–91
and Kirtland Safety Society, 17:4:433–34
Lectures on Faith, 19:1:13–15
letter concerning Jackson County conflict, 14:4:413–14
letters, 11:4:526–27
licensed into ministry, date discrepancies, 21:1:40–41
Mason, 21:1:59
non-Mormon record of conversion, 12:3:308–9
in Ohio, 12:4:346, 351–64, 483, 522–24
Peter’s Creek Baptist church, 21:1:43–44
and Phelps’s revelation, 14:4:405
and Richmond Court of Inquiry, 26:2:3, 8, 12
revelations of, 31:1:74
scribe, 11:4:443–44
statement of self-government, 26:3:14
and succession, 21:3:305, 309, 322–24, 327–29, 335, 340
succession in journal of Joseph
Fielding, 19:2:155
Salt Sermon, 14:4:423, 427
in Warren, Ohio, 21:1:46–47, 49
Rigdonites, 21:1:53, 61–62, 67. See also
Rigdon, Sidney
Riis, Jacob, Social Christian leader, 23:1:21
Riley, Woodbridge, mesmerism, 15:2:153–55
Rimington, R. S., early missionary to South
Seas, 23:4:432
Ripley, Alanson, Nauvoo city surveyor, 18:2:248
Ripley, George, American religiousist,
2:1:83–84
Rites of passage, in Eileen Kump’s *Bread
and Milk and Other Stories*, 24:2:164–72
Ritual. See also Religion
ancient, 21:1:4, 21
Catholic, 21:1:4, 8, 34 (see also
Catholic Church)
Catholic and Mormon, 21:1:3, 28, 32
clothing, 22:1:31–45
gestures, 19:1:53–54
River of Internationalism, 12:1:40
Rives, William C.
brieﬁng biography, 23:3:38n
letter of on repeal of Nauvoo Charter,
23:3:37–38
Robber’s Roost by Zane Grey, 18:4:498–500
Robbins, Lewis
eyearly missionary in New York, 11:4:507
in Nauvoo, 31:1:55–56, 70
aphorisms in Book of Mormon, 19:4:433–34
devil’s advocate, 19:4:439–42
doctrinal teachings from Book of
Mormon, 19:4:437–39
as historian, 16:3:409–14
John Taylor diary source for writing of,
23:3:6
on Joseph Smith as translator,
19:4:432–33
missionary, 21:2:249
politician, 21:2:249–50
publication of King Follett Discourse,
18:2:191
published Lucy Mack Smith’s vision,
23:3:63
reaction to Manifesto, 22:3:363–66
Southern reception of, 28:2:9–10
on Three Witnesses, 19:4:431–32
as U.S. Representative, 28:2:9–10
writer, 21:2:249
Roberts, Edward, anti-Mormon sentiments,
27:2:63
Robertson, Hilton A., 12:1:88. See also
Japan; Mission
Japan Mission, 15:171, 191, 208
mission president, Japan, 12:1:92
Robert Tyler, Southern Rights Champion,
14:1:104
Robinson, Ebenezer, and Joseph’s 1836
Salem visit, 24:4:499–501, 503–4
Robinson, Ebenezer. See also Rigdon,
Sidney; Rigdonites
Sidney Rigdon’s ﬁrst counselor, 21:1:63
converts Rigdonites to RLDS, 21:3:66–67
about 1838 trial of Mormons in
Missouri, 26:2:15, 18
Robinson, Gain, attested to Joseph Smith’s
good character, 10:3:285. See also
Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Robinson, George W., 26:2:12, 15
charges against, 26:3:18
Mormon history, 26:3:17–18
scribe, 11:4:449–50
secretary to ﬁrst presidency, 26:3:25
Robinson, Joseph E., president of
California Mission before San
See also San Francisco
Robinson, Louise Yates, Relief Society
president, 23:1:37
Robinson family in Manchester, England,
27:1:49–50
Robison, Chauncey
brief biography, 23:3:79n
county recorder at Carthage, 23:3:94

Subject Index

357
Robison, Chauncey (continued)
forced from office and home by mob,
23:3:94
postmaster, 23:3:94
school commissioner, 23:3:79
Rochefort, Marquis of, 14:2:174
Rockwell, Orrin Porter, 8:1:100–102;
biography, book reviews, 8:1:100–102;
24:3:389–91
deputized by Backenstos, 23:3:95
and murder of Governor Boggs,
11:3:276–88
shot Frank Worrell, 23:3:95
Rockwell, Timothy, Ohio congressman
during bank charter debates,
23:4:472. See also Kirtland Safety
Society Bank
Rockwood, Albert Perry, 26:2:16–17;
26:3:27–28
adopted by (sealed to) Brigham Young,
14:3:300
born, 28:1:5
General Authority, 28:1:7
Journals, 28:1:18–35
letters from, 28:1:34–35
Life of, 28:1:5, 7
Rockwood Journals, 28:1:18–35
Rocky Mountains, 2:2:131–35, 140–41,
143. See also Mormon trails;
Pioneers; Pioneer trails; Florence,
Nebraska; Smith, Joseph, Jr.;
Young, Brigham
journey to, 31:1:24, 40
Rogers, David W., hymnal, 12:4:524–26
Rogers, Noah, in Nauvoo, 31:1:50
Rogers, Thomas, work of, 26:3:114–18
Rojas, Julian, early missionary of Mexican
Central Mission, 22:3:304;
22:4:448–49. See also Mexico
Rojas, Ricardo, on Spanish literature,
2:2:183. See also Literature
Rollins, Caroline, saved original Book of
Mormon manuscript, 12:4:483. See also
Book of Mormon manuscript
Rollins, James H., Danite involvement,
26:2:16, 18
Rollins, Mary Elizabeth, saved original
Book of Mormon manuscript,
12:4:483
Rollins, Mary Jane, married William Smith,
23:3:60
Roman invasion of Britain, 29:1:49. See also
Great Britain; History
Romania, early missionary efforts in,
11:1:94–99
Romans, 9:2:120, 123; 9:4:444–46. See also
History
Romans, book of, 11:2:188–95. See also
Bible
Romanticism, 5:1:19–30
Rome. See also History
influence in Western world, 6:3:123
in Josephus' time, 6:3:183
Rommel, Erwin, 28:2:58–59. See also
Germany; War
Romney, George, 11:3:219–40
and American Motors, 11:3:221–22
evangelism of, 11:3:225–29, 233–40
Roosevelt, Franklin D., 5:2:72–73, 81. See also
History; United States of
America; War
World War II, 5:1:54, 56, 59–62
Roosevelt, Theodore, supported by Social
Christian organizations, 23:1:21
Rosales, Angel, early missionary of
Mexican Central mission, 22:4:449–
50. See also Mexico; Mission
Rose, Ethel
brief biography, 23:3:79n
county treasurer, 23:3:79
forced by mob to leave Carthage,
23:3:79
Rose, Paul S., Asian and Philippines
missions, 12:1:85–88, 95. See also
Mission
Rosser, Ann Sophia Jones, first woman
missionary of Great Britain,
27:1:70. See also Great Britain;
Mission
Rossetti, Christina, 4:3:189–96
and Charles Bagot Cayley, 4:3:191
as fundamentalist, 4:3:189–96
poetry of, 4:3:190–96
ROTC, 9:4:436–37
Roughing It by Mark Twain, 14:2:273, 276,
279, 284, 287. See also Literature;
Twain, Mark
Rounds, Samuel D., writ against Joseph
Smith, 23:4:470
Roundy, Shadrack, in Nauvoo, 31:1:24
Rousseau, Henry David, 28:3:13
Roux, Father, letter to Bishop Rosati,
14:4:487
Rowe, David E., missionary of Minnesota
Manitoba mission, 14:1:103
Rowley, William
brief biography, 23:3:51n
business with John Taylor, 23:3:51
S

Sabbath, 12:1:133–38; 21:3:352
  inappropriate activities in Jackson County, 13:1:16–17
school, beginnings and Heber J. Grant, 24:2:132–36, 146–48. See also
Grant, Heber J.; Sunday
Sac Indians, 21:4:491–95. See also Native Americans; Young, Brigham
Sacrament
  Christian derivation, 21:1:4
  importance of to Thomas Bullock, 31:1:57, 61, 65, 67, 69, 71, 73
Sacred Grove, 9:3:343. See also First Vision
Sacred Harp, 23:4:393, 395–96, 398
  Sacrifice, 16:4:667
in Catholicism, 21:1:28
in times of peace and war, 10:1:48–51
Sade, Marquis de, 8:4:388, 392–94
Safford, Arizona, 9:4:512
Sahagún, Bernardino de, 17:1:104
Saint-Exupéry, Antoine de, 8:4:444–48
Salamanca, University of, 8:2:216
Salamanian, book review, 27:4:112, 120. See also Hofmann, Mark
Salamanian letter. See Harris letter
Salem, Massachusetts, 14:1:67–69, 73–74
  and Joseph Smith’s treasure hunting, 24:4:499–506 (see also Treasure
hunters)
Salisbury, Katherine Smith
  brief biography, 23:3:64n
  Joseph Smith’s sister, 23:3:64
  and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64, 68
Salisbury, Wilkins Jenkins
  brief biography, 23:3:64n
  heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
Salt, Henry
  consul general of England, 31:3:12
  employs Giovanni Battista Belzoni to excavate in Egypt, 31:3:11–12
Salt Lake City, Utah, 21:3:328, 340. See also Utah; Young, Brigham
  and City of Zion plan, 17:2:233–35
  and Rocky Mountain Bookstore, 9:2:144–54
Salt Lake City Social Welfare League, 23:1:32
Salt Lake Herald, 14:1:92
Salt Lake Herald Republican, 14:1:110
Salt Lake Stake, home missionary program, 17:1:88–96
Salt Lake Stake of Zion, 3:1:43
Salt Lake Temple. See also Temple
extraction, from Japan, 12:1:93
and William Weeks, 19:3:356
Salt Lake Theater, 4:2:110–12; 9:2:145
Salt Lake Tribune, history of, 12:1:142–44
Salt Sermon, 26:2:17. See also Rigdon,
Sidney; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Salvation. See also Doctrine of Christ;
Smith, Joseph, Jr.
according to early Mormon thought,
25:3:85
and adoption, 14:3:291
concept of in Christian primitivism,
9:3:364
and Goethe’s Faust, 25:3:13
poem, 20:2:150
speech of John Taylor on, 23:3:13–14, 76
symbols of, 8:3:311–24
Samaritans, 9:2:133
Samoa, 28:1:43–44
missionaries, 12:1:81
stakes, 12:1:82
Samoan Mission. See also Mission
founding, 18:1:12–16
reopening, 18:1:16–19
Samuel the Lamanite, on resurrection,
30:3:49–50. See also Book of
Mormon
Samuel manuscript from Cave 4 Qumran,
compared to First Samuel chapter
11, 25:3:5
San Andreas Fault, 23:4:431. See also
California
San Andres de la Cal branch, 22:4:449
San Bernardino, California, Mormon
settlement of, 29:4:43. See also
California
San Francisco, Diego de, priest, 10:2:151
San Francisco, California, earthquake,
23:4:433. See also California
San Ildefonso, Arizona, winter feast at,
6:2:93–99
San Pedro Mártir branch, organized by
Anthony Ivins, 22:4:452
San Quintino, Giulio de, curator of Museo
Egitto in Turin, Italy, 8:2:196
Sanders, Brother, nominated as agent to
guard against anti-Mormon activity,
23:3:23
Sandford, Mrs., in Nauvoo, 31:1:67
Sandwich Islands, 31:1:50n. See also
Hawaii
Mission, 18:1:13–14
Sangar, Dr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:40
Sanpete County, 23:4:403–4
Sanpete, scenes from, book review,
28:2:116–18
See also Native Americans; Young,
Brigham
Santa Fe, trade, 13:1:10–13, 16, 18
Sarpy, Peter, and Mormon trek west,
24:3:302
Sartoris, 9:4:454–55
Sartre, Jean-Paul, 1:1:11–12
Satan, 22:2:16–17, 27, 38–40; 23:3:14, 22,
53. See also Lucifer
as deity, see Diabolism
plan of, 27:3:129, 174 (see also
Preexistence)
Satzinger, Helmut, letter from, concerning
Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:15
Saunders, B. F., Grand Canyon Cattle
Company, 18:4:497
Saunders, Orlando, acquaintance of Joseph
Smith, 10:3:307–10
Savage, Charles R., 9:2:144–54
photographer, 14:3:333–34, 340
Savage, Jehiel, in Nauvoo, 31:1:56, 61
Savage, Levi, opposed Donner party’s late
start, 18:3:353
Scandinavian Saints, 14:1:35
Scandinavians, in Utah, 23:4:404
Scarlet Letter, The, by Nathaniel
Hawthorne, 1:1:24–28. See also
Hawthorne, Nathaniel; Literature
Schaefer, Walter V., on determining guilt
and innocence, 16:4:512. See also
Law
Schechter, Solomon, founder of Jewish
Theological Seminary of America,
21:3:344
Schegel, Friedrich, lectures of, 3:2:28
Schaaf, Herman Encyclopedia of Religious
Knowledge, and Joseph Smith trial
of 1826, 12:2:223–24, 228
Schizophrenia, Laing therapy, 17:2:214–
16
Schlumberger, Daniel, and archaeology,
12:1:62. See also Archaeology
Schnibbe, Karl-Heinz, book review,
25:3:132
Scholarship. See also Education
and gospel principles, 19:4:469–70
transitoriness of, 9:1:43–47
Scholasticism, new, 1:1:59–60
School of the Elders, 20:1:41. See also Kirtland; School of the Prophets history, 19:1:6–9
School of the Prophets, 3:1:67. See also Kirtland; Lectures on Faith history, 19:1:6–7
Schools. See also Brigham Young University; Education; Education, LDS schools on Pacific Islands, 12:1:82
prayer in, 27:3:133–34, 185–95
Schoppe, Amalie, author of Der Prophet, 14:2:142
Schubert, Franz, as model for song composers, 1:1:6–7. See also Music
Schwob, Marcel. See also Literature accomplishments, 6:1:41–42
French translation of Hamlet, 8:2:156–57
as symbolist, 7:1:48–49
Science. See also Astronomy; Chemistry; Geology; Mathematics; Scientific Method
applied, 3:3:35, 39–40, 42
in education, 4:1:22
and ethics, 26:1:74–75
and religion, 7:1:87–88; 20:3:313; 29:3:71
and religion, book review, 8:4:468–73
and religion, Mormon view of, book review, 20:3:313–18
responsible for human happiness, 3:3:36–37
responsible for man’s wants, 3:3:38
and theology, 29:3:71
Scientific method, 3:3:40; 27:4:39, 42. See also Science
inspired, 27:4:44–47
traditional, 27:4:44
Scilly Islands, and wreck of Julia Ann, 29:2:18
Scotland. See also McKay, David O. demographics of LDS members, 27:2:38–42
Edinburgh conference 1851, 27:2:37
emigration of members, 27:2:35
first missionary efforts, 27:2:27
growth, 1840–51, 27:2:30
highlanders in Church, 27:2:31
industrial revolution, 27:2:28
Kilmarnock conference and decline, 27:2:33
life in 1760s, 6:2:65, 70–71
membership, 27:2:30–33
missionaries, 27:2:29
Mormonism in, 29:3:5
religious awakening, 27:2:29
social conditions 1870–1900, 27:2:47–48
Scott, Isaac, on King Follett Discourse, 18:2:218. See also King Follett Discourse
Scott, Jacob, on rebaptism, 18:2:229
Scott, John C., leader of military action against Native Americans, 18:3:437. See also Native Americans
Scott, John brief biography, 23:3:57n
investigated at scene of Irvine Hodge murder, 23:3:57
Nauvoo policeman, 23:3:57
Scott, Sarah, King Follett Discourse, 18:2:189. See also King Follett Discourse
Scott, Walter, 2:1:79, 81; 9:4:418, 460;
12:4:357–58
Scovil, Lucius N. brief biography, 23:3:32n; 31:1:17n
followed cow, 31:1:17
gave Alberm Allen’s note to Bullock, 31:1:63
Mechanics Association trustee,
23:3:32–33, 36
Scowcroft, Richard, Children of the Covenant. 18:1:92, 95–96
Screwtape Letters, The, 12:2:188–91. See also Lewis, C. S.; Literature
Scripture. See also Bible; New Testament; Old Testament; Symbolism
corrections, 11:4:336
literal interpretation of, 7:1:22–27
study, 24:1:53–60
symbols in, book review, 31:1:117–19
and symbols of salvation, 8:3:321–24
textual development of, 10:2:245–48
as word of God, essays about, book review, 31:2:66–72
Scripture, LDS. See also Bible; Book of Mormon; Doctrine and Covenants; Pearl of Great Price
analysis via historical-critical method, 31:3:67–68
as word of God, essays about, book review, 31:3:66–72
Scriptures Publications Committee, 22:4:388
Seal, of Twelve Apostles, 23:3:34
Selfishness, of Elders of Israel, 14:3:305
Self-knowledge, 26:1:67–68, 71
Self-pity, 16:4:621
Self-realization, and women in Church, 20:1:52
Self-understanding, elements of, 26:1:11–13
Sen-sen papyrus, 9:1:97–101
Seneca, 9:4:450. See also Native Americans
Separation of powers, 4:2:154–56. See also United States government
Separatism, 27:3:13
Septuagint, 2:2:120
Sequestrectomy, Nathan Smith’s operation on Joseph Smith, 21:2:139, 144, 150, 153–54. See also Osteomyelitis; Smith, Joseph, Jr.; Smith, Nathan
_Seren Gomer [The Star of Gomer], _27:2:61, 63
_Sermo humilis_, and sermons of Spencer W. Kimball, 25:4:79
Sermon on the Mount, in Joseph Smith Translation, 9:2:168–71. See also Bible
Sesquicentennial of LDS Church in British Isles. See also Great Britain celebration of, 27:1:13, 16 symposium at BYU, 27:1:3, 5
Sesshū, art of, 12:1:72. See also Art
Sessions, Patty Bartlett, journal excerpts, 20:1:44–48
Seth, in _Apocalypse of Adam_, 17:2:134–37. See also _Apocalypse of Adam_
Seven Sages, 9:4:440–41
Seventies
1877 reorganization, 20:1:28
home missionaries, 17:1:96
Seventies’ Hall, dedication, 23:3:7–16. See also Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr; Taylor, John
Sex, 8:1:24
codes, shift of, 8:1:25–26
education, 21:3:264
Judeo-Christian tradition, 8:1:24–26
and morality, 16:4:598–99
premarital, culture, 8:1:30–32
premarital, marital adjustment, 8:1:29–30
premarital, trends, 8:1:29
premarital, values vs. behavior, 8:1:30–35
promiscuity, 8:1:99

Sealing, as adoption, 14:3:293–95, 312. See also Ordinances
Seaton, N. E., letter from Joseph Smith, book review, 6:3:180
Sebastopol policy, and Move South, 29:4:68
Sebolo, Antonio. See Lebolo, Antonio
Second Coming. See also Doctrine of Christ; Jesus Christ; Millennium book review, 21:4:534–36
preparations for, 5:1:7–8, 12, 17
Second Nephi, unities with First Nephi and form-critical analysis, 26:4:53, 58–64. See also Book of Mormon
Secrecy, to protect sacredness of ordinances, 19:1:58, 66. See also Ordinances
Secret gospel of Mark, 22:3:261
Secularization
two types, 16:4:629
and Mormonism, 16:4:629–30
Security
American and Russian perceptions,
25:1:115–27
book review, 10:4:491–93
poem, 3:3:14
Security program, of LDS Church, 5:2:75–85
Seder, 23:4:484–85
Seekers, in LDS Church, book review, 30:1:121–26
“Seer, The,” by John Taylor, sung at Seventies’ Hall dedication, 23:3:9
Seer stones, 24:4:536–40. See also Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Self-actualization, as aim of education, 28:3:13
Self-betrayal, 26:1:39–41
distortion of conscience in, 26:1:46–49
duty and desire in, 26:1:46
emotional bondage in, 26:1:49–54
escape from, 26:1:71
helping of, 26:1:53–55
learned through socialization, 26:1:66, 69
liberation from, 26:1:51–53
moral requirement of, 26:1:41
persistence of, 26:1:60
positive image in, 26:1:50–51
problems with, 26:1:67
rehabilitation of, 26:1:70
victimhood in, 26:1:42
Self-control, 16:1:165–83
Self-definition, elements of, 26:1:20–25
Self-esteem, building of in therapy, 26:1:15–16, 27
Sherwood, Henry D.
  brief biography, 23:3:26n
Shabaka stone, 7:1:5–7
Shaker, brief biography, 23:3:26n
  reception of missionaries, 11:4:489
Shakespeare, William, 8:2:147–57;
  9:4:407–9. See also Hamlet;
  Literature
  excerpts from Henry IV, 27:2:5–6
  excerpts from Henry V, 27:2:6
  excerpts from Julius Caesar, 27:2:6
  excerpts from Richard II, 27:2:10
  excerpts from Twelfth Night, 27:2:6
  excerpts from Taming of the Shrew,
  27:2:7
Shandy, Tristan, 7:3:208–24
Shang dynasty, 6:3:130. See also China
Sharon, Vermont, birthplace of Joseph
  Smith, 14:2:199
Sharp, Thomas, C., 14:2:142; 24:1:84, 92–
  93, 106
  acquitted, 23:3:49
  anti-Mormon editorials, 22:4:492–95
  anti-Mormon writings, 21:4:495–96
  trial for murder of Joseph and Hyrum
  Smith, 23:3:21, 26, 36, 42
Warsaw Signal on King Follett
  Discourse, 18:2:190
Shawnee, prophet Elskawata, 21:4:492. See
  also Native Americans
Shay’s Rebellion, 27:3:69. See also
  History; United States of America
She-ne-we-medy, became Topsfield,
  Massachusetts, 14:1:59. See also
  Topsfield, Massachusetts
Sheets, Elijah, traveling bishop, supervises
  tithing, 23:2:185–86. See also
  Bishops
  17. See also Literature
  foresaw restoration, 27:1:38
Shema, Jewish prayer, 21:3:352–53
Shepherd, J. R., in San Francisco earthqua-
  ke, 23:4:432. See also San
  Francisco, California
Sheppard-Towner Act, 23:1:35. See also
  United States of America
Sherman, Delcena Johnson
  brief biography, 23:3:64n
  heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
Sherman, John, letter to congregational
  superiors, 23:2:203
Sherman, Lyman, call to apostleship,
  19:1:121–24
Sherman Anti-Trust Act, 4:2:173–74. See
  also United States of America
Shinto religion, 10:2:151. See also Asia;
  Religion
Shipp, Ellis, 16:4:481–82
  book review, 25:3:128
Shoal Creek, Missouri, massacre at Haun’s
  Mill, 2:2:241. See also Haun’s Mill
  Massacre; Missouri
Short stories. See also Literature
  LDS, 24:2:163–72
  LDS situations, book review, 31:2:82–
  86
Shoshone Indians, and Brigham Young’s
  Indian policy, 18:3:434–35, 449. See
  also Native Americans; Young,
  Brigham
Shultz Doctrine, 27:3:204–5
Shumway, Charles
  brief biography, 23:3:80n
  mission to Indians, 21:4:506; 23:3:80
Shurtleff, Luman Andros
  and Danites, 14:4:428 (see also Danites)
  conversion of, 50:2:63–64
Siguenza y Góngora, Mexican historian, on
  Quetzalcoatl, 17:1:102. See also
  Mexico
Silkworms, as early Mormon industry, and
  George D. Watt, 18:1:61. See also
  St. George, Utah; Watt, George D.
Silver, as security against inflation,
  14:3:327–29
Simmons, William, hid John Taylor from
  law officers, 23:3:93
Simpson, J. H., chief of Topographical
  Engineers, guide and interpreter for
  George W. Bean, 12:2:159–61
Sin, 9:2:161–63. See also Sinlessness
  abandoning, 26:1:62
  alteration of reality by, 26:1:51
  bondage of, 22:1:17–30, 214
  in Hawthorne, 1:1:21–36 (see also
  Hawthorne, Nathaniel)
  misunderstanding own nature as result
  of, 26:1:58
  recognition of, 12:2:200
  unpardonable, King Follett Discourse,
  18:2:205–6
Singapore, National University of, 30:2:18
Singer, Isaac Bashevis, 22:2:134, 137, 139
Singing Schools in America, 23:4:392–93
Sinlessness, 22:1:5–30. See also Sin
death of, 14:2:220
Smith, Gary Ernest, background and philosophy, 31:4:29–30
attended council meeting, 31:1:17
attended meeting, 31:1:29
brief biography, 23:3:9n
at Brigham Young’s, 23:3:34
Bullock sent to, 31:1:28
at consecrating of ground for dam, 23:3:40
discourses of, 31:1:15
at Fourth Quorum banquet, 23:3:85
history, 11:4:464, 470–73
history read to, 31:1:34
at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49–50
as LDS Church Historian, 31:2:28–30
listened to Joseph Smith’s “History,” 23:3:52
and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:65–68
at meeting on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:21–23
at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
mission of, 11:4:507
on polygamy, 31:2:74
opinion of W. W. Phelps as LDS Church editor, 23:1:5
at party at Benbows’, 23:3:81
prayer of at Seventies’ Hall dedication, 23:3:12
scribe, 11:4:458
speech of at Seventies’ Hall dedication on unity, 23:3:9–10
speech of on home industry, 23:3:39
speech of on Nauvoo House, 23:3:82
spoke at conference, 31:1:24
visited William Smith, 23:3:65
Smith, George Albert, as LDS Church historian, 14:1:79, 91, 106
Smith, George D., call to update Isaiah, 31:3:69
Smith, Gibson
certificate of, 22:1:101
license of, 22:1:100
Smith, Herman C., 10:4:500
affidavit by, 26:2:39
body of, 23:1:3
Bullock’s reflection on martyrdom of, 31:1:72
children of baptized by John Taylor, 23:3:82
and Danites, 14:4:449; 23:2:148 (see also Danites)
Laub’s account of Carthage, 18:2:160–61
letter from Joseph Smith and Elias Higbee, book review, 6:3:180
letter in Times and Seasons, precursor to King Follett Discourse, 18:2:220–22 (see also King Follett Discourse)
martyrdom of, 23:3:9, 18, 27, 36, 41–42, 47, 63; 24:1:78–109
meeting with Solomon Chamberlain, 23:3:45–46
Nauvoo Expositor, 23:3:47
patriarch to the Church, 23:3:56–57, 61, 63
sermon on plurality of gods and worlds, recorded by George Laub, 18:2:175–77
trial of accused murderers of, 23:3:21, 26, 36, 42, 49
Smith, Israel, involvement with Kirtland Temple lot suit, 10:4:501–2
Smith, Jerusha
baptized by John Taylor, 23:3:82
brief biography, 23:3:82n
daughter of Hyrum Smith, 23:3:82
Smith, Jesse, 14:1:73
on Mormonism, 24:4:525–27
Smith, John (father of George A. Smith), 3:1:43; 23:3:65
affidavit, 13:4:525
blessing given to Thomas Kane, 21:4:393
brief biography, 23:3:82n; 31:1:23n
letter to Brigham Young, 3:1:44
treated sick at temple, 31:1:23
visited by Bullock, 31:1:46
Smith, John (son of Hyrum Smith), baptized by John Taylor, 23:3:82
Smith, John, English explorer to New England, 14:1:60–62
Smith, John Henry, visit to Mexico, 22:4:443–46, 450, 452
Smith, John Murdock, adoption of by Joseph Smith, 14:2:204–5
Smith, John Rowson, scenic artist, painted Nauvoo Temple, 22:2:193–96

Subject Index
Smith, Joseph F. (continued)
advice to sons, book review, 23:1:126–28
approved Social Advisory Committee, 23:1:25
comments on Martin Luther, 23:2:132
1860 letters to George A. Smith, 20:4:361
1860 letter to wife Levira, 20:4:357
and Mormon Creed, 26:4:130
on priesthood slackness, 13:2:140–41, 144
on temporal welfare, 3:3:16
Smith, Joseph Fielding, 12:1:88–89, 96;
14:1:82, 94; 21:3:268, 269;
23:4:483; 27:2:110
Essentials in Church History, 6:3:171
on Lectures on Faith, 19:1:11
genealogical work of, 31:2:122, 129, 131
in memoriam, 12:4:338, 344–45
modern Mormonism, 29:3:49
and Zelph story, 29:2:31, 49 (see also Zelph)
Smith, Joseph, Jr., 2:2:242, 246–48, 250;
9:3:373–404; 12:1:80, 126, 128,
247, 249, 251–52, 254–56, 258, 260;
12:3:312; 13:1:8, 80, 82, 90, 95;
13:4:500, 555; 14:1:50, 56, 72–73,
74, 106; 14:2:140–42, 161–62, 167,
28:1:19, 21–22, 26, 28, 32;
31:1:15n. See also Bible; Book of Mormon; Carthage Jail; King Follett Discourse; Kirtland; Martyrdom; Nauvoo; Papyri; Restoration; Trial according to Fawn M. Brodie, 20:1:59
accounts of the restoration, book review, 24:2:242–43
address at Nauvoo, 3:1:35–36
alleged money-digging, 10:3:287–309
anecdotes about, 30:4:67–69
anniversary of martyrdom, 23:4:399
anti-Mormons’ criticisms of, 18:2:209
appeal to his native state, Vermont, 6:3:181
appearance of Christ in Kirtland Temple to, 23:4:483
appointment to locate potential settlements, 26:2:46
on art, 3:2:4–5
assets, 1830–1840, 17:4:419, 430
in association with Charles Penrose,
denounced all churches, 9:3:384–86
described in letters by George Miller, 19:3:402–7
description of, 11:4:529
diary, 21:1:105, 109, 111
did not attempt to forecast his future, 3:3:63
discourse of July 19, 1840, 19:3:396
discourses of, 21:3:304; 31:2:19–40
discussion of Egyptian “Alphabet,” 11:4:399
disregard of law, 26:2:17
doctrine about, by Japanese writers, 23:2:172–78
effect of, 2:1:85
Egyptian papyri, 10:1:57
and Emma and Eliza, 22:1:87–96
enemies of, 21:3:306
essays on life, book review, 28:4:103–6
established governments, 15:1:8
on eventual settlement in Utah, 21:4:406–8
family membership in Presbyterian Church, 10:4:482–84
family of, 22:4:455 (see also Smith Family)
family religious background, 24:4:542–44
filing of misdemeanor against, 26:3:16–17
financial commitment to Kirtland Safety Society Bank, 17:4:456–59
first fruits of resurrection in this dispensation, 23:3:12
genealogy, 27:1:16
on Godhead, 18:2:176
on God’s witness, 18:2:173–75
and gold plates, 24:4:478–81
grammar, 30:1:54–55
as head of Daviess County exploratory committee, 26:2:46
hearing of, 26:3:20
histories of, 9:3:261–65
history, scribes of, 11:4:440–60
holograph letter to Emma Smith, 11:4:319
on Holy Ghost, 26:3:57
hostile remarks attributed to, 26:3:25
hypocephalus, 17:3:259
and Hyrum, anniversary of martyrdom, 23:3:63–64
and Hyrum’s funeral sermon, 23:1:9–18
ideas, history, 2:1:71, 74, 82
imprisoned at Liberty Jail, 13:1:21–25
and Indians, 11:3:289–91; 18:3:429, 431
interactions with Native Americans, 21:4:492–514
and Iowa Stake, 18:2:138
and Isaac Galland, 19:3:269
and John Milton, teachings, 24:2:199–202
and Joseph Knight, 17:1:29
in journal of Joseph Fielding, 19:2:136
and Jupiter talisman, 24:4:540–41
justification for pilfering, 26:3:30
Kenneth H. Winn’s views on, book review, 30:1:103–7
keys of kingdom, 23:3:24
and Kingdom of God, 5:1:6
King Follett Discourse, 22:2:146
King Follett Discourse, historical perspective, 18:2:179–92
and Kirtland land “disaster,” 17:4:391
labor, 21:3:303
lack of inhibitions, 26:3:52
lack of knowledge of chiasmus, 10:1:75
lack of knowledge on Second Coming, 3:3:57, 61, 65
language in translating, 11:1:50
Laub’s account of Carthage, 18:2:160–61
and law of adoption, 14:3:291–96
laws of men, 15:1:11
Lectures on Faith, 19:1:13
letter from Parley P. Pratt, 27:1:127–29
letter to, 27:2:88–90, 113
letter to Emma about Jackson County conflict, 14:4:415
letter to Emma from Missouri, 11:4:517–23
letter to Josiah Stowell, 24:4:398–400, 408, 417, 473–74
in Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
and magic world view, reviews, 27:4:87–121
and Manchester Library, 22:3:333–42
Smith, Joseph, Jr. (continued)

martyrdom, according to Vilate Kimball, 19:2:233
martyrdom, according to Zina D. H. Jacobs, 19:3:292
Marvin S. Hill's views on, book review, 30:1:103–7
meeting with Jesse Gause, 23:4:488
meeting with Samuele Mazzuchelli, 31:2:90
meeting with Solomon Chamberlain, 23:3:46
meeting with two Scots, 27:2:29
method of translation of Book of Mormon, 30:1:50–56
Metropolitan Museum of Art sells papyri to Church, 31:3:5
mission of, 21:3:302, 306
and Missouri, 24:4:506–21
Missouri visit, 11:4:517
and mobocracy, 20:1:71–82
and modern Mormonism, 29:3:49
and Mormon Creed, 26:4:125–32
move to Hiram, 11:4:342
and murder of Governor Boggs, 11:3:276–92
and music, 4:2:108–13
myths about, book review, 8:2:231–36
and Nathan Smith, 17:3:321
national press reaction to martyrdom of, 20:1:71
naturalistic motivations of, 30:3:25–33
Nauvoo as river town, 18:2:258–59
and Nauvoo city land records, 23:3:93
Nauvoo Dam, 18:2:247–51
Nauvoo discourses, 21:4:529–34
Nauvoo Expositor, 23:3:47
Nauvoo Temple work, 19:3:362
negotiations with Daviess county, 26:3:17
New York reputation, 10:3:283–314; 30:4:70–74
and nineteenth-century conversion accounts, 26:4:84–86
none other appointed to receive revelation, 11:4:339–40
and Oliver Cowdery, 12:4:410–12
only a man, 3:3:56–57
oral history of, 18:2:143–50
and origins of Book of Mormon, 26:4:84
and osteomyelitis, 17:3:319
Palmyra home, restoration of, 18:3:275–76
personal account of childhood illness, 10:4:480–82
personal appearance, 21:2:176–77, 182
poisoned, 11:4:517
political endeavors, 18:2:180–81
political motto, 5:3:192
and politics in Ohio, 9:4:484–86, 489, 494–95
power as speaker, 31:2:20–21
prayer circles, 19:1:82
presidential campaign, 11:3:219–20
on punishment, 18:2:146–47
as a radical, book review, 30:1:103
on reason and revelation, 14:3:355
rebaptism in connection with plural marriage, 18:2:231
recollections about, 18:2:143–50
Red Brick Store, and endowments, 19:2:159n; 19:3:363–65
regarding scribes, 11:4:344
regarding translation and revelation, 11:4:344–45
relationship to Partonopeus de Blois, 5:3:193–202
in relation to Henry Vaughan, 22:3:280–81, 284
relocation, 11:4:339
and restoration, book review, 10:1:127–30
reply to Cyrus Redding, 3:3:66
reprimand of Kirtland Saints, 12:4:385
and resurrection, 18:2:174
revelation, 11:4:334
revelations on economic matters, 3:3:16–17, 29, 32
in Richmond Court of Inquiry, 26:2:3, 7–9
riots, 20:1:78–82
and Rockwell, 9:4:419
and Salem, Massachusetts, 1836 visit, 24:4:499–506
scribes of, 21:1:103–5, 109
scriptural corrections, 11:4:336
and scriptural perspective on treasure hunting, 24:4:515–21
sealing power, 12:4:401
sermons recorded by George Laub, 18:2:171–76
shortcomings of history in understanding, 31:2:167–68
and Sidney Rigdon, 2:1:82; 11:1:90–91
sources of published discourse, 31:2:19–37
Smith, Joseph, III, 14:2:206; 21:1:56, 65
and David Hyrum Smith, 12:2:175–79
1881 letter to Alexander Fyfe, 25:3:112
and Kirtland Temple suit of 1880, 25:3:110
and succession, 21:3:315, 337–40
Smith, Julia Murdock, adopted daughter of Joseph and Emma Smith, 14:2:220
Smith, Leonard I., and early Mormon imprints in South Africa, 20:4:404
Smith, Lucy Mack, 14:2:200, 204;
21:2:132–33, 148–53
account of Joseph Smith, Sr., dream, 22:3:259
accounts of banking conflict, 12:3:255
and Book of Mormon (in Hofmann document), 22:4:460–61
brief biography, 23:3:52n; 31:1:24n
children of, 22:4:455
conviction of son’s work, 22:4:457
death date, 12:3:318
death of, 22:4:457
Egyptian mummies, 10:1:58
history of book of, 23:3:52
in Hofmann document, 22:4:455–65
on Joseph and gold plates, 24:4:481–82
John Taylor visited with, 23:3:52
in Kirtland, 20:2:153
letter to Mary Pierce (Hofmann document), 22:4:455–65
and lost 116 pages of Book of Mormon manuscript, 22:4:457
marriage of, 22:4:455
at party for Smith family, 23:3:77
prayer for, 23:3:61
recollections of early Church history, 9:3:387–93, 399
on Smith family and treasure hunting, 24:4:482
speaks on family experiences, 23:3:17
spoke about rise of Church, 31:1:24
testimony of Book of Mormon, 22:4:457
vision concerning William Smith as president of Church, 23:3:63–68
as witness against Joseph Smith, book review, 6:1:57
Smith, Lucy Meserve, journal excerpts, 20:1:46–48
Smith, Lyman, preached in New York, 11:4:507
Smith, Martha, visit temple, 23:3:79
Smith, Mary Fielding
brief biography, 23:3:40n
held party, 23:3:40

and spirit world, 20:3:288
steamboat Nauvoo, sale of to, 19:2:167–71, 198
stewardship, 11:4:340
supposedly practicing animal magnetism, 15:2:146, 148
and theology of damnation, 25:3:85
on timetable for Second Coming, 3:3:55–66
translated papyrus manuscripts, 31:3:5
translation of Bible, 11:3:253–74 (see also Bible)
trial of, 30:2:91, 98–100, 104, 106
trial of accused assassins, book review, 16:4:398–40
trial of 1826, 12:2:223–33
trial of, meaning of legal term recognition, 30:2:97–98
trial of, Pearsall and Purple notes, 30:2:101–3
trial of, the charge, 30:2:93–95
trial of, the court, 30:2:95–97
trial of, the crime, 30:2:103–7
trial of, the trial, 30:2:98–101
trip to Missouri, 14:4:488–89, 491, 500
"visions of Moses," 11:4:404–5 (see Bible, new translation)
visitations from Moroni, 10:3:255–58
and Warren Parrish, 12:4:432
Washington D.C. trip, 28:2:68
Wasp, 22:4:489, 491–95
and William Law, 22:1:49, 54–70
and William Weeks, 19:3:340
and women in the Church, 20:1:40–58
and women in Kirtland, 20:2:151
words of, 31:1:74
and world government, 1:1:71–73
and Zion’s Camp, 14:4:406, 410, 413, 416
Smith, Joseph, Sr., 2:2:133; 14:1:71–72;
14:2:199, 202, 207–8
dream in 1811, 22:3:259
family of, 22:4:455
and Joseph Smith, Jr., trial of 1826, 12:2:229–30
license of, 22:1:97
in Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:66
memory of Joseph Smith’s early experiences, 9:3:402–3
Patriarch to the Church, 23:3:56, 63
prayer for, 23:3:61
and Sampson Avard, 14:4:425
Smith, Morton, determines authenticity of ancient manuscript, 22:3:261–62
Smith, Nathan, 21:2:132–54. See also Osteomyelitis; Smith, Joseph, Jr. operated on Joseph Smith’s leg, 17:3:319–37
Smith, Pascal B., mesmerism, 15:2:151
Smith, Robert F.
brief biography, 31:1:19n
captain of Carthage Greys, 31:1:19
Carthage justice of the peace for Expositor case, 23:3:47
commander of Carthage Greys, 23:3:47
one of first founders of Church, 23:3:63
Smith, Samuel, I, ancestor of Joseph Smith, 14:1:71–72
Smith, Samuel H. B., 1860 letter to George A. Smith, 20:4:360–61
Smith, Samuel, II, ancestor of Joseph Smith, 14:1:70–72
Smith, Sophronia, daughter of Lucy Mack Smith, 22:4:455, 458, 463
Smith, Sylvester, scribe, 11:4:449
Smith, T. Morven, son of Joseph Smith’s 1813 surgeon, describes experiences with osteomyelitis, 21:2:144–45. See also Smith, Nathan
Smith, William, 10:3:313–14; 21:3:327, 331–32
accused Brigham Young of involvement in Irvine Hodge murder, 23:3:62
apology to John Taylor, 23:3:84
brief biography, 23:3:54n; 31:1:23n
compared blessings of, 31:1:35, 39, 42
copy blessings of, 31:1:36, 37
corrected by John Taylor, 23:3:83–84
defense of Hodges, 23:3:60–61, 78
defense of Hodges, 23:3:60–61, 78
defense of Hodges, 23:3:60–61, 78
editor of Wasp, 22:4:488, 492–95
editorial on patriarch, 23:3:54–57, 66
examined patriarchal blessings of,
31:1:44
held council, 31:1:59
LDS Church patriarch, 23:3:54–57
letter of on patriarch, 23:3:66–68
letter of to Brigham Young on police abuse, 23:3:59–60
letter to, 31:1:26
Lucy Mack Smith vision concerning, 23:3:63–68
meeting of with Nauvoo police, 23:3:12, 60–62
at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
memory of Joseph Smith’s early experiences, 9:3:398–401, 403
and Mormon Creed, 26:4:125–26
not accepted as one of the Twelve and Patriarch, 31:1:23
at party at Benbows’, 23:3:81
at party for Smith family, 23:3:77
Patriarch to LDS Church, 23:3:54–57, 60–62
speech of, 23:3:68, 83
study of law, 31:1:60
sworn writ of treason for President Young, 31:1:38
Smith, Winston, fictional 1984, 24:1:9–16
Smith-Dorman house, 14:1:72
Smith-Hughes Act, 23:1:30
Smith family, 14:1:56
and treasure hunting, 24:4:482, 491–98
1860 Nauvoo Reunion, 20:4:351
farm in Manchester, New York, 22:4:458
house at Manchester, New York, 9:3:345–48
party given by John Taylor for, 23:3:77
testimony of early Church history, 9:3:390–91
“Smithfield Sunday School Gazette,” 21:2:158. See also Lula Greene Richards
Smoking, and politics, 10:4:493–96
Smollett, Tobias, on English society of 1760s, 6:2:65–72
Smoot, Abraham O. See also Smoot, Abram O.
brief biography, 23:3:86n
dinner with John Taylor, 23:3:86
Smoot, Abram O., and Wilford Woodruff, 12:4:383–84
Smoot, Reed, 14:1:79–98. See also Manifesto of 1890; Utah
election and hearings of, 3:3:32–33
political cartoons of in Puck, 18:2:504–6, 508, 514
Smoot, William A., member of first pioneer party, account of raising ensign, 14:1:110
“Snake,” interpretation of D. H. Lawrence poem, 4:3:243–53. See also Literature
Snell, George, Root, Hog, and Die, 18:1:93–94
Snider, John, 27:1:3, 8
Nauvoo House Association, 23:3:9
16:2:251–64; 16:4:480–81, 483;
21:2:160–61, 245, 247. See also
Genealogy; Nauvoo; Relief Society; Smith, Emma Hale
advocate for women, 16:4:483
auxiliary missionary, 17:1:79–82
on child birth at Sugar Creek, 21:4:441–42
on illness of Lorenzo Snow, 24:3:269n
letter of from Missouri, 13:4:544–52
Nauvoo journal, 15:4:391–416
poetry, 27:1:82, 86–87, 89, 100
pregnancy of, 22:1:88
“Sketch of My Life,” 12:1:126–27
“Stanza on the Presentation of the Book of Mormon to Queen Victoria,”
20:4:415–16
tale of Emma pushing down stairs, 22:1:87–96
Snow, Erastus, 2:2:131; 14:1:34, 109
blessing about living in Rocky Mountains, 21:4:405
brief biography, 23:3:25n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
Mercantile and Mechanical Association Board, 23:3:39
in Nauvoo, 31:1:65, 71, 73
and Sampson Avard, 14:4:425
Snow, George, first qualified woman lawyer, 16:4:481
Snow, James C.
brief biography, 23:3:90n
mob's burn house of, 23:3:90
biography, 24:3:261–64
brief biography, 23:3:24n
family, 24:3:262–64, 270
illness of, 24:3:268–69
Japan Mission, 15:2:189
journal of, 24:3:261, 263–64
LDS Church agent, 23:3:24
letter to relatives in Ohio, 24:3:272–73
picture of, 24:3:266
published Exposition des premiers principes de la doctrine de l’Eglise de Jesus Christ des Saints des Derniers Jours in Italy, 31:2:84–86
published La Voix de Joseph in Italy, 31:2:84–86
testimony of Joseph Smith, 31:2:23–24
text of journal of, 24:3:265–73
visits to Italy, 31:2:88
Snow, Moroni, general secretary Young Men's Mutual Improvement Association, 23:1:25
Snow, Willard, 18:2:139
brief biography, 23:3:25n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
Snow, William
brief biography, 23:3:24n
high priests quorum presidency, 23:3:23
LDS Church agent, 23:3:24
at scene of Irvine Hodge death, 23:3:58
Snsn, meaning of in Egyptian texts, 11:2:164–71
Social Advisory Committee, 23:1:24–39
anti-smoking and tobacco campaign, 23:1:33
auxiliary groups involved, 23:1:25
Beehive house to be used as a home for girls, 23:1:34
began ward dance instruction, 23:1:26
Church social and moral concerns expressed through, 23:1:26
emphasis on juvenile delinquency in Utah, 23:1:30
emphasis on social work in Utah's schools, 23:1:27
emphasis on social work throughout Utah, 23:1:27–38
endorsed Southwick Bill, 23:1:33
involvement with sex education, 23:1:32
operated Lund Home for Boys, 23:1:33
purpose of, 23:1:24
worked with community to improve standards of safety and morality, 23:1:26
Social Christians, emphasis of movement, 23:1:20–21
Social efficiency, an aim of education, 28:3:15–17
Social Gospel, and Social Advisory Committee, 23:1:19–39
Social Hall, 4:2:110
Socialism, 12:1:47
and Dostoevsky, 3:2:62–63, 67, 70
French, 3:2:71
European, 3:2:71
Flemish Mormons, 24:1:69–73
Socialist internationalism, 12:1:46–47
Social order, Brigham Young's efforts toward, 28:3:37–51
Social origins, in Kirtland, 30:2:47–66
Social problems, 8:1:99
Social scientists, 27:4:43
role of, 8:1:28, 32, 34
Social Security Act, 5:2:76
reaction of LDS Church, 5:2:76
Social Welfare Commission, 23:1:27
Social welfare, poor relief 1850–1930, 18:1:66–88. See also Welfare plan; Poor relief
Society, British
and influences on Church growth, 27:2:107, 124
processes essential to, 26:1:77–78
Society of Friends, 23:4:487–88. See also Quakers; Religion
Sociodemographic characteristics of British Mormons, 27:2:23–26, 131
Sociology
of Mormons, 26:1:73–129
and religion, 29:2:57
Socrates, 9:4:441–42; 15:1:7. See also Philosophy
life after death, 22:3:269
Solomon, 23:4:409–10. See also Bible; Temple
second temple, 23:4:484
Solon, character in The Bulwark, 3:2:43–46
Solubility, 28:4:32, 34
Solution, chemical, 28:4:28, 31–32, 34, 39, 41. See also Chemistry
Some of the Principal Doctrines or Belief of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1853, description and reproduction, 20:4:404
Songbird of the Ton, pseudonym of pro-Mormon Welsh writer, 27:2:61
Songs of heavenly council, 26:4:80–81
Sonne, Conway, ships in 1860s, 27:1:102–3
Sons of Dan, alias Destroying Angels, alias Brothers of Gideon, 23:2:149. See also Danites
Sons of God, 23:3:75. See also Abraham, book of; God
Sophic and mantic world views. See also Philosophy
conflict between revelation and science, 31:3:52–56
defined, 31:3:51
need to critique naturalistic world view, 31:3:53–55
religion secularized, 31:3:56–57
spiritual and “natural man” contrasted, 31:3:51–52
Sophism, in education, 9:4:441–44
Sophocles, Antigone, family relationships in, 19:4:503. See also Literature
Sorensen, Virginia. See also Literature
author of The Evening and the Morning, 22:2:148–50
novelist of provincial period, 18:1:97–98
Sorensen, John L., Book of Mormon geographical differences with R. Richard Hauck, 30:3:134
cultural geography in Book of Mormon geography, 30:3:131
Soul, analysis of in “Psalm of Nephi,” 21:3:363, 366, 369. See also Book of Mormon; Nephi
Sound and the Fury, 9:4:458
South Africa, early Mormon imprints in, 20:4:404
South American missions, book review, 28:2:119–20. See also Missions
South Bainbridge, New York, 14:2:199–200
Southcott, Joanna, millenarianism, 21:4:535
Southern Far East Mission, 12:1:88–89. See also Asia; Mission
Southern Hemisphere, membership statistics, 12:1:81
Southern Star
ends publication, 28:2:14
miracles reported in, 28:2:12–13
record of Southern Mormonism, 28:2:8
response of, to anti-Mormon fervor, 28:2:10–11
source of LDS Church news, 28:2:9
weekly LDS paper, 28:2:5
Southwick Bill, Utah legislation proposed to support goals of the Social Advisory Committee, 23:1:33
Southwick, Edward, 23:1:33
Soviet Union. See Union of Soviet Socialist Republics
Spain, and Blanco-Fombona, 2:2:177
Spangenberg, Esther, and wreck of Julia Ann, 29:2:12. See also Julia Ann
Spanish Academies, 5:3:169–82. See also Art; Literature
Spanish Fork Treaty, 14:3:361–81. See also Native Americans
Spaulding, Solomon, 21:1:41–42
manuscript, 11:4:538
Spaulding Theory, 21:1:41–42
Special Council. See General Council
Speculation, Kirtland land “disaster,” 17:4:406–14
Speeches of
Amasa Lyman, 23:3:12, 92
Daniel Spencer, 23:3:32
Dean Rusk, 12:1:13, 19
George A. Smith, 23:3:9–10, 39, 82
Heber C. Kimball, 23:3:9, 12, 17, 50,
Subject Index

68, 85, 88, 92
Hugh B. Brown, 12:1:98, 111
Isaac Morley, 23:3:92
Lucy Mack Smith, 23:3:17
Orson Hyde, 23:3:10–11
Orson Pratt, 23:3:15–16, 50, 78
Phineas Richards, 23:3:32
Theodore Turley, 23:3:35
W. W. Phelps, 23:3:32, 82
William Smith, 23:3:68, 83
Speer, Albert. See also Germany; Hitler, Adolf
on German education, 28:2:53
on Hitler’s attitude toward prisoners, 28:2:59
on make-up of Nazi leadership, 28:2:58
supporter of Hitler, 28:2:57
Speirs, John
brief biography, 23:3:23n
nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
Spencer, Augustine, anti-Mormon mob member, 24:1:82, 87. See also Mob violence
Spencer, Catherine Curtis, died on trail west, 21:4:435–37
Spencer, Claudius Victor, in Nauvoo, 31:1:71
Spencer, Daniel, 23:2:184. See also Nauvoo
brief biography, 23:3:28n
chair of committee to draft resolution on anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:26–28, 29–31
contact with Emmett company, 23:3:80
mayor of Nauvoo, 23:3:28–29
mission to Indians, 21:4:506; 23:3:80
nominated as alderman, 23:3:29
speech at Mechanics Association, 23:3:32
Spencer, John C.
brief biography, 23:3:38n
letter to on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38
attended council meeting, 31:1:17
brief biography, 23:3:29n; 31:1:17n
God’s family, 14:3:293
law of adoption in England, 14:3:303
letter of on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38
letter of to state governors on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:41–44
letter to, 27:2:63–64
on Mechanics Association committee, 23:3:32–33
nominated for mayor, 23:3:29
Spender, Stephen, British poet, anti-Communist, 14:1:7
Spilsbury, Alma P., move to Colonia Juarez, 5:3:160. See also Mexico
Spilsbury, Lemuel H., in Mexico, 5:3:158–60. See also Mexico
Spirit of truth, promoting self-honesty through, 26:1:61
Spirit prison, 23:3:72
Spirit, teaching by the, 10:1:14–15
Spirit world, and hyperspace, 20:3:290
Spiritual crises, 2:1:12–15
Spiritual gifts, among women in Kirtland, 20:2:157. See also Kirtland
Spiritual wifemanship, 5:1:4. See also Bennett, John C.; Polygamy
Spori, Jacob, and the prophecy of Gratianus, 25:3:40
Springville, singing school, 4:2:111
Squires, Radcliffe, 26:3:82–84
St. George, Utah. See also Missions; Utah colonization of, 18:3:282–83
type of United Order, 18:4:542–43
economic development, 3:3:20
family and religion in, 30:1:116–20
polygamy in, 30:1:116, 118–20
St. George Temple Fund, 24:2:141–42
St. Louis, Missouri, 9:4:515
and Mormons, 1831–57, 13:4:489–519
LDS Mission, 23:4:387
St. Paul’s Cathedral, poem, 22:1:84–85
Stachelin, Ernst, and the prophecy of Gratianus, 25:3:40
Stafford, Barton, remarks against Joseph Smith, 10:3:291
Stafford, David, reports of Joseph Smith’s intoxication, 10:3:291–93
Stafford, Joshua, claims against Joseph Smith, 10:3:291
Stafford, William, claims against Joseph Smith, 10:3:293–95
Staines, William C., and Ponca Indians, 24:3:280–81
Stake presidencies, 1877 reorganization, 20:1:30
Stakes, 1877 reorganization, 20:1:5, 14–15, 20
Stamp Act, 27:3:56. See also History;
United States of America
crisis of 1765-66, 27:3:55
Standage, Henry, journal entry on Mormon
Battalion enlistment, 8:2:128–42.
See also Mormon Battalion
Standing, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:57
Stansbury, Howard, early surveyor of Utah
Valley, 18:3:443. See also Utah
Stark-Bainbridge theory of religious
movements, 27:2:132–33
Stars. See also Astronomy; Sun
age of, 30:4:49–53
evolution of, 8:1:15–21
formation of, 30:4:52
Hertzsprung-Russell diagram, 8:1:8–10,
13, 16, 18–19, 21
lifetime of, and Moses 1, 30:4:41–42
Milky Way, 8:1:7
origin of, 8:1:11–15
physical properties, 8:1:7–11
requirements to sustain life, 30:4:42–
44
as suns, 30:4:41–45, 49–53
Statehood, of Utah, 18:3:336–37. See also
Utah, statehood of
State of Deseret. See also Deseret; Flag
constitution of, 29:4:7
and Council of Fifty, 29:4:9
Statistical distributions, 28:1:83–121
Statistics, and Book of Mormon authorship,
20:3:225. See also Authorship; Book
of Mormon
origin of, 28:1:84–85
Statute, offense, 30:2:96–97
Stead, W. T., Social Christian leader,
23:1:21
Steamboats. See also Jones, Dan; Nauvoo;
Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Maid of Iowa, 19:3:321–35
at Nauvoo, 18:2:256–58, 261, 267–68
Nauvoo, and Joseph Smith, 19:2:167–71
Steel, Horace, reporter for Ohio Republican,
on Joseph Smith trial, 9:4:500–501
See also Literature
Stegner, Wallace, 14:2:248–62
Stenhouse, Fanny, mesmerism, 15:2:157–
59
Stenhouse, T. B. H., 14:2:281; 31:2:68, 87
Stephens, John L., discovered Mayan ruins,
17:1:106. See also Mexico
Septoe, E. J., member of U.S. Army, came
to Utah during Indian troubles,
12:2:155–57. See also Native
Americans; Utah; Young, Brigham
Sterne, Laurence, 7:3:208–24
Stevenson, Edward, 10:3:269
recording of King Follett Discourse,
18:2:187 (see also King Follett
Discourse)
Stevenson, Fanny van de Grift, wife of
Robert Louis Stevenson, 23:2:158
Stevenson, Robert Louis, story about
Danites, 23:2:158–60. See also
Danites
Brigham Young, 18:3:373
revelation on, 3:3:22
structure of authority and power,
18:1:103–17
and United Order, 18:1:100–117 (see
also United Order)
Stewart, Charlotte, Young Ladies Mutual
Improvement Association Board
member, 23:1:26
Stewart, Isaac J., 22:3:293, 304
picture of, 22:3:291
Stewart, James Z., 22:3:289, 293–94, 296–
97, 301–4
picture of, 22:3:291
Stewart, Thomas, missionary in Scotland,
tried for homicide, 27:2:44–45. See
also Scotland
Stimpson, Joseph H., Japan Mission,
15:2:175. See also Japan; Mission
Stock ledger of Kirtland Safety Society,
17:4:466–70. See also Kirtland
Safety Society Bank
Stockwell, Samuel B., Mississippi
panoramist who painted Nauvoo,
22:2:196–200. See also Panorama
Stoics, 22:4:467
Stone, Barton W., early leader of Disciples
of Christ, 2:1:79
Stories
family, 30:1:5–24
as literature, 30:1:5–24
Stout, Allen Joseph
brief biography, 23:3:57n
feelings toward martyrdom expressed,
23:1:3
investigated scene of Irvine Hodge
murder, 23:3:57
Nauvoo policeman, 23:3:57
Stout, Hosea, 12:1:88
account of Indians in Iowa, 21:4:512
attitude towards Mexican War, 21:4:476
on Doctrine and Covenants 136,
24:3:312
brief biography, 31:1:38n
flat boat incident, 31:1:49
head of Nauvoo police, 23:3:40
mission to China, 10:2:161–72
on Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:36
prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:38
protects Brigham Young, 23:3:40
shot Brigham Young, 31:1:37
Stows, Brother, in Nauvoo, 31:1:38
Stowell, Josiah, 10:3:366–70
and Joseph Smith, Jr., 10:3:366–67
letter from Joseph Smith, 24:4:398–400, 408, 417, 474
Strachey, Lytton, 22:2:179
character, personality, 22:2:182
Strang, James J., 2:2:250; 8:3:289–88;
21:1:64; 21:3:327–28, 331, 335
brief biography, 31:1:56n
compared to Joseph Smith, book review, 31:1:107–12
copy of anathemas, 31:1:56
in diary of George Laub, 18:2:167
Strangite movement, 14:1:101 (see also Religion)
translation by, 31:1:60n
“Stranger, The,” 23:4:392, 397. See also “Stranger and His Friend, The”
Stratford, Lucetta, wife of Charles Penrose, 27:1:116, 118
Stratton, Hiram, in Nauvoo, 31:1:59
Stringham, William
brief biography, 23:3:64n
heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
Strong, Josiah, Social Christian leader, 23:1:20
Structure, and values, 19:4:460–64
Stuart, House of, 27:1:15. See also Great Britain
Student protest, 9:4:421–52. See also War
Students. See also Education
attitudes of, 11:3:294–95
student-scholars, 11:3:295–96
Students for a Democratic Society (SDS), 9:4:423–26, 429
Study, Jewish and religious, 21:3:343–56
Stupa, symbolism, 12:1:56
Stylometry, and Book of Mormon
authorship, 20:3:226. See also Wordprint studies
Subjectivity, in scientific paradigms, 27:4:40
Substituted names, in published revelations, 23:1:103–12
Substitution equivalent, in Atonement, 22:1:8–10
Substitution responsibility, in Atonement, 22:1:9–11
Succession claims
Alpheus Cutler, 16:2:197–99
Apostolic succession, 16:2:220–22, 232
Brigham Young, 16:2:211–12, 216–19
Council of Fifty, 16:2:206–9
David Whitmer, 16:2:200–201
Hyrum Smith, 16:2:201–2
James J. Strang, 16:2:194–96, 210–11
James Whitehead, 21:1:224–27
Joseph Smith, III, 16:2:223–32
Lucy Smith vision, 23:3:63–68
Lyman Wight, 16:2:196–97, 208–9, 223
Oliver Cowdery, 16:2:199–201
Presiding Patriarch, 16:2:201–6
Quorum of the Twelve apostles, 1844, 16:2:209–12, 215–16, 222
Sidney Rigdon, 16:2:188–93, 210
William Smith, 16:2:202–6, 225
Succession controversy of 1844, 16:2:187–233
secret ordinances, 16:2:193–99
Succession in presidency of LDS Church, 21:3:301–41
according to Joseph Fielding, 19:2:136
book review, 11:2:207–10
in journal of Joseph Fielding, 19:2:155
Suez crisis, 2:2:156. See also United States of America; War
Suffering, mystery of, 15:3:282–85
Suffrage, for women, 16:2:252–54;
22:2:161, 165–67. See also Feminism; Women
Sugar beet business, Brigham Young building the kingdom, 18:3:341–42, 344
Sugar beets, 8:1:106–7
Sugar Creek, Iowa. See also Pioneers
child birth at, 21:4:441–44
counsel from Willard Richard at, 31:1:66
in Lorenzo Snow’s journal, 24:3:262, 265
Willard Richard’s letter from, 31:1:54
Sukenik, E. L., started first collection of Dead Sea Scrolls, 2:2:112. See also Dead Sea Scrolls
Summerhays, Joseph W., visited Lewis Bldmon concerning Book of Mormon manuscript, 10:3:267–68. See also Bldmon, Lewis
Sun, 8:1:7. See also Astronomy; Stars age of, 30:4:49–53
in book of Moses, 30:4:41–42
chemical make-up of, 30:4:45
complexities of, 30:4:39–53
internal structure of, 30:4:44–49
radiation of, 30:4:42–44
Sunday, observances of, 12:1:133–38
Sunday School
beginnings and Heber J. Grant, 24:2:132–36, 146–48
magazine, 21:2:155–56
organization of, 13:2:146
teaching priesthood, 19:1:109
Sun Yat-sen, 7:2:134. See also China
Supplementary Convention on Extradition, 27:3:209
Supply-side economics, 22:4:436–39. See also Economics; Reagonomics
Supreme Court, 4:2:154, 158. See also United States of America; United States government
as interpreter of law, 27:3:139–41
Surname Book and Racial History, 31:2:130
Swartzell, William, and Danities, 14:4:430–32. See also Danites
Sweden, Mormon migration from, 8:4:407–22
Swift, Jonathan, 3:3:39–41. See also Literature
Swinburne, Charles Algernon, English poet, 8:4:388–89, 391
Symbolism, 2:2:230. See also Ordnances; Prayer circle; Religion; Temple
Catholic and temple, 21:1:3–35
Jewish, 22:3:277–78
and prayer circle, 19:1:54, 59, 72
of salvation, 8:3:311–24
Symmetry, 5:3:140–42
variations of, 5:3:141
Symonds, Samuel, owned land which became Topsfield, Massachusetts, 14:1:61. See also Topsfield, Massachusetts

T
Tabernacle. See also Nauvoo; Taylor, John; Temple
cloth for, 23:3:51
Jewish, in the desert, 21:3:352
Tabernacle Choir, 4:2:111–12, 14:2:141
Tablets, bronze, 10:4:461–64. See also Documents, metallic
Taft, Seth, traveling bishop, 23:2:184. See also Bishop
Taft, William Howard, 14:1:80, 91. See also United States of America; War on war-making power, 4:1:29–30
Taine, Hippolyte, reviewer for American religious writings, 14:2:165
Taiwan Mission, 12:1:88. See also Mission “Talking machine, Th.,” translation, 6:1:43–47
Talmage, James E., 8:1:42; 8:2:177–78;
26:4:7, 13–14; 27:1:69
author of The Articles of Faith, 23:1:23
definition of theology, 14:3:346
interpretation of Christ’s words “touch me not,” 26:4:13–14
on Karl G. Maeser’s conversion, 17:2:172
Talmud, 21:3:343, 347, 352, 354, 356
T’ang dynasty, art of, 12:1:69. See also Art; China
Tanner, Annie Clark, autobiography, book review, 14:3:396–400
Tanner, Joseph Marion, professor at Brigham Young Academy, 14:3:398–99. See also Brigham Young Academy
Tanner, Mary Jane Mount, journal excerpts, 20:1:52–53
Tanner, N. Eldon, as president of Western European mission, 27:2:18. See also Mission
Tanner, Nathan, 26:3:29–30
Tanner, Stephen L., 21:3:279–89
Taoism, 18:1:10–11. See also Religion
Tarbell, Squire, married Joseph Smith and Emma Hale, 14:2:199–200
Taylor, A. G., Ute Treaty of 1865, 14:3:374. See also Native Americans; Young, Brigham
Taylor, Agnes. See also Taylor, John
brief biography, 23:3:82n
mother of John Taylor, 23:3:82
rebaptism of, 23:3:82
Taylor, Alma O., 14:1:16–19; 23:2:167
Japan Mission, 15:2:175 (see also Mission)
Taylor, George J., publisher and editor of Keep-A-Pitchinin, 14:3:332–34. See also Keep-A-Pitchinin
Taylor, H. Darrell, idea for missionary training center, 31:4:5–6
Taylor, Harvey Darrell, tribute to, 5:3:137
Taylor, John H., Young Men's Mutual Improvement Association Board member, 23:1:28
Taylor, John W. See also Mexico in Colonia Diaz, 5:3:163 and Mormon Creed, 26:4:130
administered to Jennetta Richards, 23:3:77
Taylor, John (continued)
and Mormon Creed, 26:4:129
move to new quarters, 23:3:48
Nauvoo journal, 23:3:7–96
Nauvoo letters, 15:4:245–34
papers of, book review, 26:3:120–22
at party, 23:3:16–17, 35, 38, 40, 77, 81, 85, 89
picture of taken, 23:3:35, 78
and polygamy, 23:3:5
to preach last Mormon sermon, 31:1:57
preached at temple about moving, 31:1:23
President of Church, 23:3:5
and priesthood reorganization, 20:1:6
priesthood, rule of God, 15:2:8
purchase of brick for office, 23:3:77
purchase of property for printing office, 23:3:47–48
at Quorum meeting, 23:3:35, 50, 53, 60, 68, 78, 83, 86–88
re baptized family member and John and Jerusha Smith, 23:3:82
regent of university, 23:3:4
religious background of, 23:3:2–3
and reorganization of divisions, 24:3:383–88
resolution of on anti-Mormon persecu-
tions, 23:3:26–28
role in DeWitt crisis, 26:3:24
sale property, 23:3:92
salvage of Book of Commandments, 12:4:484
and Sampson Avard, 14:4:426, 446
schooling of, 23:3:2
at Seventies’ Hall dedication, 23:3:7–16
song “Upper California,” 21:4:414
speech of, 23:3:82
speech of at high priests quorum on anti-
Mormon persecutions, 23:3:23–24
speech of at John Benbow’s, 23:3:38
speech of at Masonic Hall, 23:3:40
speech of at Mechanics Association, 23:3:32–33, 35–36
speech of at placing of cupola on
 TEMPLE, 23:3:85
speech of at Seventies’ Hall dedication
on salvation, 23:3:13–14
speech of on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:22
speech of on eternity, 23:3:68–77
speech of on home industry, 23:3:39
speech of on present prospects of
SAINTS, 23:3:50
spoke about discounting Papers, 31:1:25
spoke at temple about wicked charac-
ters, 31:1:30
statement on Mormon enlistment in
Mexican War, 21:4:481
and succession, 21:3:309–10, 315–17, 321, 328, 335
and sugar beet business, 18:3:341, 343–44
talk by, 23:3:68–77
in territorial legislature, 23:3:5
in Trades Association, 23:3:36, 39–40
visited by Parley P. Pratt, 23:3:1
visit to John Benbow, 23:3:52, 81, 85, 88
visit to Kirtland, 23:3:3
visit to temple, 23:3:79, 85
at Young family meeting, 23:3:17
Taylor, Leonora Cannon, 15:4:425–34
baptism of, 23:3:2
heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
ill, 23:3:77
letter, 27:2:81–82
marriage of to John Taylor, 23:3:3
at party with John Taylor, 23:3:17, 52, 68, 77
shows John Taylor copy of Lucy Mack
Smith vision, 23:3:63
visits Mrs. Orson Pratt, 23:3:86
visits temple, 23:3:79
Taylor, Mary Ann, daughter of John
Taylor, 23:3:82
ill, 23:3:82
Taylor, Phillip A. M., theories on Mormon
emigrants from Australia, 27:2:69–72, 77
Taylor, Rachel Grant, 23:1:33
Young Ladies Mutual Improvement
Association Board member, 23:1:27
Tea, and xanthine abuse, 20:4:371
Teacher of Righteousness, Damascus
Document, Dead Sea Scrolls,
23:1:54
Teachers, 10:1:9, 11. See also Education;
Teaching
development, 13:2:148
need for testimony, 21:3:259–78
quorum organizations, 20:1:33
responsibilities of LDS teachers,
6:1:32–34
types of, 6:1:25–28
Teaching, 6:1:25–34. See also Brigham
Young University; Education;
Teachers
goals in, 6:1:29–31
hard work, 6:1:31–32
Karl G. Maeser, 17:2:165–73
in LDS community, 12:2:209–22
methods, 10:1:23–30
relationship with students, 12:2:214–22
Teasdale, George, early British convert, in Quorum of the Twelve, 27:1:16, 34, 69
Tecalco, Mexico, 22:4:448–49. See also Mexico
Technique. See also Art
in art, view of Croce, 3:2:20
function of, 3:2:20–21
Technological romanticism, 30:2:10–11
Technology, LDS views of, 14:2:151
Tecumseh, 21:4:492. See also Black Hawk
War
Teenagers
morality of, 16:1:54–56
in 1960s, 16:1:48–64
Teichert, Minerva Kolhepp, Book of Mormon paintings, 30:3:64–70. See also Art
Telegraphy, new opportunity for women, 16:4:79–80
Temperance, 1:1:39
Temple, 21:3:311, 313, 315, 317, 321, 326–32, 335, 351–52. See also names of specific temples; Kirtland; Nauvoo; Ordinances; Temple ordinances; Temple work
adoption (sealings), 14:3:305–10
appearance of Elijah in Kirtland, 23:4:483
and Catholic liturgy, 21:1:3–35
complex of New Jerusalem, 10:1:5–6
dedication of Kirtland Temple, 12:4:389–92
diagram of Nauvoo Temple attic floor, 19:4:369
eyearly LDS, book review, 19:3:422
Egyptian, 11:2:178–82
Egyptian, and tombs, 11:2:179–82
endowments, see Temple ordinances, endowments
excursions, initiation of, 31:2:133
Kirtland, 12:4:400–409
at Jerusalem, 21:1:6–7, 17
paintings in, 22:2:193–211
and priesthood reorganization, 20:1:8
service, 21:1:3–4
and St. George, 20:1:8
structural diversity of, 12:4:405–6
Temple lot, 28:1:28
Temple ordinances, 12:4:402–4; 21:3:303, 306–7, 312–17, 331. See also Ordinances; Temple; Temple work
attended to, 31:1:42
endowments, 21:3:313, 315, 319, 326,
328, 336; 22:1:31–34
for the living, 15:4:441–43
in Nauvoo, 19:3:361–74
prayer circles, 19:1:65, 91
washing and anointing, 31:1:44
Temple Scroll, 23:1:51
and apocalypticism, 25:3:10
Temple Store, Bullock visited, 31:1:7
Temple work. See also Temple ordinances
early British LDS participation in,
31:1:83–85
in Mormon folklore, 17:1:47
Temporal care, 21:3:311–12
Tender Is the Night, 3:3:95–104
Tenney, Ammon M., missionary for Mexican Indian Mission, 22:4:443, 446–51. See also Mission
Territorial government, in Deseret, 29:4:4–20. See also State of Deseret; Utah; Utah Territory
Territory of Utah. See also Utah Territory
Terrorism
defined, 27:3:199–207
specific acts of, 27:3:197–207
and U.S. Constitution, 27:3:197–212
Terry, George, 22:3:293
picture of, 22:3:291
Testimony, 16:4:559–60; 21:3:273;
25:2:23–30
Testimony of Three Witnesses, Book of Mormon, 23:1:113. See also Book of Mormon
Texas, 2:2:137–40
annexation of, 4:1:30–31
war with Mexico, 4:1:30–31
Textual criticism of scriptures, 10:2:245–48
picture of, 22:3:298
Thatcher, Arizona
in life of Spencer W. Kimball, 25:4:19, 110, 141
Samuel Claridge, bishop, 30:1:99
Theater, 10:1:85–94
and Casona, 10:1:107–17
commercial, and Mormonism, 12:2:234–40
Mormon, 10:1:85–94
Mormon perspective, 16:1:66–73
Theism, and Theodore Dreiser, 3:2:41
Theocracy, 3:1:46; 5:1:12–13
in Utah, 31:2:69
Theodosius, 9:4:451
Theology, 29:3:31. See also Religion
Christian, and biblical criticism, 9:1:33–48
Theology (continued)
and Council of Fifty, 20:3:255
defined, 14:3:346–50
interpretation of meaning, 14:3:351–53
LDS, and liberal constitutionalism, 27:3:127–33
LDS, arguments against, book review, 6:1:57–62
LDS, book review, 31:2:188–91
in LDS Church, 14:3:345–58
natural, book review, 6:3:186
personal agency in, 26:1:9
and the Prophet, 14:3:353
at Qumran, 2:2:119
role definition in, 26:1:9
and science, 29:3:71
and scriptures, book review, 31:3:66–72
self-definition in, 26:1:10, 18–27, 32
self in, 26:1:9
self-mastery in, 26:1:10, 16–18, 32
self-understanding in, 26:1:10–16, 32
using Christian values in, 26:1:30, 34, 36
using gospel in, 26:1:6–29
values in, 26:1:9, 35
Thermodynamics, and chemistry, 28:4:41, 43, 46. See also Chemistry
Thirteenth Ward (Salt Lake City, Utah),
and Heber J. Grant, 24:2:131–49
Thomas, Charles J., director of first orchestra of Salt Lake City Theater, 4:2:111. See also Music
Thomas, Dylan, poet, explanation of parallelism, 21:3:361–62. See also Literature
Thomas, Gordon, on literary context in England, 27:2:93–94
Thomas, Hannah Pitt Kington, provided money for early British emigration, 27:2:88
Thomas, Keith, on popular religion, 24:4:474–75
Thomas, Madison H., experience as mission president, 27:2:108–9, 113–14
Thomassen, Frances K., Primary general secretary, 23:1:28
Thompson, Charles B., early apostate, organized own church, 23:1:106–7. See also Religion
Thompson, Ezra, book review, 16:2:303–4
Thompson, Robert Blashel, scribe,
Thompson, Walter, mission to China, 10:2:161–72
Thomson, James, Victorian age poet, 4:3:203–7. See also Literature
Thorleasson, Agnar, national librarian of Ireland, 9:2:216
Thoreau, Henry David, 9:4:420; 10:1:30
Thornton, John, Jackson County conflict, 14:4:418. See also Jackson County, Missouri
Three degrees of glory, and theology of damnation, 25:3:93. See also Plan of salvation; Revelation
Three Nephites, in Mormon folklore, 17:1:42, 47–49. See also Book of Mormon; Folklore
Throne-theophany, in First Nephi, 26:4:67–74, 78
Thurber, Albert K., 2:1:23–24, 27–28
autobiography and adoption, 14:3:304
ceremonies, book review, 1:2:27–28
Tibet, 6:3:164–69
Tielhard, Father, 4:1:13, 15
Tillich, Paul, religious philosopher, 1:1:12;
15:1:75, 79
Tilton, June, and Joseph Smith, Sr., document, 14:1:76
Time and Tide, 5:3:223, 226–27
Time, nature of, 20:3:295
Times and Seasons, 8:2:201–2; 12:4:537;
editorial on patriarch in, 23:3:54–57
“History,” of Joseph Smith in, 23:3:49
placed in temple cornerstone, 23:3:49–50
subscriptions for, 23:3:85
Tinker v. Des Moines School District, 27:3:177
Tippett, Alva
brief biography, 23:3:25n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
Tissaudier, Albert, 14:2:174
Tithing, 8:1:96; 8:4:416
agents to collect, 23:3:20 (see also Bishops)
settled for temple recommend, 31:1:30
Titles, in fiction, 5:1:34
Titus, and Josephus, 6:3:183–84
“To a Dying Girl,” 22:2:150–52
Todd, Jay M., research about Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:6–7
Toilers of the Hills by Vardis Fisher, 18:1:33
Tribute/covenant pattern, in Book of Mormon, 24:2:151–62. See also Book of Mormon
Treaty of 1804. See also History; United States of America
negotiation of, 21:4:493
provisions of, 21:4:493
unpopularity of, 21:4:493
Treaty of Guadalupe-Hidalgo, 12:1:124
Tree of Life. See also Book of Mormon; Nephi
beside water, 22:3:269–72
dream of, 22:3:259, 262
in Greek and Egyptian writing, 22:3:270–76
in Narrative of Zosimus, 22:3:313, 324
possible connection with ritual, 22:3:271
as a type, 30:4:61
Tree of Knowledge, 30:4:61
Trejo, Meliton G., 22:3:293, 296–97, 301
picture, 22:3:291, 298
Trevelyan, George M., English historian, 7:3:171
Treves, Emilio, published Italian translations of books about Mormons under “Fratelli Treves,” 31:2:93–95, 98
Trial. See also Martyrdom
of Joseph Smith’s assassins, 16:3:438–40
Tribune (Salt Lake), 14:1:43–44, 92
and Godbeites, 14:3:334, 341, 343
Trident Conference, 5:1:61
Trinity, 8:2:117–18
early Christian doctrines, 17:3:291, 309–16
Troops, governor’s arrest President Young, 31:1:38
brought Francis M. Higbee into Nauvoo, 31:1:59n
forced themselves into temple during fire, 31:1:49
search for thieves, 31:1:47
Tropical rain forests, 28:1:46
Truman, Harry S., 4:1:26, 33, 41
Truth, 15:3:259–92; 16:1:23–25. See also Spirit of Truth
in all religions, 18:1:7–8
eternal nature of, 23:3:71–72
and LDS theology, 14:3:345
semantic concept of, 16:1:35
and virtue, 27:4:39
Tsou Yen, and cyclical theory of history, 6:3:128

Tucker, Pomeroy, 9:3:381–86; 10:3:329
power of Brigham Young, 15:2:152
Tucker, Reverend, in Nauvoo, 31:1:36
Tufts, Elbridge
brief biography, 23:3:58n
Nauvoo policeman, 23:3:17, 58–59
quarrel of with William Smith, 23:3:59–62
Tullidge, Edward, 14:2:149
and law of adoption, 14:3:304
Tullidge, John, first music critic of Salt Lake City, 1:1:1–7; 4:2:111
Turgeniev, and nihilism, 3:2:73
Turley, Theodore
brief biography, 23:3:35n
at meeting of Mechanics Association, 23:3:35, 39
Turner, Capt., in Nauvoo, 31:1:29
Turner, Charles, traveling bishop, 23:2:189
Turner, Jonathan B., wrote anti-Mormon book, 14:2:145
Turner, Orasmus, 9:3:376–81, 392, 399
memories of Joseph Smith, 9:3:379
Turner, Wallace, on authenticity of Joseph Smith’s Egyptian papyri, 9:1:69–71
Tuttle, Azariah
brief biography, 23:3:90n
mob burned house of, 23:3:90
Twain, Mark, 9:4:418, 459; 14:2:144, 272, 278. See also Literature
and Bible, 11:2:120–25
and Islam, 11:2:125–26
and Mormons, 11:2:119–20, 130–40
Roughing It, 11:2:119
Twentieth Century Fox, 29:1:5
Two-Chinas, policy on, 12:1:4. See also China
Tyler, Robert, son of U.S. president John Tyler, 14:1:103–5
Types, and symbols, in scriptures, book review, 31:1:117–19. See also Scripture; Symbolism
Typhoid fever, 17:3:327–28; 21:2:146–47. See also Disease
Tyrwhitt, Thomas, Chaucer manuscripts, 27:1:40–41. See also Literature
Tyst [The Witness], 27:2:63

U

Udney, Hay Jacob, corrupt book of, 23:3:84
Uintah Agency, reservation, 14:3:371
United States Constitution (continued)
Bill of Rights, 13:3:267–70
and Book of Mormon government, 17:1:14–17
British, as example, 27:3:51–66
compromise of the convention, 27:3:78
as covenant, 27:3:11–28 (see also
Covenant)
as divinely inspired, 3:1:35
drafting of, 27:3:81–83
elections on, book review, 20:2:219–21
flexibility of interpretation, 16:3:330
for Government of God, 1:1:71–72
free exercise claim, 27:3:91, 130
as inspired document, book review, 20:2:219–21
interpretation of powers in, 28:2:71–72
Joseph Smith and hanging by a thread, 19:3:390–94
as law, 27:3:139
LDS role with respect to, 4:2:151–77
LDS views of, 16:3:337–39
and liberalism, 27:3:119–27
limitations on government, 13:3:266–72, 376
a living constitution, 27:3:147–49
Mormons’ allegiance, 27:3:119–20
Ninth Amendment, 27:3:151–55
origin of, 27:3:4
permits agency, 28:2:68
and polygamy, 26:4:109–10, 114
preamble, 4:2:168
protection of individual liberties, 27:3:207
purpose, 4:2:152, 158
ratification of, 27:3:85
and terrorism, 27:3:197–212
Thirteenth Amendment, enactment of, 3:2:39
unwritten constitution, 27:3:149
United States Senate Banking Committee, 23:4:475
United States Senate, 14:1:79–80
United States Supreme Court, 27:3:93, 97, 99
U.S. Constitution as law, 27:3:139
United States v. Harris, 27:3:102–3
United States v. Miles, 27:3:105–6
United States v. Reynolds, 27:3:93–95, 105, 130
vitality today, 27:3:108–13
United States v. Smith, 27:3:104
Unity, 4:1:13, 21:3:332–33
and Christian primitivism, 9:3:361
economic, 3:3:29
George A. Smith speech on, 23:3:9
in Kingdom of God, 5:1:9
Orson Hyde speech on, 23:3:10–11
Orson Pratt speech on, 23:3:15–16
University, 16:4:545–51. See also
Education
definitions of, 13:2:115–17
and education, 17:3:287–89
expulsion of God, 16:4:546–48
and godliness, 16:4:547–49
idea of Mormon university, 13:2:115–25
ideals, 4:1:18–21, 23–24
life at, 8:2:216
origin of, 16:4:546
tension with religion, 13:2:117–18, 125
University of Chicago, seminary and institute students sent to study, 23:1:36
University of Deseret, 21:2:159
classes for men and women, 20:1:50
University of Nauvoo, 23:4:393
music, 4:2:109, 113
Uri, S. P., theory about Partonopeus de
Blos, 5:3:197–99
Urim and Thummim, 17:3:350–51
Economy; Provo, Utah; Salt Lake City, Utah; State of
Deseret; Utah Territory; Young, Brigham
book review, 22:4:502–4
City Creek, 9:2:149, 151
community and cooperation, book review, 17:2:246–49
eyear economics in, book review, 3:1:65–69
economics, Great Basin Kingdom,
Subject Index

17:2:198–200
educational attainment, 19:4:530–33
efforts for statehood, 10:2:218–32
Great Salt Lake Valley, 9:2:218
history, 3:1:65
history, sugar beets, 8:1:106–7
home missionaries, 17:1:74
and Icelandic immigrants, 9:2:212, 215, 217–19
Indian Creek Canyon, 9:2:196
Kaysville, 9:4:515
labor force participation, 19:4:526–30
LDS migrations within, 29:4:65
Monticello, 9:2:196
and Mormons, book review, 1:2:106–7
and music, 4:2:110–13
occupations, 19:4:534–41
and pioneer empire, 9:2:227–28
pioneers, 3:1:66–67
Promontory Point, 9:2:146
Provo, 9:4:431
and Rocky Mountain Bookstore, 9:2:146, 150, 152
Salt Lake City, 9:2:144–54
Salt Lake Valley, 9:4:515
settlement of, 12:2:149–53
Spanish Fork, 9:2:219
(see also Manifesto of 1890)
statehood, and economic history, 3:3:31–32
territorial government, 2:2:253–54; 29:4:9
towns, poem, 9:1:54–55
University of, 1970 political activism, 12:2:163–70
working women, American history of
working women, 19:4:525
Utah Commission, and issue of statehood, 10:2:226, 231–32
Utah Education Association, 23:1:27
Utah Expedition, 1857, 21:4:395–401. See also Utah War
book review, 3:2:75–76
economic effect, 3:3:31
Utah Genealogical and Historical Magazine, 31:2:130, 132
Utah Magazine, predecessor of Tribune, 14:3:343
Utah memorabilia in Washington D.C.
Brumidi painting, 21:2:215
statue of Brigham Young, 21:2:215–16
stone of Deseret, 21:2:219, 222
Utah statehood, 21:2:213
Washington Temple, 21:2:211
Utah Nauvoo Legion, 23:2:149
Utah Reformers, 9:2:151–54
Utah State Welfare Commission, 23:1:34
Utah Territory. See also State of Deseret
government, 2:2:253–54; 29:4:9
Indian problem, 14:3:373
29:4:65. See also Utah Expedition
Brigham Young, 18:3:357–61
reaction of Brigham Young, 4:3:266
Ute Indians, 12:2:149–51. See also Native Americans; Young, Brigham
and Brigham Young’s Indian policies, 18:3:434
and George W. Bean, 12:2:150–51
Treaty, 14:3:361–81
Utilitarian view, 30:2:20
of Chinese culture, 30:2:20
Utility and knowledge, 16:4:517, 519–20
Utopia by Thomas More, 3:3:35; 5:1:3–4, 8, 17–19. See also Literature
Utopianism, ideals of, 3:3:35–42
Utopias, seven in America, 18:4:589–91
V
Valse from “Little Dance Suite, Opus 39,” 3:2:50–53. See also Music
Value exploration, 21:2:191
Values
absolute vs. relative, 8:1:26–28
Hawaiian, book review, 26:3:125–28
influenced by structural concepts, 19:4:460–64
in literature, 21:3:287–89
in psychiatric counselling, 26:1:5–29
Van Buren, Martin, 9:4:490, 494;
23:4:471–72
no redress for Saints, 28:2:68–69
Van der Valk, M. H. A., De Profector der Mormonen Joseph Smith, 6:3:172
Van Duren, K., early missionary to
Minnesota Manitoba Mission, 14:1:103
van Meegeren, Han, art forger, 27:4:5–12
Vance, Sara Idetta Young, early Utah
midwife, journal entry of, 16:4:482
Vatican II, 7:3:246–47
Vaughan, Henry
poetry of, 22:3:279–88
awareness of an apostasy, 22:3:281–86
Veil
as ritual divider, 19:1:66–68
Catholic, 21:1:22–23
Verkhovensky, Pyotr, 3:2:58, 69
Vermont, and treasure hunting, 24:4:447.  
*See also* Treasure hunters

Verne, Jules, 14:2:172

Vespasian, and Josephus, 6:3:183–84

Veytia, Mariano, early Mexican historian, 17:1:103–4

Viavant, William, assisted in computer political polling analyses, 12:2:164

Victimizers, analysis of blame, 26:1:42

Victims, analysis of blame, 26:1:42

Victor, Meta Victor a Fuller, 14:2:145

Victoria, queen of England, letter from Parley P. Pratt, 5:1:5. *See also* Pratt, Parley P.

Victorian England, and Mormonism, 27:1:25

Victorian literature, 4:3:183–207. *See also* Literature

Christina Rossetti, 4:3:189–96

existentialism in, 4:3:201–7

faith in, 4:3:183–207

fundamentalism in, 4:3:188–96

humanism in, 4:3:196–201

James Thomson, 4:3:203–7

liberalism in, 4:3:184–88

Matthew Arnold, 4:3:197–99

Robert Browning, 4:3:185–88

Vidua, Carlo. *See also* Lebolo, Antonio describes Antonio Lebolo’s personal excavations, 31:3:15

letter about Bernardino Drovetti and Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:13–14

Vietnam, 6:3:153–58; 25:1:64. *See also* Ho Chi Minh; War

Ca Van Vien, 8:1:56

central office, South Vietnam, 8:1:53

communism, 8:1:47

conflict, 10:1:43

cost of, 8:1:52–53

economic situation, 8:1:51

enemy in, 8:1:48

enemy infrastructure, 8:1:52–53, 55–59

Hanoi, 8:1:47–48, 56

Ho Chi Minh, 8:1:53

home teaching in, 10:2:186–96

LDS in, 10:2:186–96

Mao Tse-Tung, 8:1:48

national characteristics, 12:1:16–20, 47–48

Ngo Dinh Diem regime, 8:1:53, 57

pacification, 8:1:57

People’s Revolutionary Party, 8:1:53

political progress, 8:1:51–52

Revolutionary Development, 8:1:58–59

stalemate, 8:1:52

Strategic Hamlet program, 8:1:57

Viet Cong, 8:1:47, 53

Viet Mihn, 8:1:53

Vo Nguyen Giap, 8:1:48

Vietnam War, 8:4:396–97, 400. *See also* China; War

false justification for, 30:4:24

*View of the Hebrews*, 22:3:260. *See also* Book of Mormon

alleged source for Book of Mormon, 30:3:29

and Book of Mormon, 5:2:105; 19:4:440

Vikings, poetry, 9:2:209–10

Village, Mormon, 17:2:223–40

Violence, and the gospel, 25:1:31

Violette Collection, photocopy, 14:4:466–67

Virginia Plan, 27:3:70, 73, 75. *See also* United States of America

Virtue and truth, 27:4:39

necessary to civil society, 27:3:18–19

Vision, 21:3:302

of John Taylor about temple, 23:3:52–53

of Lehi and Zosimus compared, 22:3:314–30

of Lucy Mack Smith, 23:3:65–68

*Voice of Warning*, translation into Spanish, 22:3:297

Voltaire, 8:2:152–53. *See also* Literature

von Bora, Katharina, wife of Martin Luther, 23:2:141

*Voyage Au Pays des Mormons*, 14:2:159

W

Wade, Benjamin F., and antipolygamy legislation, 26:4:112

Wade Bill, and antipolygamy legislation, 26:4:112. *See also* Antipolygamy legislation

Wailing Wall, 9:2:134. *See also* Jews

Wakeham, John Adams, genealogical mission of, 31:2:117

Walden Pond, 9:4:420. *See also* Literature

Waldensians, and the early LDS mission to Italy, 31:2:84–87

Wales, number of Mormon converts, 27:2:59, 64

Walker, Charles, 2:2:255

Walker [Walkara], Chief. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham

and Brigham Young’s Indian policies, 18:3:436, 439–41, 445–46

peace-keeping tactics of Mormons
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Subject Index</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>national interests, 3:3:6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nuclear, 3:3:4, 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>overt, 3:3:7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>in Pacific, 6:3:139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and peace, editor’s preface, 25:1:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and peace, LDS Church statement, 22:2:215–25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and peace, LDS on opposite sides, 30:4:7–19, 23–26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and peace, poems about, 25:1:28, 166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and peace, review essay, 25:1:167–74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>positive functions of, 10:1:43–56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>on poverty, 22:4:427</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>power to declare, 4:1:25–42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>president’s power to declare, 4:1:26–42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>previous causes of, 3:3:3–4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>scriptural teachings on, 25:1:31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and Soviet Union, 25:1:101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Star Wars Defence, 25:1:172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>status quo, 3:3:4–6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>two classic types of, 3:3:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>U.S. accessory to, 3:3:6–9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>in Vietnam, 13:2:207–13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vulnerability of U.S., 3:3:8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>winners, 3:3:4, 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>World War I, 3:3:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>World War II, 3:3:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>World War III, 3:3:4–5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ward, Artemus, 14:2:145, 272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ward, John (Zion), millenarianism, 21:4:535. See also Millenarianism</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ward, Maria, mesmerism, 15:2:149–51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ward teachers, 16:3:395–96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ward, Thomas, early Utah poet, 27:1:86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wardle, Fanny Rushton, in Nauvoo, 31:1:21, 33, 53, 71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wardle, George</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>asked to leave Bullock home, 31:1:59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>brief biography, 31:1:19n</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>brought home pigs, 31:1:34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bullock wrote letter to, 31:1:71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>construction of coffin for Pamela Rushton, 31:1:29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>drove Bullock to temple, 31:1:27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>moved in with Bullock, 31:1:28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>property damaged by cow, 31:1:33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>purchase of ox bows, 31:1:70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>recognized cow, 31:1:19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>repair of ox bow, 31:1:66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>took wagon to Bullock home, 31:1:65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>visited the Bullocks, 31:1:22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wards, 20:1:32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and priesthood reform, 13:2:147</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Warfare. See also War
and computer dependency, 25:1:77
Hugh Nibley’s views on, 30:4:112–13
Warren, John, early American surgeon,
21:2:132
See also Literature
Warren, William Barton, in Nauvoo,
31:1:26, 29, 54–55
Warsaw Message, 22:4:494. See also
Warsaw Signal
Washing and anointing, in Nauvoo,
31:1:37, 44. See also Ordinances
Washington, D.C., 2:2:139
and Mormons, 21:2:211–24
Wasp, 15:4:421; 22:4:487–96. See also
Dove of the West: Nauvoo Neighbor
Wassell, Mr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:73
Wassell, Mrs., in Nauvoo, 31:1:36
Watanabe, Kan, president of Japan West
Mission, 12:1:93
Watanabe, Yoshiro, Church in Japan,
15:2:200
Watt, George D., 27:1:70
biography, 18:1:48–65
brief biography, 23:3:65n, 31:1:42n
clerk, 23:3:65
recorded John Taylor speech, 23:3:65, 68
requested that Bullock document his
adoption, 31:1:42
returned home from temple, 31:1:46
visited Bullock, 31:1:56
Watts, Robert H., and prophecy of
Gratianus, 25:3:38
Way stations, 21:4:445–61
establishment of, 21:4:447–48
We Are Betrayed by Vardis Fisher, 18:1:39
Wealth, 15:1:15–16, 25
Brigham Young and the kingdom,
18:3:371–72
Brigham Young’s views on, 28:3:44
striving for, 30:4:106–15
Weaver, Max D., used art in missionary
work, 31:1:101–2
Webber, Max, 21:1:123
Webster, Daniel, 3:1:48
brief biography, 23:3:37n
letter to, 23:3:37
letter to on repeal of Nauvoo Charter,
23:3:37–38
Wedgwood, Emma, wife of Charles
Darwin, 2:1:45. See also Darwin,
Chalres
Weeks, Allen, in Nauvoo, 31:1:37
Weeks, William. See also Architecture;
Nauvoo; Temple
architect of Nauvoo House, 23:3:82
architect of Nauvoo Temple, 23:3:82
architect of Nauvoo Temple, construc-
tion, 19:4:346–52
brief biography, 23:3:82n
designing temple, 19:4:340–43
drawings, 19:4:344–45
early history, 19:3:337–40
excommunication, 19:4:355–59
meeting with Brigham Young, John
Taylor, and Heber C. Kimball,
23:3:82
migration to Utah, 19:4:353–55
Nauvoo House, 19:4:352–53
Weimar Republic, 28:2:49–52
weakness of, 28:2:57
Welch, John W. See also BYU Studies
code of professional conduct for
scholars, 31:4:24–26
memories of teachers, 31:4:26–27
Weldon, James and Dick, Election Day
Battle, 13:1:42–43, 45
Welfare. See also Poor relief
plan, 3:3:30, 33
plan, and LDS Church, 5:2:67–84
plan, and New Deal, 5:2:68–69, 80, 84
plan, public response to, 5:2:68–69
plan, Security Program, 5:2:75–85
poor relief, Mormon, 18:1:66–88 (see
also Poor relief)
program, Pioneer Stake, 14:3:383–86
welfare states, adverse affects of,
16:4:564–65
welfare states, loss of freedom in,
16:4:565, 567
Welker, John R., bishop of Arizona, at
California Mission conference,
23:4:432
Wells, Daniel H., 18:3:359, 444, 446–50,
464; 24:1:84, 95
affidavits sworn before, 23:3:93–94
association with Charles Penrose,
27:1:118, 120–21
brief biography, 23:3:34n; 31:1:27n
county commissioner, 23:3:79
first superintendent, public works
organization, 18:1:69
Indian wars in Utah, 18:3:444–50
at meeting to choose county officers,
23:3:79
and Utah War, 11:3:305–7
See also Archaeology

Whetset, H. B., anti-Mormon letter,  
11:3:285–86

Whig Party, 8:2:210–11; 9:4:487, 489–90,  
494–95; 23:4:471–72, 474–75, 481.  
See also Politics  
in 1833, 3:2:24, 29–31, 36

Whipple, Cynthia Jane. See Bigler, Cynthia  
Jane Whipple

Whipple, Maurine, 22:2:148–49       
The Giant Joshua, 18:1:91, 95–97 (see  
also Literature)

Whistling and whittling brigade, 15:4:480–90

White, B. F., folk-hymn collection,  
23:4:393, 395. See also Folk hymn

White, J. T., influence on William  
Clayton’s “Come, Come, Ye Saints,” 21:4:520–21

Whitefield, George, Great Revival of 1740,  
18:3:287–88. See also Religion

Whitehead, Alfred North  
book review, 6:3:186–88  
on education, 28:3:18

Whitehead, James, in Nauvoo, 31:1:52, 56,  
64–66, 70

Whiting, Charles, encounters Mexican  
Indians, 5:3:161–62. See also  
Mexican Indians

Whiting, Chauncy  
brief biography, 23:3:90n  
rob burns house of, 23:3:90

Whiting, Edwin  
brief biography, 23:3:90n  
rob burns chair shop of, 23:3:90

Whiting, Elisha, affidavit of, 13:4:541

Whitman, Walt, 21:3:360

Whitmer, David, 12:3:253; 21:3:309  
and Church of Christ, 12:4:459  
and RLDS transcript, 10:3:348–49  
testimony of Book of Mormon,  
20:3:297

Whitmer, John, 2:1:98–99  
and Danites, 14:4:422  

Whitmer, Peter, Jr., 11:4:475

Whitmer, Peter, Sr.  
archaeology of, 13:2:175  
artifacts, 13:2:176–98  
description of, 13:2:200–201  
farm, 9:3:348  
location of, 13:2:172  
organization of LDS Church at,  
13:2:174, 198

Whitney, Lyman, in Nauvoo, 31:1:55
article by in *Times and Seasons* on temple, 23:3:20
attended council meeting, 31:1:17
brief biography, 23:3:20n; 31:1:17n
collection of papers of, 11:4:322–28
counseled Bullock about cow, 31:1:22
injured, 11:4:517
and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:65–68
at meeting on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:21–23
at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
memorial to, 31:1:29
nominated as alderman, 23:3:29
presiding bishop, 23:3:20
and public works projects, 18:3:372
trustee-in-trust, 23:3:20

Widstoe, John A.
apostle, 23:1:31
influenced by Susa Young Gates, 31:2:120
priesthood-auxiliary movement in 1937, 19:1:118–19
uniformitarian view, 23:1:47

Wight, Lyman, 2:1:96–97; 2:2:132;
26:3:15
appointment to locate potential settlements, 26:2:46
brief biography, 31:1:24n
filling of misdemeanor charge against,
26:3:16, 18
as general, 26:3:19
Jackson County conflict, 14:4:410
letter to Wilford Woodruff, 17:1:108–11
Nauvoo House Association, 23:3:9
objection to sustaining of, 31:1:24
protection of Daviess by, 26:3:30
trial of Sampson Avard, 14:4:434
Wight, Orange, account of Joseph’s escape from Missouri, 13:1:6–7

Wilbur, James O., 22:1:78–80, 83
Wiley, Brother, in Nauvoo, 31:1:36
Wilkie, Wendell, and Soviet Union, 5:1:58
*See also* Brigham Young University.

*Christian Temperance Union, 23:1:21*
*Williams, A. C., letters, 11:4:527*
*Williams, Alexander*
brief biography, 23:3:25n
and Indian relations, 18:3:439, 443
*LDS Church agent, 23:3:25*
*Williams, Andrew B., accuses Brigham Young of involvement in Nauvoo Hodge murder, 23:3:65*
brief biography, 23:3:65n
*Williams, Clarissa S., Relief Society President, 23:1:37*
*Williams, Esther, in Nauvoo, 31:1:36*
clerk, 11:4:534
conversion, 12:3:245
*Doctrine and Covenants, 12:3:248*
Eclectic System of medicine, 12:3:245
at Far West 12:3:256
friendship with Joseph Smith, 12:3:249–51
*Messenger and Advocate, 12:3:248*
*Northern Times, 12:3:248–49*
practicing medicine, 12:3:251–52
in Quincy, 12:3:259
School of the Prophets, 12:3:248
scribe, 11:4:444
statement about Lehi’s travels, 12:3:312
Zion’s Camp, 12:3:248

*Williams, John, London Missionary Society, 18:1:20–21*
*Williams, Levi*
acquitted, 23:3:49
brief biography, 23:3:89n
leader of mob violence, 23:3:95–96
in Lima, 23:3:90
trial of for murder of Joseph and Hyrum Smith, 23:3:21, 26, 36, 42, 89
warns Mormons to leave Nauvoo by spring, 23:3:89
*Williams, Rebecca Swain, 12:3:244, 257–59*
*Williams, Zina Y., early Utah lobbyist and suffragist, 22:2:166*
*Williamsburg, Virginia, film, 27:2:9*
*Willoughby, Ohio, 23:4:478*
*Wilmington, Delaware, 23:4:488*
*Wiseley, Jacob,* in Nauvoo, 31:1:22
*Wilson, B., nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23*
*Wilson, Barlow, in Nauvoo, 31:1:51*
*Wilson, Green,* in Nauvoo, 31:1:51
Subject Index

Wilson, James, professor, 14:1:4
Wilson, Lucile Green
  childhood in Riddleyville, Idaho, 30:1:11–24
  love of words, 30:1:9
  persistence, 30:1:19–20
  poverty in childhood of, 30:1:18–19
  return to Riddleyville, Idaho, 30:1:23
  stories by, focus on themes, 30:1:17
  stories by, meaning, 30:1:20–21
  as storyteller, 30:1:8–23
  her Uncle Jim, 30:1:15–16
Wilson, Wellington P.
  asked to give up cow at hearing, 31:1:31
  brief biography, 31:1:19n
  Bullock talked to, 31:1:34
  cow found at house, 31:1:19
  Newel K. Whitney asked to obtain cow from, 31:1:29
  referral of, 31:1:51
  threatened Bullock, 31:1:28
Wilson, Whitford G.
  brief biography, 23:3:23n
  nominated as agent to guard against
  anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
Wilson, William A.
  collecting mother’s stories, 30:1:12
  as folklorist, 30:1:10
  love of words, 30:1:9–10
  meaning of mother’s stories to,
  30:1:22–24
  his mother Lucile Green, 30:1:8–24
  visit to Riddleyville, Idaho, 30:1:23
Wilson, Woodrow, 14:1:79, 90, 92, 95, 97.
  See also United States of America
  World War II, 4:1:32 (see also War,
  World War II)
Winckelmann, Johann Joachim, 9:1:56–63
  art history, 9:1:59–62
  death, 9:1:56
  philosopher, 9:1:62–63
  and science of archeology, 9:1:57–59
Winder, John R.
  directed traveling bishops, 23:2:188;
  27:1:16, 34, 69
Windsor, Lyon, P., in Nauvoo, 31:1:18
Winnebago, prophecies of, 21:4:492
Winship, Albert E., on musical culture in
  Utah, 4:2:111
Winter Quarters, 2:2:145–46; 3:1:40, 43;
  28:3:114; 31:2:52, 54. See also
  Mormon trails; Native Americans;
  Young, Brigham
architectural purpose of, 30:2:39
  and Brigham Young family, 19:4:486–500
1847 First Presidency formally
  organized, 18:3:402–3
  family system, 14:3:298–301
  and finalizing plans for trek west,
  24:3:301–20
  and Indians, 18:3:431–33
  and Indians in Nebraska, 24:3:281,
  286–300
  modern-day appearance, 30:1:27–35
  and Parley P. Pratt, 24:3:373–88
Winter, Yvor, absolutist vs. relativist,
  14:1:51
Winters, Oskar Keith, and prophecy of
  Gratianus, 25:3:37
Winthrop, Theodore, anti-Mormon novel,
  14:2:145
Wisdom
  in Bible, 13:1:91–93, 102
  personal essay, 24:1:53–60
Wister, Owen, on American cowboy,
  8:1:61
Witchcraft, 14:1:68–69
Wives, plurality of, 11:4:416–18. See also
  Plural marriage; Polygamy
Women. See also Education; Family;
  Feminism; Relief Society; Suffrage
  authors, and Mormon frontier verse,
  25:3:55
  authors, LDS, reading habits of, 25:3:47
  authors, LDS, book review, 24:1:111–19
  biographies of during 1830–1900, book
  review, 23:2:241–44
  Brigham Young’s views on, 18:3:377
  characterized in poetry and theater,
  10:1:89–90
  choices, book review, 26:2:96–98
  diaries and letters from Western Trails,
  book review, 26:2:94–96
  differences with American converts,
  27:1:73–74
  duties of, 20:1:41–42
  future of, 20:1:58
  historical contributions of, 16:4:532
  home missionaries, 17:1:79–82
  inequalities, 16:4:530
  in Kirtland, 20:2:151–62
  in law, 16:4:481
  LDS, British, Church’s appeal, 27:1:72–73
  in leadership positions, 27:1:69
  letters of, life in Salt Lake City and San
  Bernardino (1856–57), book review,
  15:3:375–78
Women (continued)
letters of, life in southern Idaho (1870s and 1880s), book review, 15:3:375–78
in medicine, 16:4:481–83
Mormon, Commission Store, 16:4:480–81
Mormon, early, 16:4:471–83
Mormon, role of, 16:2:260–64
in Mormon history, 20:1:39–58
in nineteenth century, 27:1:67
in nineteenth-century Britain, 27:1:67
opportunities for, 16:4:531
in prayer circles, 19:1:94–96
rights of, in early Utah history, 28:4:7–8
sayings of, in Lula Greene Richards on, 21:2:162–64
working in Utah, 19:4:525–43
Women’s Auxiliary Committee, genealogical work of, 31:2:126–28
Women’s Christian Temperance Union, Social Christian prohibition group, 23:1:21
Women’s Committee on Genealogy, influenced by Susa Young Gates, 31:2:127–28, 134
and Emmeline B. Wells, 20:1:51
and frontier newspaper verse, 25:3:55
Wood, William T., on feelings of Sampson Avard and Danites, 26:2:8, 19
Woodhouse, John, native British missionary, 27:2:100, 102
Woodhull, Victoria, 1872 feminist, 18:3:419
Woodmansee, Lavinia Hawkins Hyde, polygamous divorce case, 22:1:77, 82
Woodruff, Asahel Hart, letter from Wilford Woodruff, 15:3:349–61
Woodruff, Emma Smith, wife of Wilford Woodruff, letter to, 15:1:110–12
Woodruff, Phoebe Carter, letter to her mother, poem, 19:2:200
assisted with history of Joseph Smith, 31:2:27–30
association with George Q. Cannon, 27:1:98
book review, 6:3:178
brief biography, 23:3:17n
exaltation, 14:3:314
history, 11:4:472–73
on Joseph Smith’s speaking abilities, 31:2:21, 26
journal entries, 27:2:81, 83, 85–89, 93
journals of, 11:4:515
Kirtland diaries, 12:4:365–99
letter to Emma Smith Woodruff, 15:1:110
letter to brother, 15:3:349–61
letter to Lyman Wight, 17:1:111–13
Manifesto and Utah statehood, 10:2:228–30 (see also Manifesto of 1890)
mission, 12:4:369
and Native Americans, 22:3:306
receives endowment, 12:4:403
recording of King Follett Discourse, 18:2:182–85, 193–96
and recruiting Mormon Battalion, 21:4:475–85
and reorganization of divisions, 24:3:387
revelation on adoption, 14:3:311–12
sportsman, 15:1:113–17
and succession, 21:3:309–13, 315–17, 323, 325
Woods, James W., lawyers for Mormon prisoners of Carthage, 24:1:88, 97
Woods, Sashiel
group to exterminate Mormons led by, 26:2:49
land ownership in Carroll County, 26:2:50
obtainment of Adam-ondi-Ahman by, 26:2:51
Woodward, George, brief biography, 23:3:34n
Woodworth, Lucian
brief biography, 23:3:82n
replaced as architect on Nauvoo House, 23:3:82
Woolley, Edwin D., 21:1:109
brief biography, 23:3:25n
and Heber J. Grant, 24:2:131, 136–37, 139–41, 149
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
Woolley, Samuel A., and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:363–64
Woolman, John, journal entry on drinking, 16:4:622
Word of God, The
historical inaccuracies of, book review, 31:3:69–71
theological inaccuracies of, book review, 31:3:71–72
Word of Wisdom, 10:1:9; 11:4:347; 15:1:38; 15:3:318. See also Doctrine and Covenants; Health
economic interpretation of, 1:1:37–49
and George Romney, 11:3:228
and Heber J. Grant, 24:2:144–45
and xanthine abuse, 20:4:371–88
Wordprint studies. See also Book of Mormon
of Alma, 30:3:99–103
Berkeley Group refines and verifies, 30:3:89–108
control studies, 30:3:96–97, 105–6
determining author, 30:3:91–92
early, 30:3:92–96
of Federalist Papers, 30:3:92–93
of Nephi, 30:3:99–103
techniques, 30:3:90–92
translations, 30:3:97
22:3:279, 285, 288. See also Literature
reference to Mormonism, 27:1:37–38, 41
Work, Brigham Young’s principle of, 28:3:40
Work ethic. See Protestants, work ethic
Work relief, LDS response to dole, 5:2:67–84. See also Welfare
Works, Miriam Angelina, marriage to Brigham Young, 18:3:313
Works Progress Administration, 5:2:70, 74–75
World
religion, 18:1:11
religion, resemblances between, 16:4:660–81
unity, in Christ, 8:4:404–6
World Conference on Records, 12:1:83
World Congress, 13:3:291–93, 329, 367–70
World government, and Joseph Smith, 1:1:71–73
Worlds, without number, 8:3:255–69
World’s Fair
in 1851 (London), 23:4:415
in 1867 (Paris), 23:4:415
World War I, 1:1:62–63; 14:1:79; 21:2:135, 143. See also United States of America; War
World War II, 21:2:143. See also Germany; Hitler, Adolf; Japan; Naziism;
United States of America; War
allied strategies, 5:1:49–63
American-Soviet agreement, 5:1:58
costs of, 28:2:49–50
Japan, 14:1:21
LDS support opposite sides, 30:4:23–24
major operations of, 5:1:54–62
poems about, 25:1:28, 54, 92; 25:4:161
war in the Pacific, 6:3:139
Worldwide church, practical Christianity, 29:1:35
Worrell, Franklin A. See also Martyrdom
Carthage Grey at Carthage Jail at time of martyrdom, 23:3:95; 31:1:19n
fires on Backenstos, 23:3:95; 31:1:19n
shot and killed by Orrin Porter Rockwell, 23:3:95; 31:1:19, 19n
Worship, remarks on method of, 18:1:10
Wreck of Julia Ann, 29:2:5. See also Julia Ann
Wright, Alexander
brief biography, 23:3:85n
manager of John Taylor farm, 23:3:85
Scottish convert and missionary, 27:2:27
Wright, Jonathan C.
brief biography, 23:3:25n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
nominated for city counselor, 23:3:29
Writing
as hazardous craft, 26:3:82–84
in Pre-Columbian Central and South America, 13:1:86–90
in Pre-Columbian North America, 13:1:82–862
Writing materials, early Greek, 22:3:263–64
Writing movement, regional, 18:1:89–92
Written law, 21:3:348–50, 354. See also Oral law
Written word, as evidence, 21:3:305
Wroe, John, Millenarianism, 21:4:535
Wu-hsing, 6:3:124–34
chart of symbolic correlations, 6:3:133–34
and Chinese history, 6:3:131–32
colors associated with, 6:3:125
and concepts of time, 6:3:126–27
and Japanese child’s game, 6:3:126
and marriage compatibility, 6:3:128
and names of days, 6:3:126
and naming children in Korea, 6:3:127–28
Wu-hsing (*continued*)
in practical politics, 6:3:127–30
relation of elements, 6:3:126
and seasons, 6:3:129

*Wuthering Heights* by Charlotte Brontë,
7:1:28–39. *See also* Literature

Wycliff, John, 27:1:14. *See also* Bible; Religion

Wyl, Wilhelm, 22:1:88

Wyman, Edward, and the Egyptian mummies and papyri, 10:1:58, 61.
*See also* Egypt; Papyri

Wyoming, poem, 7:3:230

X

Xanthine abuse, and coffee, cola, cocoa, and tea, 20:4:371–88

Y

*Y Bedyddiwr [The Baptist],* 27:2:53–54, 57–60

Yahweh. *See God*

Yale

College, 21:2:147, 150

University, Mormon Americana at, 10:3:386–88

Yanez, Jose Maria, early Mexican convert, story of mother’s conversion,
22:4:451

Yano, Mitsuji, 6:3:165

Yaqui Indians, early missionaries to, 22:3:293–94. *See also* Mexican Mission; Native Americans; Young, Brigham

Yearsley, David D.

brief biography, 23:3:38n

party at house, 23:3:38

Yeats, William Butler, 7:1:61–67;
22:4:469–71, 477, 479

Yellowstone country, and Mormon trek west, 24:3:306–11. *See also* Mormon trails

Yerushalmi, Yosef Hayim

on Jewish historiography, 30:3:34 (*see also* Historiography)

on nature of Jewish memory, 30:3:34

Yin-Yang, 6:3:124

and names of days, 6:3:126

and origin and relation of Wu-hsing, 6:3:128–29 (*see also* Wu-hsing)
symbols on Japanese lantern at BYU,
6:3:137

Yitzhak, Levi, 21:3:343

Yoneyama, Renji, Church in Japan,
15:2:201

Young, Abigail Howe, Brigham Young’s mother, 18:3:290–91, 304, 308

Young, Alphonzo

brief biography, 23:3:23n

nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23


accused of involvement in Irvine Hodge murder, 23:3:62, 65

on agency, 4:3:255–59

and “animal magnetism,” 18:3:307

association with Charles Penrose, 27:1:117–18

attack as polygamist, 27:2:99–101

attended council meeting, 31:1:17

attended meeting, 31:1:29

attitudes of, 3:1:34–35

attitudes towards women, 18:3:377–95

authorship of journals of, 22:3:367–74

baptized two Indians, Herring and Moses, 23:3:80

began revising history of Joseph Smith, 31:2:48–51

biographical sources, 10:2:240–42

biography, book review, 10:2:240–45


and bookstore, 9:2:145–46, 149, 151

British travelers’ opinions of, 31:2:68–69

building the kingdom, 18:3:328–76

Bullock sent to temple for 31:1:38

Bullock went to see, 31:1:37

came into office, 31:1:30

celestial learning, 11:1:76–78

centralized organization of Church, 3:1:51, 65–66

care for poor, 18:3:275

care of child, 18:3:305–6

care of children, 18:3:305–6

care for children, 18:3:305–6

care of children, 18:3:305–6

care for children, 18:3:305–6

care of children, 18:3:305–6

care of children, 18:3:305–6

care of children, 18:3:305–6

care of children, 18:3:305–6

care of children, 18:3:305–6

care of children, 18:3:305–6

care of children, 18:3:305–6

care of children, 18:3:305–6

care of children, 18:3:305–6

care of children, 18:3:305–6
crossed river to camp, 31:1:54

dedication prayer for Seventies’ hall, from Nauvoo journal of John Taylor, 23:3:7
description of, 11:4:529

and doctors, 28:3:38

economic debt and depression, 18:3:347–48

and economic development, 3:3:18, 22–28

efforts to raise Mormon Battalion, 21:4:481–86

1859 letter to George Q. Cannon, 25:3:106

and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:345–50

and Eleanor Pratt, 15:2:252

encouraged building of Seventies’ Hall, 23:3:7

European immigration, 18:3:345–50

Express and Carrying Company, 18:3:356

family, 18:3:286–327

family background, 18:3:286–310

family letters to sons, book review, 15:3:378–80

and family meetings, 14:3:298

family migrating to Utah, 19:4:477–500

Farm Home in Salt Lake City, restoration of, 18:3:276–78

and fashion, 28:3:44

feelings about Mountain Meadows Massacre, 18:3:363–65

film about, 29:1:5

friendship with Emelio Biebuyck, 22:3:299

friendship with Heber C. Kimball, 18:3:396–409

gathering of Australian saints, 27:2:68

gathering of Saints and association with George Q. Cannon, 27:1:98, 100, 102, 105

group and George D. Watt, 18:1:55–58, 61–63

and George Francis Train, 18:3:410–27

on gold, 2:1:20–23
gospel, search for, 2:1:86–87
government, 4:3:264–67; 15:2:14
governor, 9:2:227

Great Basin Kingdom, 18:3:328–76

with Heber C. Kimball and John Taylor, 23:3:34

and Heber J. Grant, 24:2:134, 137–38, 141–42

helped prepare private seal for Twelve Apostles, 23:3:34

in hiding from mobs, 23:3:50

home missionaries, 17:1:77

and husband-wife relationships, 18:3:381

and Icelandic immigrants, 9:2:218–19

Indian policies, 18:3:428–52 (see also Native Americans)

and Indians in Nebraska, 24:3:374–75

and Indians in Utah, 29:4:23–38

“indomitable will of man,” 3:1:52

introduced to Count Leonetto Cipriani, 31:2:92

on John Taylor, 23:3:5

on Joseph Smith, 31:2:21

on Joseph Smith as merchant, 17:4:431


justification of polygamy, 4:3:266–67

Kingdom of God, 3:1:54–55

Laub’s account of “transfiguration,” 18:2:166

and lawyers, 28:3:39

lays cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49

leading Saints through Iowa Territory, 21:4:467–48

letter about, 31:1:26

letter from William Smith on police abuse, 23:3:59–60

letter of on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38

letter of on temples, 23:3:18–21

letters to sons, book review, 15:3:378–80

letters to wife Mary Ann, 18:3:314–27

letter to George Catlin, 17:1:117–18

letter to LDS Church Trustees by, 21:4:482

letter to leaders in Garden Grove, 21:4:481

letter to Mary Ann, 20:4:302–6

letter to state governors on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:41–44

letter to William Smith on Patriarch, 23:3:67

and Lewis C. Bidamon, 19:3:383–84

license of, 22:1:102

listened to Joseph Smith’s “History,” 23:3:52

and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:63, 65–68

and Lula Greene Richards, 21:2:156, 160–61, 166

at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79

meeting with architect at Nauvoo House and Temple, 23:3:82

Subject Index
Young, Brigham (continued)

meeting with William Smith, 23:3:60–62

men sent to search for, 31:1:39

and merchants, 28:3:39

mesmerism, 15:2:164 (see also Mesmerism)

and Methodism, 9:3:356

and missionaries in Mexico, 22:3:289–93, 301

mission of, 11:4:515

mob action against, 23:3:40

on Mormon Battalion, 21:4:460

and Mormon Creed, 26:4:128–29

and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:278–79, 281, 283, 287, 290–91

on moving west, 21:4:411

and music, 4:2:107–8, 110

Native American policies, 18:3:428–52

(see also Native Americans)

and Native Americans, 14:3:361, 363–64, 370

on natural rights and slavery, 4:3:259–64

new philosophy on women’s roles, 16:4:479–80

opposition to violence, 3:1:52

ordered letter to be sent, 31:1:54

order signed by, 31:1:56

original sin, 4:3:256–57

at party at Benbows’, 23:3:81

on perfection, 16:4:638

performed marriage of Elias Smith and Lucy Brown, 23:3:81

and Perpetual Emigration Fund, 18:3:346

planning councils in Winter Quarters, 24:3:302–20

plans for Salt Lake City, 17:2:232–34

police protection of, 23:3:40, 57

as political campaign manager, 3:1:35

politico-religious attitudes, 3:1:50, 53


poor relief, 18:1:68–73

prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:23

prayer of at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49

prayer of President of Church, 23:3:57

President of Church, 3:1:45

on priesthood, 10:4:488–90

priesthood as ideal government, 3:1:53

priesthood denial to Blacks, 19:3:394–402

priesthood reorganization of 1877, 20:1:3–36

principle of work, 28:3:40

and publication of Joseph Smith’s sermons, 31:2:29–30

and quest for godly community, 28:3:45–51

reaction to Kirtland Bank, 23:4:475–76

reaction to Utah War, 4:3:266

rebaptism in connection with plural marriage, 18:2:231

and recreation, 28:3:42

relationship with Indians, 18:3:428

relations with Iowa Indians, 21:4:510–12

religious background of, 18:3:286–310 and religious freedom, 28:3:50–51

and reorganization of divisions, 24:3:382–88

reported discourses of, 31:1:32

reports to, concerning tithing, 23:2:185

return from British mission, 12:4:456

on revolution, right of, 4:3:264–67

in Salt Lake City, 3:1:42

Salt Lake City farm home, restoration of, 18:3:278–79

and San Bernardino, California, 29:4:43

sermon recorded by George Laub, 18:2:177–78

September 5, 1840 letter from England to Nauvoo, 18:3:466–75

and settlement of Arizona, 22:3:290

at Seventies’ Hall dedication, 23:3:79

shook hands with at temple, 31:1:42, 45

shot by Hosea Stout, 31:1:57

and social order, 28:3:37–51

sources about, 18:3:453–65

speech of, 23:3:68, 78–79

speech of at consecration of ground for dam across Mississippi, 23:3:40

speech of at high priest quorum on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:24–26

speech of at Mechanics Association, 23:3:32

speech of on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:21–23

speech of on mob violence, 23:3:92

speech of on present prospects of Saints, 23:3:50

and spirit world, 20:3:289

spoke about emigration at temple, 31:1:31

spoke about emigration at temple, 31:1:31

spoke about emigration at temple, 31:1:24

St. George winter home, restoration of, 18:3:275–79, 281–85

statement on war, 22:1:221

story of gave hope, 30:1:34–35

and succession, 21:3:301–41

succession in journal of Joseph
Fielding, 19:2:157
supplies sent to, 31:1:47
talked about letter to Major Warren,
31:1:55
taught gospel by Solomon Chamberlain,
23:3:46
teachings of, 11:1:61–87
in temple, 31:1:53
theocracy, 3:1:54
theocratic period, 3:1:52
threated assassination, 12:2:153
told brethren to go home, 31:1:49
told Bullock to take wife and Lucy
Clayton to temple, 31:1:44
tavel through Iowa, 21:4:463–64
and United Order, 3:1:50
and U.S. Constitution, 4:2:160
and Utah War, 11:3:304–7
on Waldensians, 31:2:86
wanted Lucy Clayton to return home,
31:1:33
and wealth, 28:3:44
welfare projects, 3:1:51
wife Augusta Adams Cobb, 19:4:485–86
wife Clara Decker, 19:4:491
wife Emily Dow Partridge, 19:4:480
wife Harriet Cook, 19:4:483–85, 493
wife Julia Foster Hampton, 19:4:499–500
wife Lucy Bigelow, 19:4:488
wife Margaret Pierce, 19:4:496
wife Mary Ann Angell, 19:4:492
wife Mary Ann Clark Powers, 19:4:486
wife Mary Jane Bigelow, 19:4:488
and Willard Richards, letter to First
Presidency in Nauvoo, 18:3:466–75
and William Weeks, 19:3:349–57
Winter Home in St. George, restoration
of, 18:3:275–79, 281–85
and women, 20:1:49–51
and women in the Church, 20:1:48
Word of Wisdom, 1:1:41–42, 44–46
at Young family meeting, 23:3:17
Young, Brigham, Jr., ordained as Apostle,
18:3:407
Young, Cannon, trip with Marion Hanks,
27:2:9
Young Elk, and Mormons in Nebraska,
24:3:295–96, 380–81. See also
Native Americans; Young, Brigham
Young, Fanny, Brigham Young’s sister,
18:3:295–96, 298
Young, Feramorz L., early missionary of
Mexico, 22:3:301
Young, Henry J., in Nauvoo, 31:1:73
Young, John R., and Hector McLean,
attempted to murder Parley P. Pratt,
15:2:236
Young, John, Brigham Young’s father,
Young, Joseph (Brigham Young’s
grandfather), 18:3:291
Young, Joseph (brother of Brigham
Young), 2:1:86; 23:3:7; 23:4:393;
27:1:23
anointed Bullock, 31:1:37
attended council meeting, 31:1:17
brief biography, 23:3:7n; 31:1:17n
brought anathemas to temple, 31:1:56
and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:358–62
at Fourth Quorum banquet, 23:3:85
letter for, 31:1:50
met with, 31:1:74
prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:51
prayer of at Seventies’ Hall dedication,
23:3:14–15
presides over Seventies’ Hall dedica-
tion, 23:3:7, 10, 12
read letter, 31:1:55n
reported minutes at Seventies’ Hall,
31:1:61
spoke at temple, 31:1:71
spoke at temple about abuse, 31:1:75
at Young family meeting, 23:3:17
Young, Lorenzo Dow, brother of Brigham
brief biography, 23:3:25n
brother of Brigham Young, 23:3:25
influence on Brigham Young, 18:3:306
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
at meeting to choose county officers,
23:3:79
and Methodism, 18:3:287, 299–300,
306
Young, Mahonri, artist and sculptor,
8:1:46–47; 8:2:144–46; 8:3:308;
8:4:424. See also Art
Young, Mary Ann Angell, letter from
Brigham Young, 20:4:302–6
Young, Miriam Works, first wife of
Brigham Young, 18:3:399; 30:2:62–63
Young, Newell K., religion classes board
member 23:1:33
Young, Phineas, 9:3:356; 18:3:397–98
brief biography, 23:3:80n
mission of to Indians, 23:3:80
in Nauvoo, 31:1:29
taught gospel by Solomon Chamberlain,
23:3:46
Young, Richard W.
letter from Heber J. Grant, 18:1:125–26
letter to, Heber J. Grant, 18:1:124–25
Young, Sally, adoption of, 18:3:436
Young, Susa, and meaning of her poetry,
25:3:64. See also Gates, Susa Young
Young, William, Brigham Young’s great-
grandfather, 18:3:288–89
Young, Zina D. H. See Jacobs, Zina
Diantha Huntington
Young Lion Hunter, The, by Zane Grey,
18:4:499–500
Young Men’s Mutual Improvement
Association (YMMIA), 24:2:147–48
problems, 7:3:248–50
Yovail dancers, 8:4:442–43
Yu, Uchida, wrote The Mormon Sect,
23:2:172
Y. X. Company, Brigham Young,
18:3:356–57

Z
Zakkai, Yochanan ben, 21:3:350–51
Zanuck, Darryl F., and film Brigham
Young, 29:1:7–9, 23–25. See also
Brigham Young
Zarahemla, city of, 23:1:83
Zarahemla Stake, 18:2:139. See also Iowa
Stake
Zarate, Lino, early Mexican missionary,
22:4:448–50
Zechariah, Haggai, book review, 28:4:120–21
Zejel, Arabic-Hispanic poetic form, 4:3:232
Zelph, 29:2:31–56. See also Zion’s Camp
Zeniff, defense of Nephite authority,
27:4:16
Zeniffite society, degeneration of, 31:2:11–12
Zenos, allegory of olive tree, 30:3:77–87
Zion, 2:2:129–30; 5:1:8, 10, 16–17; 10:1:5;
16:4:486; 23:3:8, 19, 21, 54, 63;
23:4:408, 429
America as, book review, 6:3:181
BYU as part of Zion, 16:4:487–500
city of, 2:1:93
city of, departures from original plot
plan, 17:2:228, 235–36
city of, general plan, 17:2:224–25
city of, plan for, 30:2:36–7
city of, street widths, 17:2:227–28
in far West, 18:1:119–21
in July 19, 1840, address by Joseph
Smith, 19:3:390–94
preoccupation with founding of,
21:4:491
seeking to establish, 21:4:403–4
and succession, 21:3:301–41
watchmen on towers of, 23:3:18, 84
Zion’s Camp, 23:3:9
Zion’s Aid Society, 23:1:33. See also
Social Advisory Committee
Zion’s Camp, 12:4:368–69; 17:3:352;
26:3:6–7; 28:1:9, 12–13. See also
Missouri; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
1835 Quorum of the Twelve Apostles,
18:3:399
journey of, 31:1:15
political complexities and social
realities, 14:4:406–20
and Zelph, 29:2:31 (see also Zelph)
Zion’s Co-Operative Mercantile Institution,
establishment of, 20:2:173
Zion’s Securities Corporation, 3:3:30
Zorach v. Clauson, 27:3:192
Zoram, and plates of brass, 27:4:24
Zosimus, Narrative of, and Book of
Mormon, 22:3:31–32. See also
Book of Mormon
Available back issues of BYU Studies:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Volume 7</th>
<th>Volume 19</th>
<th>Volume 25</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>#2 Winter 1966</td>
<td>#2 Winter 1979</td>
<td>#1 Winter 1985</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>#3 Spring 1969</td>
<td>#3 Summer 1979</td>
<td>#2 Spring 1985</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>#4 Summer 1969</td>
<td>#4 Fall 1985</td>
<td>#3 Summer 1985</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Volume 9</th>
<th>Volume 20</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>#1 Fall 1968</td>
<td>#1 Fall 1979</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>#2 Winter 1969</td>
<td>#2 Winter 1980</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>#3 Spring 1969</td>
<td>#2 Summer 1981</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Volume 10</th>
<th>Volume 21</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>#1 Fall 1969</td>
<td>#1 Winter 1981</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>#2 Winter 1970</td>
<td>#2 Spring 1981</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>#3 Spring 1970</td>
<td>#3 Summer 1981</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Volume 11</th>
<th>Volume 22</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>#1 Fall 1970</td>
<td>#1 Winter 1982</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>#2 Winter 1971</td>
<td>#2 Spring 1982</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>#3 Spring 1971</td>
<td>#3 Summer 1982</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Volume 12</th>
<th>Volume 23</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>#2 Winter 1972</td>
<td>#1 Winter 1983</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>#3 Spring 1972</td>
<td>#2 Spring 1983</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>#4 Summer 1972</td>
<td>#3 Summer 1983</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Volume 13</th>
<th>Volume 24</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>#1 Fall 1972</td>
<td>#1 Winter 1984</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>#2 Winter 1973</td>
<td>#2 Spring 1984</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>#4 Fall 1983</td>
<td>#3 Summer 1984</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Volume 14</th>
<th>Volume 25</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>#4 Summer 1974</td>
<td>#1 Winter 1989</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>#5 Summer 1974</td>
<td>#2 Spring 1990</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>#6 Summer 1974</td>
<td>#3 Fall 1990</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Sets (as complete as possible): $29.95

Individual issues:

- 1 for $4.00
- 4 for 10.75
- 2 for 7.00
- 5 for 12.00
- 3 for 9.50

For each additional issue above 5, add $1.00. Includes postage and handling. Send U.S. currency only. All orders sent outside the United States will be sent surface mail unless additional postage is paid.
BYU Studies
Complete Index ON DISK:

$10.00.

Indicate IBM (5.25" or 3.5")
or Macintosh format.

Mail check or money order to:

BYU Studies
551 JRCB
Provo, UT 84602